The Colonial Records of the State of Georgia

F
281
C72
v.30

Trustees' Letter Book
1738–1745

VOLUME 30

Edited by
KENNETH COLEMAN

Copies Made from Original Records in England and Compiled under Authority of Allen D. Candler, 1902

The University of Georgia Press
Athens

Copyright © 1985 by the University of Georgia Press

All rights reserved

Printed in the United States of America

The paper in this book meets the guidelines for permanence and durability of the Committee on Production Guidelines for Book Longevity of the Council on Library Resources.

Library of Congress Cataloging in Publication Data

Main entry under title:

Trustees' letter book, 1738-1745.

(The Colonial records of the state of Georgia; v. 30)
"Copies made from original records in England and compiled under authority of Allen D. Candler, 1902."
Includes index.
1. Georgia--History--Colonial period, ca. 1600-1775. 2. Martyn, Benjamin, 1699-1763. 3. Verelst, Harman. 4. Colonial administrators--Great Britain--Correspondence. I. Coleman, Kenneth. II. Series.
F281.C71 vol. 30 [F289] 975.8'02 84-24141
ISBN 0-8203-0774-2

Transcripts of Crown-copyright records in the Public Record Office appear by permission of the Controller of H.M. Stationery Office.

CONTENTS

Preface vii

Introduction. ix

Trustees' Letter Book 1

Index 351

These Volumes are for

Georgia's Archivists and Librarians

This Volume is for

WILLIAM PORTER KELLAM

PREFACE

The history of Georgia's colonial records has been a varied one. Her customs records were destroyed in early 1776 when the vessel upon which they had been stored for safekeeping was burned during the "Battle of the Rice Boats" at Savannah. During the Revolutionary War, Georgia sent many of her records as far north as Maryland to protect them, and some of these never found their way back to Georgia. Many old records were left at Milledgeville when the state's capital was moved to Atlanta in 1868. As late as the twentieth century colonial records were destroyed in Savannah to make room for current records. Normal loss and destruction through improper use and storage over the years have taken their toll as well.

With all this loss and destruction, it is not surprising that most of the colonial records which survived are the letters, reports, and other documents sent to London by colonial officials and now deposited in the Public Record Office. Georgia first had these records copied in the 1830s and 1840s and they were used by several historians before being burned accidentally in the late nineteenth century. Early in the twentieth century the Georgia volumes (mainly P.R.O., C.O, 5/636-712) were copied a second time by the state.

Between 1904 and 1916 twenty-five volumes of these transcripts were published as The Colonial Records of the State of Georgia (Volumes 1-19, 21-26). Allen D. Candler began compiling and printing these volumes, and William J. Northen and Lucian Lamar Knight assumed the work after Candler's death in 1910. Essentially Candler, Northen, and Knight arranged the transcripts and printed the volumes with no further editorial apparatus.

Immediately the published volumes had an influence upon the writing of Georgia's colonial history. The unpublished transcripts, arranged in fourteen volumes in the state archives, have been used considerably less.

Publication of additional volumes, sponsored by the Georgia Commission for the National Bicentennial Celebration and the University of Georgia Press, was begun in 1976 as a part of Georgia's participation in the nation's Bicentennial. Publication has continued since as funds have become available.

The editor wishes to thank Mrs. Susan F. B. Tate for a very competent job of proofreading this volume with him. Such devotion to Georgia's past is most commendable.

Athens, Georgia Kenneth Coleman

INTRODUCTION

Volumes XXIX, XXX, and XXXI consist of the Letter Books of the Trustees for Establishing the Colony of Georgia in America. These letters, mainly to officials and people in Georgia, make clear that the Trustees first and foremost wanted to know everything that happened in the colony. They asked about people (individually and collectively), land (how much had been surveyed, granted, cultivated, and abandoned), officials (loyalty to the Trustees was the main criteria for approval or promotion), silk worms and production, the Trustees' Garden at Savannah, agriculture, colony accounts, descriptions of conditions in Georgia, and anything else they knew was happening in Georgia.

Originally the Trustees asked James Oglethorpe to give them the information they wanted. But they soon found that Oglethorpe would not take the time to answer their numerous queries. William Stephens proved to be the answer to the Trustees' desire. In 1737 Stephens was appointed "Secretary for the Affairs of the Trust within the Province of Georgia," and began to keep a journal for the Trustees on October 20, 1737, the day he arrived in Charles Town on his way to Georgia to take up his duties there. He kept his journal and corresponded with the Trustees until 1749, but no journal beyond 1745 is known to exist today. His last letter, dated July 1, 1750, informed the Trustees of his infirmities and inability to serve them further. He died at his plantation of Bewlie in August 1753 and was buried there.

The Trustees' correspondence makes it clear that they wanted very much to impose their image of what Georgia should be upon the colony. As late as 1745 they were still urging that silk production was the best way for colonists to make a living. By this time most colonists undoubtedly realized that silk was not the way to support themselves in Georgia. But the Trustees changed their ideas slowly!

We know a great deal more about Trustee Georgia because of the Trustees' insistence that they be told everything and because of Stephens' attempts to satisfy them. We should thank the Trustees for their curiosity.

The letters of these volumes were written by Benjamin Martyn, the Secretary to the Trustees, and Harman Verelst, Accountant to the Trustees, apparently the only office force the Trustees ever had.

Initially, general matters were handled by Martyn and fiscal ones by Verelst. However Verelst came to handle more and more--almost all Trustee business at times. It is not known if Martyn was out of the office during these periods, or busy otherwise.

Martyn wrote clearer and better composed letters. His knowledge of other languages besides English was better than Verelst's, and his spelling--not nearly so standardized in the eighteenth century as in the twentieth--was much better and easier to understand. Verelst was frequently concerned with the minutia of accounting and how officials in Georgia did not do what they had been instructed to do. Thomas Causton, as the early record keeper and storekeeper in Georgia, must have been frustrated frequently by Verelst's letters.

Little is known about Martyn and Verelst. There is a brief sketch of Martyn in the Dictionary of National Biography, XII, 1199-1200. Trevor R. Reese wrote "Benjamin Martyn, Secretary to the Trustees of Georgia," Ga. Hist. Quarterly, XXXVIII, 142-147, and "Harman Verelst, Accountant to the Trustees," ibid., XXXIX, 348-352.

Vol. XXX (August, 1738 through June 1, 1745) makes it clear that Secretary and President William Stephens had replaced Thomas Causton as the most important official in Georgia. Oglethorpe, still important in Trustees thinking and actions, was now mainly concerned with military affairs and was removed from any civil authority in the colony by the Trustees. Yet Oglethorpe continued to act in whatever he thought desirable until he left Georgia for the last time on July 23, 1743. As long as Oglethorpe was in Georgia the Trustees continued to ask his advice about much in Georgia and to tell him their plans and desires for the colony.

Although the Trustees did not from their letters seem to realize it, in reality by 1745 (the end of this volume) they had lost a great deal of control in Georgia. The colonists were deciding more things for themselves and ignoring London more and more.

Editorial Guidelines

The volume divisions created by Allen D. Candler and Lucian Lamar Knight, the original compilers of this series, have been retained. This will facilitate references in works already published which used these volumes in manuscript.

Original spellings are retained unless the meaning is not clear. (Note. The Old English thorn "th" was usually written and printed as "y" in the early eighteenth century. This has been kept throughout this text. Thus "ye" is "the," "yt" is "that," and "ym" is

"them.") All raised letters have been lowered, abbreviations that are not clear have been expanded, and slips of the pen have been corrected silently. A single word may be explained in brackets immediately after its appearance in the text. More lengthy explanations will be given in footnotes. Punctuation, often absent in eighteenth century manuscripts, has been supplied for the sake of clarity, though many sentences are long by modern standards. No attempt at uniform spelling, even of proper names, has been attempted; rather the original text has been followed. For proper names, a single most common spelling has been used in the index.

In the manuscript there is no consistency in the system of money notation. Thus £1.7.10 might be written that way, £1:7:10, or 1..7..10. Colons, fairly frequent, have been left as written, but the .. has been changed to a single period. When the pound sign is given after the figure it is often written as a lower case l with a line through it (ł). These have been changed to £ for the sake of clarity.

Many, probably a majority, of the enclosures referred to in these letters are not filed with the letters. Some of them have been located, but many have not.

When letters, petitions, etc. from Georgia are acknowledged in the Trustee letters, an effort has been made to locate these. Most of them are in their correct chronological place in the letters from Georgia published in Vols. XX-XXVI of this series, and no editorial notation is made. If the letters have been located elsewhere or not located, this fact is noted in the footnotes.

Each document is given a short introduction which consists of the name of the writer and recipient, date written, place written, Public Record Office location, topic or topics treated, and method of transmission (vessel, captain, etc) where given.

The Colonial Records of the State of Georgia

VOLUME 30

TRUSTEES' LETTER BOOK
1738-1745

Harman Verelst to James Oglethrope, Aug. 11, 1738, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 184-189, concerning servants sent to Darien, servants for Trustee lands, servants for support of the minister at Darien, John West's debt to the Trustees, William Norris appointed minister in Savannah, royal instructions on Indian trade, enforcement of rum act, recovery of small debts, Indian supplies, church and school at Frederica, George Whitefield and James Habersham, and other matters. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson; and by the Minerva, Capt. Nicklesson.

Sir

Herewith You receive a Copy of the Trustees last Letter dated the 4th. instant. They now send You the following Accot. of the Disposition of their Servants in Georgia, as it appears to them; And of the Directions they have given concerning them.

The 40 Men Servants sent to the Darien under the Care of Lt. John Moore Mackintosh, the Trustees have directed an Accot. of them to be sent from him and certified by the Magistrates at Frederica shewing to which of the Freeholders at the Darien any and how many of the said 40 Servants have been disposed of; And also shewing in what Service the others of the said 40 Servts., and the 10 Women/ Girl and 1 Boy (part of those at the Owner's of the Two Brothers Risque put under the Care of Lt. Mackintosh) have been employed, and how the Profit of their Labour is Accoted for to the Trust. And as the Grant for 300d Acres of Land in the Southern part of the Province for the Religious Uses of the Colony went over with You, the Trustees desire that the said Land may be set out; and have directed that seven of the Servants now under the Care of Lt. Mackintosh should be immediately employed in the Cultivation thereof; And that the then residue of all the said Servants of the Darien should be offered for Supplying the People at Frederica who want Servants on their giving Bonds for £8.— the Expence of each head to be paid in Twelve months from the Date: Unless the profit of their past Labour (over and above the Charges of their Cloathing and Maintenance) being Accompted to the Trust, can reduce that Sum; And in that Case the Bond is to be given for so much less.

For the following Servants the Trustees have paid £8 p head to Capt. Thomson's Owner, which must be repaid to the Trustees by the several Persons hereafter named, they having been Creditted with them by Mr. [Thomas] Causton; or Mr. Causton must be answerable for what may be not paid vizt.

6 1/2 heads in the Service of Mr. Thomas Causton being 4 Men, 2 Women & 1 Boy.
2 Men in the Service of Archibald Mac Bean
1 Woman the Wife of Laughlan Mac Bean
1 Woman in the Service of Alexander Mac Lean
1 Woman the Daughter of Benjamin Mackintosh
3 Men, 1 Woman } in the Service of Lieut. John Moore Mackintosh
1 Man in the Service of William Mackintosh
1 Man in the Service of Kenneth Baillie
3 Men, 1 Woman } in the Service of James Anderson
10 Men, 1 Woman } in the Service of John Bradie

32 1/2 heads of £8 each £260

The Women Servants by Capt. Thomson's Ship in the Services of Mr. Wm. Stephens. Mr. John Brown and John Vanderplank's Widow, the Trustees bear the Charge of.

The Woman Servant to Nathanial Polhill's Widow by the said Ship, Sir John Lade will pay for.

And the Trustees have directed me to call upon Miss Lupton the Sister of Mr. [Thomas] Upton's Wife to try if She will pay the 8 £p head or any part thereof, for the 3 Men and 3 Women Servants by the said Ship Mr. Causton creditted Mr. Upton with: Otherwise he or Mr. Causton must be answerable to the Trustees for that £48.

The Servants by the Ship Three Sisters amounted to 121 1/2 heads,

Heads	
9 1/2	whereof 9 1/2 heads, Mr. Causton took into his own Service and for which he is Debtor to the Trustees at £6:2:6 p head, £58:3:9.
71 2/3	And 29 Men, 27 Women, 16 Boys and 15 Girls making 71 2/3 heads were put under the Care of Mr. [William] Bradley with Leave for Masters in Georgia to Repay £6:2:6 p head the Charges of sending them within 6 weeks, and thereby free them from the Trustees Service.
	The rest of the said Servants were employed or disposed of as follows
30 1/6	10 Men 10 Women 7 Boys and 13 Girls making 30 1/6 heads were appointed to work at the Crane and in the Garden.
5 1/6	2 Men 2 Women 2 Boys & 2 Girls making 5 1/6 heads were appointed to the Millwrights at Ebenezer.
5	& 2 Men 2 Women and 1 Boy making 5 heads were assigned to

_____ Captn. [James] Gascoigne.
12: 1/2
Heads

Mr. [Samuel] Wragg[1] has received from the Trustees the Balance of his Accot. of the freight and the £100.— for delivering these Servts. at Tybee; but as to the extraordinary Demand of £87:16:0 (over & above the £100) for want of a Pilot coming off from Tybee when the Ship Three Sisters first arrived; the Trustees, without You can furnish them on enquiring into the Case with further Reasons than the Captain's Protest and Certificate, cannot enter into it. The £37:7:9 Sterling received of the Passengers in Holland and made good to them by Mr. Causton, Mr. Wragg is still answerable for; And Govr. Horsey[2] will be made acquainted therewith, that it may be paid to the Trustees out of the Money due to Mr. Wragg from the Province of So. Carolina, by Virtue of the Duke of Newcastle's Letter now directed to Govr. Horsey.

The Trustees have ordered That out of such of the 71 2/3 heads of German Servants not freed within the 6 weeks granted for that purpose, and who still remain under Mr. Bradley's Care, Seven of them should be employed in the Cultivation of the 300d Acres of Land at Savannah for the Religious Uses of the Colony. Two more of them with their Wives, such as Mr. Henry Parker shall chuse, to be assigned to him from the Trustees in Consideration of his Services as Bailiff, and two more to be assigned to Mr. Thos. Christie, if he still continues in his Office of Recorder. And that the then Residue of the said 71 2/3 heads should be employed in the Cultivation of Bouverie's Farm, which must be set out & cultivated to Discharge the Trustees of Sir Jacob Bouverie's Benefaction for that purpose.[3]

---

1. Samuel Wragg was a London and Charles Town merchant and political figure. He was South Carolina's agent in London 1727-28.

2. Samuel Horsey was appointed Governor of South Carolina in 1738 but died on Aug. 19, 1738, before his commission and instructions were completed.

3. Sir Jacob Bouverie (or De or Des Bouverie) gave £1000 to the Trustees on March 31, 1737; and, in agreement with his desires, the Trustees decided on April 27, 1737, to send over forty German servants with wives and children to cultivate Trust lands, to be called Bouverie Farm in honor of Sir Jacob. He was elected a Trustee on March 17, 1736/7 and a Common Councillor on March 8, 1737/8, but according to McCain attended only four Trustee meetings. Historical Manuscript Commission, Diary of Viscount Percival, Afterwards First Earl of Egmont (3 vols., London, 1920-23), II, 320-322, 344, 362, 372, 379, 469; Colonial Records of the State of Georgia, III, 139; James Ross McCain, Georgia as a Proprietary Province (Boston, 1917), 33.

The Moravian Brethren having laboured in Georgie to the Amount of £260:0:10 Sterling as certified by Mr. Causton in two Accompts dated 10 August & 25 Febry. 1737; And one of the said Brethren having delivered those Accompts to the Trustees, they have balanced their Bonds by that Labour, and the Trustees have delivered them up.

The corporated Society in Scotland for promoting Christian Knowledge being willing to bestow a Sum on their Missionary at Darien (over and above the Annual £50 paid him) to Enable him to procure Servants to Cultivate the Land allowed him On Condition that the Land so improved be declared by the Trustees to belong to the said Society's Missionary at Darien. The Common Council have resolved That on the Surrender of Mr. John McLeod's fifty Acres Lott at the Darien to the Trustees, the said Lot shall be granted for or towards the Maintenance of a Missionary Minister at the Darien for so long time as the incorporated Society in Scotland for promoting Christian Knowledge shall continue to send and support a Person to be Missionary there; The said Missionary to be approved of and authorized by the Trustees.

Mr. John West having named Mr. David Provoost Junr. of New York Merchant to Succeed to the Lot at Savannah late Joseph Hughes's, and Captn. Thomson having consented thereto; The Common Council have agreed to the same. Whereby it is to be hoped Mr. West will be enabled to pay his £10 Note to me for the Trustees Use dated 26 Septr. 1735, & payable in Two Years; And the Trustees have directed him to be called upon for that purpose, and also to know if his Draught on Mr. Causton to You the 27th. of October 1735 for £60 Sterl. has ever been paid; And if it has not, that it may be.

Mr. Wm. Norris having been very well recommended to the Trustees to Succeed Mr. John Wesley at Savannah, and having received the Ordinations of Deacon and Priest, comes over by the Two Brothers to take upon him the Ministry at Savannah; Of whose Behaviour the Trustees have great hopes.

On the 21st. of last month the King Signed the Instruction to the Trustees relating to the Trade with the Indians in Georgia; Which will be taken into Consideration as soon as Mr. [James] Vernon comes to Town; That if any part of it shall appear to want an Explanation, the Trustee may apply for that purpose. The Lords of the Committee present when that part of the Report was settled, were the Speaker, the Master of the Rolls, and Sir Charles Wager. As soon as the Trustees have come to a Resolution hereupon, You will be acquainted with the Result.

Mr. Eyre and Mr. Thomas Tower met last Monday to Consider of the most effectual Method to Enforce the Execution of the Act prohibiting Rum in Georgia; And they are of Opinion That one proper Method would be, That on the Summing up of the Evidence to the Jury on any Tryal it should be general whether they should find it Rum Brandy or any Spirituous Liquor, if they believed it to be a

spirituous Liquor sold used or brought into the Colony, it was within the Act, and by virtue of their Oaths they would be obliged to give a Verdict and find the Offence.

The same Gentlemen also considered of the most effectual way for preventing private Credit; and are of Opinion, That a Law should be prepared by the Trustees on the foot of the Irish Law for Recovery of small Debts, which has been regularly executed and without any Inconveniences. But that instead of confining the Debtor, there should be a Clause giving the Creditor power over his Debtor to make him labour and work out his Debt at certain times, computing a proper Number of Days Labour p pound Sterling; And on the Debtor's Non Compliance, he should be obliged to work for the publick or be confined. And something of this Nature will be further considered of.

The Trustees have sent the Surveying Instruments You desired for Mr. [Samuel] Auspourger the Surveyor in a Case, and 1,000 d Gun Worms in a Box, the Gun Worms being part of the Presents designed for the Indians.

The 40 pieces of Duffils and 6 pieces of Strouds in 9 Bales & a Cask with Pocket Knives Looking Glasses &c. for the Indians and a Box of Matches will be Shipped next week on board the Minerva Captn. Nichleson, Captn. Thomson not having room for them, and no other Ship going to Georgia this Year. They will be forwarded to Mr. Thomas Jones at Savannah, or in his Absence to Mr. Wm. Stephens and Mr. Henry Parker with other parcels on board the said Ship, which are sent to John Brownfield by Mr. Tuckwell; and Lt. Col. [James] Cochran's Serjeant going over in the said Ship will take Care of them.

The Trustees received a Letter from Mr. [George] Whitefied relating to the building a Tabernacle, Minister's House and School House at Frederica, which they think necessary to be done out of the Fund for the Religious Uses of the Colony; But as he is coming over for Priest's Orders, there is time for doing it against his Return. Mr. Charles Wesley thinks of returning as soon as his Health will permit him.

Mr. Whitefield writes that he desires an Order from the Trustees to have Money to bear his or Mr. [James] Habersham's the School Master's Expence in their Voyage back to England when they shall have a Desire of returning; As to Mr. Whitefield's coming back for Priest's Orders it is no doubt necessary, but for Mr. Habersham's Return the Trustees dont see any immediate Necessity, if he is of any Use in Georgia; But the Trustees refer that to You, who can judge better on the Spott.

The Trustees have paid for Mr. [John] Brailsford's Passage by the Two Brothers, and the Common Council ordered him £25 for his Attendance on the Dispute between So. Carolina and Georgia which has been paid him.

Mr. Amos Callard sent to me this morning to attend him about

the Money for Georgia, And altho' he fully depended on £400.— it is reduced to £300.— which is ordered to be paid into the hands of the Secretary to the Trustees; and I have given Mr. Martyn Notice to go and receive it.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Aug. 11, 1738, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 190-191, concerning use of German servants, John West's debt, enforcement of rum act, and parcels sent. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson; and by the Minerva, Capt. Nickleson.

Sir

Herewith You have a Copy of the Trustees last Letter dated 4th. instant, And they have ordered that out of such of the 71 2/3 Heads of German Servants not freed within the six weeks granted for that purpose, and who still remains under Mr. [William] Bradley's Care; Seven of them should be employed in the Cultivation of the 300d Acres of Land at Savannah for the Religious Uses of the Colony. Two more of them with their Wives, such as Mr. Henry Parker shall chuse, to be assigned to him from the Trustees in Consideration of his Services as Bailiff, and two more to be assigned to Mr. Thos. Christie, if he still continues in his Office of Recorder. And that the then Residue of the said 71 2/3 Heads should be employed in the Cultivation of a Farm which the General is wrote to to have set out, and to be called Bouverie's Farm.

The Trustees having consented to the Nomination of Mr. David Provoost Junr. of New York Merchant to be the Successor to the late Joseph Hughes's Lot, they hope Mr. John West will be enabled to pay his Note of £10.— dated 26 Sept. 1735 and due at Michaelmas 1737, and have directed You to call upon him to pay it into the Trustees' Store to be Accoted for to them. And they desire to know whether Mr. John West's Draught on Mr. [Thomas] Causton for £60 to James Oglethorpe Esqr. dated the 27th. of October 1735 has ever been paid; and if not, they have directed that he should be called upon by You for that purpose; his Accot. with the Store from Febry. 1735 not taking any Notice of such Draught.

As the due Execution of the Act prohibiting the Use of Spirituous Liquors in Georgia will greatly contribute to the Welfare of the Colony; The Trustees are of Opinion one effectual method towards it would be the general Summing up the Evidence to the Jury on any Tryal; That if they believed the Liquor sold, used, or brought into the Colony, to be a Spirituous Liquor, whether Rum, Brandy or any other Spirituous kind; The Offence was within the Act, and by virtue of their Oaths they were obliged to find the Offence and give a Verdict accordingly.

The Trustees are considering of a proper Law relating to

private Credit, which will be Settled as soon as possible.

There comes consigned to You and Mr. Henry Parker (in Case Mr. Thos. Jones should be absent from Savannah) by the inclosed Bill of Lading the following Parcels, which please to forward & deliver as directed.

1 Chest & 3 Boxes for Mr. [James] Cartaret.
2 Boxes for Mr. Henry Parker at Savannah.
1 Box for Mr. William Williamson at Do.
1 Box of Surveying Instruments mark'd GxC for Mr. [Samuel] Auspourger.
1 Box for Mr. Thos. Eyre a Cadet in Genl. Oglethrope's Regiment.
1 Box to Thos. Young at Savannah.
1 Box to John Coolen at Do.
1 Box of Stationary Ware for the Revd. Mr. [George] Whitefield.
1 Box of Stationary Ware for the Secretary for Indian Affairs.
1 Box of Gun Worms for the General disposed of in Presents to the Indians.
1 Case with a Mace for the Town Court of Savannah.
& 2 Boxes directed to your Self at Savannah. One of the Boxes to You contains Daily Advertizers for the Use of the Colony and two parcels, whereof 1 to Lieut. Col. [James] Cochran and the other to Mr. Frans. Moore, And the other Box contains Letters.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Causton, Aug. 11, 1738, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 192-193, concerning servants sent to Georgia, John West's debt, and enforcement of the rum act. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson; and by the Minerva, Capt. Nickleson.

Sir

Herewith You have a Copy of the Trustees last Letter dated 4th. instant. And they having paid £ 8. p head to Captn. Thomson's Owner for the following Servants; the several Persons hereafter named must repay the same to the Trustees, or You must be answerable for what may not be paid, they having been creditted with the said Servants by You. vizt.

6 1/2 heads in your Service being 4 Men 2 Women & 1 Boy.
2 Men in the Service of Archibald MacBean.
1 Woman the Wife of Laughlan Mac Bean.
1 Woman in the Service of Alexander MacLean.
1 Woman the Daughter of Benjamin Mackintosh.
3 Men } in the Service of Lieut. John Moore Mackintosh.
1 Woman }

1 Man in the Service of William Mackintosh.
1 Man in the Service of Kenneth Baillie.
3 Men } in the Service of James Anderson.
1 Woman }

10 Men } in the Service of John Bradie.
1 Woman }

32 1/2 heads at £8 each ---------- £260

The Women Servants by Captn. Thomson's Ship in the Service of Mr. William Stephens, Mr. John Brown and John Vanderplanks Widow, the Trustees bear the Charge of.

The Woman Servant to Nathaniel Polhill's Widow by the said Ship, Sir John Lade will pay for.

And the Trustees have directed me to call upon Miss Lupton the Sister of Mr. [Thomas] Upton's Wife, to try if she will pay the £8. p head or any part thereof for the 3 Men and 3 Women Servants by the said Ship You creditted Mr. Upton with; Otherwise he or You must be answerable to the Trustees for that £48.

And of the German Servants by the Ship Three Sisters You took into your Service 9 1/2 heads; which at £6:2:6 p head You are £58:3:9 further Debtor for to the Trustees.

The Trustees have ordered That out of such of the 71 2/3 heads of German Servants not freed within the 6 Weeks granted for that purpose, and who still remain under Mr. [William] Bradley's Care; Seven of them should be employed in the Cultivation of the 300d Acres of Land at Savannah for the Religious Uses of the Colony. Two more of them with their Wives, such as Mr. Henry Parker shall chuse, to be assigned to him from the Trustees in Consideration of his Services as Bailiff; and two more to be assigned to Mr. Thomas Christie, if he still continues in his Office of Recorder. And that the then Residue of the said 71 2/3 heads should be employed in the Cultivation of a Farm which the General is wrote to to have set out, and to be called Bouverie's Farm.

The Trustees having consented to the Nomination of Mr. David Provoost Junr. of New York Merchant to be the Successor to the late Joseph Hughes's Lott, they hope Mr. John West will be enabled to pay his Note of £10 dated 26 Sept. 1735, and due at Michaelmas 1737, and have directed Mr. Wm. Stephens to call upon him to pay it into the Trustees Store to be Accoted for to them. And they desire to know whether Mr. John West's Draught on You for £60.— to James Oglethorpe Esqr. dated the 27th. of October 1735 has ever been paid; And if not, they have directed that he should be called upon as above for that purpose; His Accompt with the Store from February 1735 not taking any Notice of such Draught.

As the due Execution of the Act prohibiting the Use of Spirituous Liquors in Georgia will greatly contribute to the Welfare of the Colony, The Trustees are of Opinion one effectual method towards it would be, the general Summing up the Evidence to the Jury on any Tryal; That if they believed the Liquor sold, used or brought into the Colony to be a Spirituous Liquor, whether Rum, Brandy or any other Spirituous kind; The Offence was within the Act and by virtue of their Oaths they were obliged to find the Offence, and give a Verdict accordingly.

The Trustees are considering of a proper Law relating to private Credit, which will be Settled as soon as possible.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Jones, Aug. 11, 1738, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 194, enumerating parcels sent to Georgia. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson.

Sir

By the Two Brothers Captn. Thomson there comes consigned to General Oglethorpe the Bill of Lading whereof I have inclosed to him. vizt.

I.O. No. 1 to 24 half hhds. of Molasses.
No. 1 to 3 Casks containing 425 pr. of Men's & 151 pr. of Women's Shoes.
& I.C. No. 12 a Cask of Shoes for Mr. [James] Carteret which I have mentioned in my Letter to Mr. Carteret.

There also comes consigned to your self at Savannah, and if absent to Mr. Wm. Stephens and Mr. Henry Parker.

1 Chest and 3 Boxes for Mr. Carteret.
2 Boxes for Mr. Henry Parker at Savannah.
1 Box for Mr. William Williamson at Do.
1 Box of Surveying Instruments mark'd C x C for Mr. [Samuel] Auspourger.
1 Box for Mr. Thos. Eyre a Cadet in Genl. Oglethorpe's Regiment.
1 Box to Thos. Young at Savannah.
1 Box to John Coolen at Do.
1 Box of Stationary Ware for the Revd. Mr. [George] Whitefield.
1 Box of Stationary Ware for the Secretary for Indian Affairs.
1 Box of Gun Worms for the General to dispose of in Presents to the Indians.
1 Case with a Mace for the Town Court of Savannah.
& 2 Boxes to Wm. Stephens Esqr. at Savannah.

Which I hope will all arrive in good Condition; The Bill of Lading for the said Consignment I have inclosed to Wm. Stephens Esqr.

I gave Notice to Mr. Edwards in Bucklesbury about Captn. Thomson's Departure as You desired; And the two Persons You spoke of; go by this Ship. I hope You had a safe, altho' I fear, a very tedious Voyage; And that this finds You in good Health.

Harman Verelst to Henry Parker, Aug. 11, 1738, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 195, concerning servants and clothing for Parker. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson; and by the Minerva, Capt. Nickleson.

Sir

The Trustees having taken into Consideration Your Services have ordered that two Men Servants belonging to the Trust under the Care of Mr. [William] Bradley, such as You shall chuse, should be allowed You for your own Use; and if they prove to be married Men, their Wives are to go with them and are to be maintained by the Trustees until further Orders; Whereof Wm. Stephens Esqr. and Mr. [Thomas] Causton have been made acquainted.

They have also sent You in a Box by the Two Brothers Captn. Thomson the several particulars in the inclosed Contents which amount to £14:15:0 part of the £20— they ordered me to lay out for You in Cloathing and Necessaries at their Expence; The remaining £5:5:0 You may Supply your self with Shoes Stockings and Hatts from Captn. Thomson, and draw upon me for it; Without You would have that Sum paid here to Mary Cooper Your Landlady for 1/2 a Year's Rent of her House at Savannah from 16. June 1737 instead of your paying it under her Letter of Attorney, if it is unpaid; or in Discharge of any future half Year, the 2 Years Rent from 1735 to 1737 the Trustees have at two different times advanced her for Mr. Causton as her Attorney to receive of You, and place it to their Accot.

There is a China Mug in the Box which You are to deliver to Wm. Stephens.

Harman Verelst to the Rev. George Whitefield, Aug. 11, 1738, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 196, concerning stationary sent, church and school at Frederica, William Norris minister at Savannah, and travel money to London. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson; and by the Minerva, Capt. Nickleson.

Sir

I received your Letters of the 6th., 16th., and 27th. of May last which I laid before the Trustees. They are very glad You had

so pleasant a Voyage, and of the Concurrent Circumstances wch. made it so; But they are sorry that pleasure was superceeded with your own and the Passengers Illness.

I received your Letter from Gibralter also & the Trustees have sent You by this Ship the Two Brothers, the Stationary Ware You desired.

General Oglethrope sailed from Plymouth the 4th. of last month, and I have wrote to him about the Tabernacle, Minister's House and School House at Frederica; For which there is time while You come to England for Priest's Orders and return.

By this Ship the Revd. Mr. [William] Norris comes to Officiate at Savannah in the room of Mr. John Wesley, and very seasonable for the time You mentioned of your Return to England.

The Expences of your Voyage back I have wrote to Genl. Oglethorpe and Col. Stephens about, But I hope Mr. [James] Habersham will continue the Care of the School until your Return; when he may remove with You to Frederica; And the Care of the School at Savannah will then be Supplied by Mr. Norris, if Mr. [Charles] De La Mott should not return. Yet if it is necessary for Mr. Habersham's Return with You, the Expence thereof on that Necessity being represented to General Oglethorpe or Mr. Stephens must also be defrayed.

Mr. Charles Wesley intends to return to Georgia as soon as his Health will permit him to be itinerant Minister.

Harman Verelst to Lt. John Moore Mackintosh at Darien, Aug. 11, 1738, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 197, concerning servants sent in 1737. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson; and by the Minerva, Capt. Nickleson.

Sir

In Novr. 1737 You having 40 Men Servants put under your Care and 10 Women 1 Girl and 1 Boy; The Trustees desire an Account from You certified by the Magistrates at Frederica to shew them if any and how many of the 40 Men Servts. have been disposed of, and to which of the Freeholders at the Darien; and also to shew them in what Service the other of the 40 Men and the 10 Women 1 Girl and 1 Boy have been employed and how the Profit of their Labour is Accoted for to the Trust. Which Accot. You are desired to transmit them by the first Opportunity.

The Trustees also direct that Seven of their Servants now under your Care should be immediately employed in the Cultivation of 300d Acres of Land in the Southern part of the Province, which General Oglethorpe is desired to order to be set out for the Religious Uses of the Colony; and that the then Residue of all the

said Servants of the Trustees at the Darien should be offered for Supplying the People at Frederica who want Servts. on their giving a Bond for £8, the Expence of each head, to be paid in twelve months from the Date, unless the Profit of their past Labour (over and above the Charges of their Cloathing and Maintenance) being Accompted for to the Trust, can reduce that Sum; and in that Case the Bond is to be given for so much less.

And the Trustees expect that those Freeholders at the Darien who were Supplied with Servants in Novr. last, will be careful in repaying their £8. p head when the Year is up.

Harman Verelst to James Oglethorpe, June 28, 1738, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 198, concerning Trustee finances, supplies, and men recently sent to St. Augustine.

This letter, out of chronological order in the Trustees' letter book, is published in CRG, XXIX, pp.

Harman Verelst to James Oglethorpe, Aug. 25, 1738, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 199-200, concerning money from South Carolina for passengers on Trustee ship to Georgia, royal instructions on Georgia-South Carolina Indian affairs, and supplies and Indian presents sent. By the Minerva, Capt. Nickleson.

Sir

Herwith You receive a Copy of the Trustees last Letter dated the 11th. of this instant; and they acknowledge the Receipt of yours from the Madeira with great pleasure.

The 19th. instant Govr. [Samuel] Horsey after a short Illness died, & the Duke of Newcastle's Letter relating to Mr. [Samuel] Wragg's Demand on the Province of So. Carolina will now stand direct to Lt. Govr. [William] Bull out of which Demand the Trustees are entitled to £37:7:9 Sterl. received of the Passengers on board the Three Sisters in Holland, and made good to them in Georgia; Which Mr. Wragg agrees to be answerable for out of that Money when received from So. Carolina. Whereof the Trustees desire You will acquaint Lt. Govr. Bull.

Last Wednesday the Trustees met and considered of His Majesty's Instruction relating to the Trade with the Indians in Georgia, and herewith You have a Copy of their Minutes and Resolution thereupon;[4] Which the Trustees recommend to You to get adjusted with the present Lt. Govr. [William Bull], that Amity may be Settled to the mutual

---

4. CRG, I, 331-332, contains these minutes.

Interest and Benefit of both Provinces. Had Govr. Horsey lived they did not doubt of that end being obtained, nor have they less reason to doubt of the good Will of Col. Bull to Cooperate with You in those Propositions which may be best Conducive to an happy Union with the Provinces and Preservation of Peace with the Indians.

The same day which Govr. Horsey died; His Honour the Master of the Rolls[5] died also in Hertfordshire. As he was a great Benefactor and Friend to Georgia in his Life time, it is possible he may have remembered that Province in his Will, which will be examined for that purpose when brought into Doctors Commons.

Lieut. Col. [James] Cochran's Serjeant Mackenzie taking his passage to Georgia on board the Minerva by the way of Charles Town and taking Care of those things Shipped for the Trust. The following are the particulars under his Care for Georgia to be delivered to Mr. Thos. Jones, or in his Absence to Mr. Wm. Stephens and Mr. Henry Parker to be applied as follows. vizt. G x C

No. 1 a Chest } containing the Medicines in the Invoice herewith
2 a Barrel } sent which Mr. [Thomas] Hawkins wrote for, Where-
of part for the Northern Settlements if wanted.

No. 1 } Cases containing 24 Groce of Hunting Pipes for Presents to
2 } the Indians, as You shall direct.

No. 1 to 8 } Bales containing 40 pieces of Duffil Blankets. Do.

9. A Bale containing 6 pieces of Strouds---------- Do.

10. A Barrel containing. vizt.
600 Box handle Butchers or Pocket Knives & Sheaths.
10 doz. Buckhorn Clasp Knives.
A Parcel of Gun Hammers and Plyers.
6 doz. of Looking Glasses. Do,
10 pds. of small Beads.
6 Bunches of red beads.
24 small fine Yellow Necklaces.
& 10 doz. pair of Stone Ear rings.

11. A Box of Matchets.

Loose 6 Bundles of Spades & Shovels } for the Trustees Servants.

---

5. Sir Joseph Jekyll, a member of the House of Commons and of the Privy Council who gave the Georgia Trustees £ 500 at the founding of the colony, died Aug. 19, 1738. Oglethorpe named Jekyll Island on the Georgia coast for Sir Joseph in 1734.

Harman Verelst to the Rev. George Whitefield, Aug. 25, 1738, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 200, acknowledging draft to Capt. Whiting and church attendance in Savannah. By the Minerva, Capt. Nickleson.

Sir

Herewith You receive a Duplicate of my last, wherein your Letters were answered. I now acquaint You of the Receipt of your Letter dated the 2d of June last giving Advice of your Draught to Captn. Whiting for the Subsistance of the five Heads on the Trust Accot. amounting to £ 20:13:4, which I have paid to his Wife.

The Trustees are very glad to hear of the Willingness of the People at Savannah to attend your Ministry, and they with You hope for their Edifying thereby.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Aug. 25, 1738, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 201, listing supplies and Indian presents sent. By the Minerva, Capt. Nickleson.

Sir

Herewith You receive a Copy of the Trustees last Letter dated 11th. instant; and inclosed You receive a Copy of a Bill of Lading of 62 parcels consigned to Messrs. Crokat and Seaman at Charles Town by the Minerva Capt. Nickleson, who was desired to forward the same to Mr. Thomas Jones at Savannah or in his Absence to your self and Mr. Henry Parker. Whereof 21 parcels are for the Trust mark'd G x C which I have acquainted General Oglethorpe of. The Chest and Barrel No. 1 & 2 contain Medicines which Mr. [Thomas] Hawkins wrote for, but such of them as may be wanted in the Northern parts of Georgia must be Supplied thereout. The Cases No. 1&2 contain Hunting Pipes for the Indians, the Bales No. 1 to 8 contain Duffel Blankets for Do. the Bale No. 9 contains Strouds for Do. & the Barrel No. 10 contains Knives, Looking Glasses &c for Do. All which are to be applied in Presents to the Indians as General Oglethorpe shall direct. The Box No. 11 contains Matchets, and those and the 6 Bundles of Spades and Shovels are for the Use of the Trustees Servants.

The 39 Parcels marked I.C. belong to James Carteret Esqr. at Frederica, and are to be delivered to him; and the 2 Boxes to Mr. [Thomas] Proctor and Mrs. [James] Burnside as directed.

The Trustees condole with You for the Lose of your sincere Friend Govr. [Samuel] Horsey.

Benjamin Martyn to Andrew Millar[6] at Kingston, Jamaica, Aug. 23, 1738, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 202, concerning Millar's search for plants.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia have received your Letter dated 26th. of May 1738 and have ordered me to acquaint You that as You are apprehensive that You cannot be of any farther Service to the Trust by continuing in the Spanish Settlements, and are desirous of quitting the Way of Life You are in, and propose your going to Georgia with what Hippocacuana You have got. They are very willing You should go to the Colony with it, and indeed think it reasonable; Lest the planting of it should suffer by the want of your Inspection. But as nothing appears to have been done for the Money which they have already paid, they cannot Charge themselves with any farther Expence upon that Account.

The Trustees are sorry to find that You dont mention any other Plants but the Hippocacuana for the Colony of Georgia. They hope if You have any others the Colony will have the Benefit of them, as well as your other Subscribers; Since the Principal Intention of your going was for the benefit of that Province.

Harman Verelst to the Rev. George Whitefield, Oct. 2, 1738, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 202, acknowledging good reports on religion in Savannah and Frederica. Inclosed to James Abercromby in Charles Town, by the Hope, Capt. White.

Sir

My last to You were of the 11th. and 25th. August by the Two Brothers and the Minerva. This waits upon You to acknowledge the Rect. of two Letters from You dated 14th. June & 1st. July last. The Trustees are well pleased with your Accot. of the People's

---

6. There is confusion about this letter. The letter of May 26, 1738, referred to as received by the Trustees was from Robert Miller or Millar, The Trustees' botanist and a brother of Andrew. This letter is in CRG, XXII, Part I, 150-152. Andrew Millar apparently lived in London and sometimes communicated with the Trustees about his brother. In the May 26, letter, Robert Millar reported that he had ipecacuanna (ipecacuanha), a medicinal tropical South American plant and would take it to Georgia. There was no mention of hippocacuana in this letter.

behaviour at Savannah, and they hope for as good an Account from Frederica where your future Station is intended; and by your speedy Return to England expect the same in Person.

Harman Verelst to Lt. Gov. William Bull of South Carolina, Oct. 2, 1738, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 203, acknowledging receipt of representation and letter to the Board of Trade. By the Hope, Capt. White.

Sir

The Trustees having been favoured with Copys of your Representation to the Lords Commissioners for Trade & Plantations dated 25th. of May[7] and of your Letter to their Lordships dated 20th. of July last[8] have ordered me (in the Absence of their Secretary) to Signify the Receipt of them, and to acquaint You that they think themselves obliged to You for communicating the same to them in the Absence of General Oglethrope, Of whose Arrival in Georgia they hope soon to hear.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Oct. 2, 1738, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 203, concerning correspondence with the Trustees. Inclosed to James Abercromby in Charles Town. By the Hope, Capt. White.

Sir

The Trustees not hearing from You since your Journal and Letter of 27th. of May last, when Opportunitys have occasioned their hearing from Mr. Whitefield twice, vizt. By Letters dated the 14 June and 1 July last; makes them fear You were indisposed. You always having been so regular in your Correspondence. And they desire that in Case of Indisposition at any time happening to You, that Your Son may in that Case keep up the Correspondence with them.

---

7. This was concerned with the King's right to land in America and the weak ability of South Carolina and Georgia to defend themselves against the French and the Spanish. See Diary of the Earl of Egmont, II, 504.

8. This letter concerned the Choctaw Indians and their long-standing French interest but recent expressions of interest in English friendship. It is in Calendar of State Papers, Colonial Series, America and West Indies, XLIV (1738), (London, 1969), pp. 166-168.

Please to take Care that the several Persons to whom the Letters herewith sent You, have them delivered.
[P.S.] When the Revd. Mr. [William] Norris has occasion for his Salary of 50 £a year from the Trust, Please to assist him in the Application for it, out of the Trustees Effects in Georgia.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Oct. 27, 1738, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 204, concerning lack of receipt of letters from Georgia. By the Brunswick, Capt. Payne.

Sir

My last to You was of the 2d instant by the Hope Captain White and no Letters have been yet received from Georgia by the Trustees of later Dates than mentioned in my last. Altho there are Letters in Town by the way of New York dated 27 August in Georgia. The Trustees are impatient to know the occasion of this Silence.

Herewith You receive the Daily Advertizers for the use of the Province from 7 August to 26 October 1738.

Harman Verelst to James Oglethorpe, Dec. 22, 1735, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 204-205, concerning Oglethorpe's arrival in Georgia, certified accounts, and Trustee finances. By the America, Capt. John Gerald.

Sir

The Trustees thank you for pleasuring them with your Letter dated the 13th. of September last, and long to hear of your Welfare by the next Letters. They have heard of your safe Landing by the way of Charles Town and New York, and hope soon to have particulars from your self.

Mr. [George] Whitefield on the 13th. instant brought them Letters from Mr. [William] Stephens and Mr. [Thomas] Causton in July and August last, and two more Certified Accots, have been presented to the Trustees which were certified by Mr. Causton, the one the 5th. of August last for £426:0:2 to Messrs. Saml. Montaigut & Co, and the other the 20th. of the same month to Messrs. Robert and John Williams for £587:13:0 which are both sent back to Georgia for payment. These were certified long after Mr. Causton promised to obey the Trustees Orders, and certify no more Accots.

The Trustees have received the So. Carolina Gazette wherein a Stop is put to further Debts by the Notice published therein on the 7th. of September last.

The Parliament meets the 18th. of next month and the Trustees hope to have a further Supply, they having nothing left; and if the Effects in Georgia don't answer the Accots. sent back for Payment, they will be much in Debt. The Accompts sent back amounting to upwards of £3,000.

The Trustees have paid Mr. [Peter & J. C.] Simond every thing due to Mr. [Isaac] Chardon's Executors.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Dec. 22, 1738, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 205-206, concerning mail from Georgia, Stephens' Journal, goods and letters to Georgia, Webster Taylor, and vine cuttings. By the America, Capt. John Gerald.

Sir

Mr. [George] Whitefield being so long in his Passage the Trustees did not receive your Letters of the 25th, of July and 26th. of August last until the 13th. instant; which made them so uneasy to your Silence as in my last Letters to You I have mentioned. And to prevent the like for the future the Trustees desire you may write to them by the way of New York when Sloops give you an Opportunity, as well as by the way of So. Carolina.

The Trustees have received your Journals from 27 May to 26 August which accompanied your Letters, and a Committee meets next Wednesday to consider them and the other Papers and Letters before them; You give them an entire Satisfaction in your particular and honest Accot. of things; their Ears desire to be open to Truth only, and your Adherence to the Principles you have hitherto continued to show in their Service will, as well as has, convinced them that they were not mistaken in the Expectations they had from your engaging in their Service.

Give me Leave to acknowledge the Receipt of your Letters to me and to acquaint You that the Letters You forwarded were carefully sent as directed.

Mr. Joseph Wragg's Accot. of the Charges when Mr. Thomas Stephens arrived at Charles Town in December last has never been sent to the Trustees, but I have by this Ship wrote to him to Charge the 50 £ Currency he supplied your Son with to the Trustees Accompt. Captn. Shubrick who is to Sail next month will bring very full Letters from the Trust. And Mr. Whitefield intends to return to Georgia soon after that Ship.

Inclosed is a Copy of the things sent by the America Captn. Gerald, which Mr. [James] Abercromby is to forward from Charles Town to You, and which please to take Care they are delivered as directed with the several Letters herewith sent according to the inclosed List of the said Letters.

You are desired to make inquiry if one Mr. Webster Taylor formerly an Attorney in New Inn be in Georgia or not, he being a Witness to a Will and his being alive to be examined a Matter of great Service to the Person who desired this Inquiry to be made. The Vine Cuttings in the inclosed Bill of Lading are sent to be Planted in the Colony.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Causton, Dec. 22, 1738, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 206-207, concerning receipt of letters, journals, and accounts, certified accounts returned, and asking for a copy of the inventory of stores. By the America, Capt. John Gerald.

Sir

On the 13th. instant the Trustees received your Letters dated 25th. July and 26th. August last with the Continuation of your Journal to 24th. of September 1737, the Issues of Stores for November 1737 and the Duplicate of Receipts for Money paid from Christmas 1737 to Midsummer 1738, and those Receipts as far as they are intelligible for what Service the Moneys were so paid, shall be Posted off to your Credit; But those which are not must remain a Charge on You until they are explained as the former Queries on your Payments have been made for want thereof.

These Letters Journals and Papers You have transmitted will be taken into Consideration next Week by the Committees of Correspondence and Accompts. But the Trustees are much Surprized at your breaking your Promise to them which You made in your Letter of the 26th. of May last, to Obey their Orders and not Certify any more Accompts. And instead thereof dared to venture to Certify an Accot. the 5th. of August last to Messrs. Saml. Montaigut & Co. for £426:0:2 and another the 20th. of the same month to Messrs. Robert & John Williams £587.13.0 both of which are returned to Georgia for Payment, whereby the Accompts sent back amount to upwards of £3,000— to be paid out of the Trustees Effects in Georgia, What those Effects are the Trustees are ingnorant of, but by the Sums they have paid and the Orders they have given they know what they ought to be.

In your Letter to me of 26th. July last You mention that You had taken an Inventory of Stores to Midsummer 1738; and if taken, sure a Copy might have been made, which was so necessary a Work to have been done and sent, that no Multiplicity of Business could have prevented it; and the not Sending it, the Trustees blame You much for.

Harman Verelst to Joseph Wragg, merchant at Charles Twon, Dec. 22, 1738, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 207, asking for a copy of his account with the Trustees. By the America, Capt. John Gerald.

Sir

Having never received an Accot. of the Expence in sending the Passengers and Goods consigned to You by the Ship Minerva Captain Nickleson which by your Letter of the 21st. December 1737 You informed me You had forwarded to Savannah in Georgia. And Mr. Thomas Stephens having acquainted me that You had supplied him with £50. So. Carolina Currency under the Difficulties he laboured under when landed at Charles Town, You are desired to place that £50. Currency to the Trustees Accot.; and when your Accot. of the said Expence is forwarded to England for Examination, it will be duly paid either to your Order here or in America as you shall chuse.

Harman Verelst to Lt. William Horton, Dec. 22, 1738, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 208, concerning his report on Southern Georgia and a Spanish launch there. By the America, Capt. Gerald.

Sir

The Trustees received your Letter dated 28th. August last on the 13th instant, and they are obliged to You for the Accot. You gave them of the Situation of the Southern part of the Province of Georgia, and for the Pains You have taken with the People at Frederica.

Your Conduct relating to the Spanish Launce [launch] the Trustees very much approve of and they are glad to congratulate You on your Promotion to a Lieutenancy in General Oglethorpe's Regiment, which they think You very deserving of.

Harman Verelst to James Abercromby, attorney-general of South Carolina, Dec. 22, 1738, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 208, thanking him for his help to Georgia. By the America, Capt. John Gerald.

Sir

I received yours dated 8th. Septemeber last on 13th. instant by Mr. [George] Whitefield with the So. Carolina Gazette inclosed. The Trustees are glad to hear of your arrival and are obliged to You for your Care in having their Notice published, the Expence where of and of what further Occasions of Expence they may trouble You with will be duly Satisfied to your Order here or in America, as You shall please.

Inclosed You receive a Bill of Lading of Parcels consigned to You to be forwarded with the Packet for Georgia to Wm. Stephens

Esqr. Secretary for the Affairs of the Trust in Georgia; Which the Trustees desire your Care of, and are obliged to You for permitting them to give You this Trouble.

Harman Verelst to James Oglethorpe, Feb. 5, 1738-9, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 209-210, concerning Parliamentary grant applied for, payments in Georgia, Trustee servants in Georgia, public debts in Georgia, and Trustee thanks to Oglethorpe. To be forwarded to Georgia by the Lt. Gov. of New York; by the Easter, Capt. Robert Ratsey; by the Duke of Berwick, Capt. Basset; and by the Mary Ann, Capt. Thomas Shubrick.

Sir

On the 29th. of last month and not before, the Trustees received your Letter dated the 19th. of September last, giving an Account of your Arrival in Georgia.

They had applied for a Supply to Mr. Chancellor of the Exchequer, and prepared a Petition to Parliament before the Receipt of that Letter.

Your Letters of the 7th. and 19th. of October were rec'd on the 22d. of last month, which occasioned the Trustees to resolve to amend their Petition, and apply for the Payment of Debts by unforseen Accidents, and therefore not provided for in the Grant of the last Session of Parliament; Resolving to get as much as possible granted this Session.

The Papers You sent with your Letter of the 7th. of October were also received. And the Trustees, out of a due Concern for the Welfare of the Colony and to Ease You as much as possible under the great weight you labour, in that faithful Discharge of the Trust reposed in You, have Agreed to your directing the Issue of the Five hundred pounds in Sola Bills which You took over with You, and are to be so Issued for the Support of the most necessitous Objects and for Assistance of the Industrious Inhabitants. And the Trustees have reserved Money in the Bank for the Payment of them on their Return to England.

They have also agreed to send You by Captain Shubrick (whom Mr. Revel has engaged to go to Georgia the 15th. instant with forty Tons of Provisions for your Regiment) Fifteen Tons of Beer in Barrels. The Use and Produce whereof is to be applied for the Trustees Servants to be employed in cultivating Lands for the Religious Uses of the Colony, being to be paid for out of that Money.

They have also agreed to send You by the same Ship Six hundred pounds more in Sola Bills for the use of their Servants, and have reserved £400 out of the Money for building Churches, and

£ 200 out of the Money for Religious Uses, to Answer them. And the Servants' Labour in those Services, or the Produce thereof must be so applied.

The Trustees when they know their Success in Parliament, intend to send over a Commission to State and Determine the Publick Debts in Georgia, and for that purpose to name William Stephens Esqr., Mr. Henry Parker and Mr. Thomas Jones, Who are to Sign to each Accompt what shall appear due to be paid in England. And thereby to discharge the Effects in Georgia from any Claim; That they may be applied for the Service of the Colony, until the Arrival of the Sola Bills to be sent after the next Supply is Voted, for the Support of the Colony for the ensuing Year.

The Trustees are very sensible of the Difficultys You labour under, and the Dangers You are exposed to; and Bless God for your great Deliverance in the late Mutiny. They much approve of your Conduct under these Hardships, and are truly animated with a most commendable Zeal for the preservation and Welfare of that province, which You have endured so many Fatigues; and gone thro' so many eminent Dangers in the establishing of.

They are very sensible of the Spaniards Desire to Possess it, But as it never has been (to the Trustees Knowledge) possessed by them; They have reason to hope it never will.

As to Mr. [Thomas] Causton's and Mr. [William] Bradley's several Conducts, the same Commissioners will be impowered to Examine and Determine thereupon and the Trustees expect, that the same Care should be taken for Mr. Bradley's giving Security to answer the Event, as well as Mr. Causton.

This comes by the way of New York, in hopes to reach You before Captn. Shubrick's Arrival.

Benjamin Martyn to Robert Trevor, Minister at the Hague, Feb. 11, 1738/9, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 211, concerning Salzburgers traveling through Holland.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia in America having received Advice that the seven following Persons vizt. George Sanftle Ben [Sanftleben], John Caspar Ulick, Gertraud Lacknerin, Elizabeth Wassermaennim, Margaretta Eggerin, Margaretta Berenbergerin and her Sister[9] have set out from Augsbourgh for Frankfort, and will

---

9. All of these came to Georgia. However it was Sanftleben's sister, Anna Elizabeth, instead of Margaretta Berenberger's sister as Martyn says. See Verelst to Bolzius, April 2, 1739, below,

soon arrive at Rotterdam, in Order to take their Passage for England, and from hence to Georgia, have ordered me to request Your Protection of them, in case they meet with any Difficulties in their Passage thro' Holland. They are recommended to the Care of Mr. D. Wolters at Rotterdam, who will apply to You if there is any Occasion.

Benjamin Martyn to D. Wolters[10] at Rotterdam, Feb. 12, 1738/9, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 211, concerning Salzburgers traveling through Holland.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia having received Advice that seven Persons vizt. George Sanftle Ben, John Caspar Ulick, Gertraud Lackmerin, Elizabeth Wassermaennim, Margaretta Eggerin, Margaretta Berenbergerin and her Sister have set out from Augsbourgh for Frankfort, and will soon arrive at Rotterdam, in order to get a Passage for England; and from hence to Georgia, have ordered me to desire You will give them on their Arrival at Rotterdam all the Assistance in your Power, and provide them a speedy and convenient Passage to England. The Trustees have wrote to Mr. [H. M.] Trevor[11] by this Post to request his Protection of them, if they meet with any Difficulties.

Harman Verelst to the Rev. Samuel Urlsperger at Augsburg, Feb. 19, 1738/9, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 212, concerning Salzburger colonists for Georgia.

Revd. Sir

Mr. [Friedrich Michael] Ziegenhagen[12] having laid before the Trustees by the hands of the Honble. James Vernon Esqr. an Abstract of your Letter dated 29th. of last month N. S. acquainting him with the Number and Characters of the Colonists for Georgia who set out from Augspurg two days before in their Way for Franckfurt, and of the Assistances begin them notwithstanding the many Causes wch might

---

10. Wolters was the English royal agent at Rotterdam.

11. British minister at the Hague.

12. Chaplain at the Royal Lutheran Chapel in London and a channel for German religious affairs in England.

have prevented it, had not the Zeal of the Benefactors Surmounted those difficulties.

The Trustees acknowledge themselves much obliged to You for your Care and to the several Benefactors who helped their Colonists to Franckfurt; But in a more particular manner to the Family Von Hoeslin who have so often and in a most generous charitable manner so chearfully contributed to the Relief of the Emigrants at Ebenezer.

Your recommending Sparingness to the People in their Progress for England was very proper when joined with the necessary Credit for their going on, which will be answered in England.

Mr. [Robert] Trevor and Mr. [D.] Wolters have been both wrote to on this occasion, and Care will be taken of the Colonists on their Arrival at Rotterdam.

Harman Verelst to James Oglethorpe, March 3, 1738/9, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 213-214, concerning application for Parliamentary grant, money for religious purposes in Georgia, beer shipped to Georgia, issue of sola Bills, and naval vessels for Georgia. By the Mary Ann, Capt. Thomas Shubrick.

Sir

Herewith You receive a Copy of the Trustees Letter dated the 15th instant sent by the way of New York.[13]

Your Letter to me of the 22nd of Novr. last I rec'd the 15th of last month, and laid it before the Trustees; they are thereby as well as by your former Letters furnished with Reasons for their increasing of their first Demand, and they are proceeding with all possible Diligence to obtain the wanted Supply.

The Trustees having received £40 for Mr. John Mac Leod the Scot's Minister at Darien, they have sent over Sola Bills for that purpose. They have also sent £70 more in Sola Bills whereof £30 is to be paid to Mr. [Israel Christian] Gronau to make up the Charges of building his Dwelling House from £10 to £40 and £40 to Mr. Bolzius towards the Maintenance of Saltzburgh Widows and Orphans, which £70 is out of money appropriated for the Use of the Saltzburghers.

The Trustees desire also that out of the Sola Bills now sent You and payable with the Money appropriated for the Religious Uses

---

13. There is no letter of February 15 in the Trustees' letter book. Evidently the letter of February 5, above, is intended.

of the Colony, You should direct a House to be built at Frederica for Mr. [William] Norris the Minister, who is (on the Arrival of Mr. [George] Whitefield at Savannah) to be stationed there, and also to have a five Acres Lot to be fenced and cultivated for him; And a five Acres Lot to be fenced and cultivated for the Minister at Savannah as near as may be to the Minister's House there.

Herewith You receive an Invoice of the 15 Tons of Beer amounting (with Freight and Insurance) to the Sum of £160:10:6. The Produce whereof is to be applied for the Cloathing & maintaining the Trustees Servants to be employed in cultivating Lands for Religious Uses; Which Wm. Stephens Esqr., Mr. Henry Parker, and Mr. Thomas Jones or any two of them are to Accot. for to the Trustees, in the same manner as they are to Accot. for the Sola Bills they are directed to issue.

The Sola Bills sent You, which the Trustees now desire You to Indorse amount to £710.— And herewith You receive an Indemnity for the Indorsements of them, under the Seal of the Corporation. They are to be issued by William Stephens Esqr. Mr. Henry Parker and Mr. Thomas Jones or any two of them in the following manner, vizt. £600.— part thereof to be applied in Cloathing and Maintenance of the Trustees Servants whose Services are to Answer the Expence thereof as far as £400 towards building a Church at Savannah, and £200 in cultivating Lands for Religious Uses in the Northern and Southern parts of Georgia. And the other £110 to Mr. [John] MacLeod, Mr. [Israel Christian] Gronau and Mr. [John Martin] Bolzius as before mentioned; and they are directed that the two of them who shall issue the said Bills do send an Accot. Signed to the Trustees shewing on every Issue to whom and for what Services agreable to the above Instructions each respective Issue was made, together with a List of the several Bills so issued.

The Trustees take this opportunity of acquainting You, That the Lords of the Admiralty instead of a small Sloop to attend on the Settlement of Georgia have ordered the Phenix and Seaford Men of War both 20 Guns Ships alternately from South Carolina to Georgia to attend upon and secure Georgia from any attempts.
[P.S.] The Sola Bills are in a small Box directed to You & marked G x C, and consist of 31 of 10£ each No. 201 to 231, & 400 of 1£ each No. 2501 to 2,900.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Jones, March 3, 1738/9, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 214-215, concerning payment of Georgia debts, funds for religious purposes, maintenance of Trust servants in Georgia, beer sent to Georgia, and issuance of sola bills. By the Mary Ann, Capt. Thomas Shubrick.

Sir

I received your Letters dated 19th. & to 20th. October & 12th. November last, and several Accompts drawn out which Mr. William Stephens sent me. The Trustees will apply to Parliament for Money to discharge the Debt incurred, and for further Settling and improving the Colony which when Voted they intend to send over a Commission to State and Determine the Publick Debts in Georgia, and the Commissioners will be enabled to Sign to each Accot. the several Sums which shall appear to be due to the respective Persons intitled. And such Debts is intended to be made payable in England, and Sola Bills will be sent as soon as the Sum is Voted; Which are to be issued for the Service of the Colony according to the Regulations to be sent with them, whereby all future Expences will be defrayed with ready Money and all Occasions of contracting new Debts avoided, pursuant to the Publick Notices affixed on the Store Houses in Georgia and published in the London and South Carolina Gazettes.

The Trustees have sent over to General Oglethrope by this Ship £710. in their Sola Bills consisting of 31 of 10 £ each and 400 of 1 £ each, which by Indorsements thereon are to be issued by William Stephens Esqr. Mr. Henry Parker and your Self or any two of You for the following Purposes, vizt. £600 part thereof to be applied in Cloathing and Maintenance of the Trustees Servants whose Services are to Answer the Expence thereof as far as £400 towards building a Church at Savannah, and £200 in cultivating Lands for Religious Uses in the Northern and Southern parts of Georgia, & the remaining £110 is to be issued as follows, vizt. £40 part thereof to the Reverend Mr. John Mac Leod the Scots Minister at Darien in Georgia in Discharge of the like Sum received by the Trustees for his Use from the Society in Scotland for propagating Christian Knowledge, £30. other part thereof to the Revd. Mr. [Israel Christian] Gronau at Ebenezer in Georgia to make up the Charge of building his Dwelling House from £10 to £40 pursuant to his Request to the Trustees by his Letter dated the 6th. of November last, and £40 the Residue to the Revd. Mr. [John Martin] Bolzius at Ebenezer to be applied by him towards the Maintenance of Saltzburgh Widows and Orphans.

The Trustees have sent by this Ship and consigned to Genl. Oglethorpe 15 Tons of strong Beer in 90 Barrels, which by the Invoice herewith sent You amounts (with Freight and Insurance) to the Sum of £160:10:6 the Produce whereof is to be applied for the Cloathing and maintaining the Trustees Servants to be employed in cultivating Lands for Religious Uses besides the above mentioned £200— in Sola Bills for that purpose, of which Produce & issuing the said £710. in Sola Bills, some two of You three before named are to Accot. to the Trustees, and shew thereby in what Services agreable to the foregoing Instructions the said Produce of the Beer

and the said Sola Bills have been applied. And as You issue the said Sola Bills You are to make out an Accompt shewing to whom and for what Services agreable to the above Directions each respective Issue is made; Wch. You are to send over to the Trustees Signed by the two of You who issue them together with a List of the Bills so issued in order to be discharged therefrom.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, March 3, 1738/9, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 216-217, concerning issuance of sola bills, maintenance of Trust servants, funds for religious purposes, and beer sent to Georgia. By the Mary Ann, Capt. Shubrick.

Sir

The Observations and Directions arising from the Trustees Perusal of your Journal to the 21st. of November last, which they received 29th. January foll. will be sent You by the next Opportunity, they not having time at present fully to determine thereupon.

The Trustees have desired General Oglethorpe to order the issuing £500 in their Sola Bills consisting of 100 of 5 £ each, which by Indorsements thereof are to be issued by your Self Mr. Thomas Causton and Mr. Henry Parker or any two of You, for defraying the most necessary Services of the Colony in the Supporting and assisting the Industrious and Helpless. Therefore You and Mr. Parker are desired to be the two Persons who Sign to the Issue of them, and as You issue them You are to make out an Accot. shewing to whom and for what Services agreable to the above Directions each respective Issue is made, which You are to send over to the Trustees Signed by both of You togehter with a List of the Bills so issued in order to be discharged therefrom and to enable the Trustees to Accot. to the Publick in what Services the Moneys granted and given have been applied.

The Trustees have sent over to General Oglethorpe by this Ship £710 in their Sola Bills consisting of 31 of 10 £ each and 400 of 1 £ each which by Indorsements thereon are to be issued by your Self Mr. Henry Parker and Mr. Thomas Jones or any two of You for the following purposes, vizt. £ 600.— part thereof to be applied in Cloathing and Maintenance of the Trustees Servants whose Services are to answer the Expence thereof as far as £400 towards building a Church at Savannah, and £200 in cultivating Lands for Religious Uses in the Northern and Southern parts of Georgia, and the remaining £110 is to be issued as follows vizt. £40 part thereof to the Revd. Mr. John Mac Leod the Scots Minister at Darien in Georgia in Discharge of the like Sum received by the Trustees for his Use from the Society in Scotland for propagating Christian Knowledge, £30. other part thereof to the Revd. Mr. [Israel

Christian] Gronau at Ebenezer in Georgia to make up the Charge of building his Dwelling House from £10 to £40 pursuant to his Request to the Trustees by his Letter dated the 6th. of November last, and £40 the Residue to the Revd. Mr. [John Martin] Bolzius at Ebenezer to be applied by him towards the Maintenance of Saltzburgh Widows and Orphans.

The Trustees have sent by this Ship and consigned to Genl. Oglethorpe 15 Tons of strong Beer in 90 Barrels, which by the Invoice herewith sent You amounts (with Freight and Insurance) to the Sum of £160:10:6 the Produce whereof is to be applied for the Cloathing and maintaining the Trustees Servants to be employed in cultivating Lands for Religious Uses besides the abovementioned £200 in Sola Bills for that purpose, of which Produce and issuing the said £710 in Sola Bills some two of You three before named are to Accot. to the Trustees, and show thereby in what Services agreable to the foregoing Instructions the said Produce of the Beer and the said Sola Bills have been applied.

And the Trustees have desired General Oglethorpe to direct a House to be built at Frederica for Mr. [William] Norris the Minister who is (on the Arrival of Mr. [George] Whitefield at Savannah) to be Stationed there and also to have a Five Acres Lot to be fenced and cultivated for him; and a Five Acres Lot to be fenced and cultivated for the Minister at Savannah, as near as may be to the Minister's House there.

Harman Verelst to the Rev. William Norris, March 3, 1738/9, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 217, informing him of his appointment at Frederica and having a house built there. By the Mary Ann, Capt. Shubrick.

Reverend Sir

Though the Trustees have received no Letter from You, yet they hear of your safe Arrival by their Secretary Mr. Wm. Stephens, and by his Account hope You will be an acceptable Pastor to the People at Savannah.

Mr. [George] Whitefield who arrived here in December last has been ordained Priest and intends to return soon for Savannah. The Trustees on that Occasion have agreed to your being Minister at Frederica after his Arrival at Savannah, and have ordered a House to be built there for your Reception and a five Acres Lot near it to be fenced and cultivated for You at their Expence, wch. will be a very commodious Situation for You; They desire to hear from You by every Opportunity.

Harman Verelst to the Rev. John Martin Bolzius, March 3, 1738/9, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 218, informing him of religious funds for Ebenezer. By the Mary Ann, Capt. Shubrick.

Reverend Sir

On the 23d. of January last I was favoured with your Letter dated 6th. of November preceeding, which I laid before the Trustees who have been pleased to direct that £40 should be paid into your Hands to be applied towards the Maintenance of your Saltzburgh Widows and Orphans, for which purpose their Sola Bills are sent over by this Ship, and by applying to Wm. Stephens Esqr. Mr. Henry Parker and Mr. Thomas Jones or any two of them You will receive the said £40 which on Receipt thereof please to Signify to the Trustees.

The Passage of the two Families of Palatine Servants consisting of 5 heads by the Two Brothers will be a future Consideration, to which the Trustees Inclinations appear very favourable; Mr. [Israel] Gronau's Request has been also granted, of which I have acquainted him by this Opportunity. You may assure your Self, Sir, that nothing in my Power shall be wanting to the encouraging that Industry and good Harmony Subsisting your Congregation, and that your Self and Mr. Gronau will always find your Letters kindly received.

Harman Verelst to the Rev. Israel Christian Gronau, March 3, 1738/9, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 218, informing him of £30 additional to help build his house. By the Mary Ann, Capt. Shubrick.

Reverend Sir

On the 23d. of January last I received your Letter dated 6th. of November preceeding, and laid it before the Trustees, who are well pleased that your House is built strong and convenient to your Self; And in Consideration of its remaining a Dwelling House for a Minister of the Gospel for the time being they have consented to paying You the £30 to make up the Deficiency of the Charges of building the same, and You may apply to Wm. Stephens Esqr. Mr. Henry Parker and Mr. Thomas Jones or any two of them for the Money; Sola Bills being by this Ship sent over for that purpose. Please to Signify your Accot. of them to the Trustees.

Harman Verelst to Messrs. Crockatt & Seaman, March 3, 1738/9, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 219, thanking them for receipt of goods for Georgia. By the Mary Ann, Capt. Shubrick.

Gentlemen

I received your Letter dated 12th. January last and thank you for your Care of the Goods and Packets by the Minerva Captn. Nicklesson. Your Charges on the Occasion will be duly paid to your order Mr. Pomeroy.

Benjamin Martyn to the Rev. William Norris, March 30, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 219, informing him of good reports of him received, his appointment at Frederica, and books sent to him. By the Charles, Capt. Henry Haeramond.

Sir

The Trustees have received your two Letters of October 19th. and 12th. December last. They are very much pleased with the Zeal which appears in the prosecution of your Duty, which the Trustees have heard by other Hands is very great. They are very sensible that You must have met with great Difficulties, but they hope by your Prudence, and the Restoration of Affairs there (which will soon take Effect) that every thing for the future will prove easy to You especially as You are placed at Frederica in a more healthy Climate than Savannah is, and among a People who by Accounts which have been received had sober and orderly Lives.

The Trustees hope that Mr. [Harman] Verelst's Letter to You of the 3d. of March instant has reached your Hands. You was informed therein that a House is ordered to be built for your Reception, and a five Acre Lot near it was likewise ordered to be fenced and cultivated at the Trustees Expence.

You'll receive by this Ship a Box of Books containing 36 Bibles 51 Common Prayer Books 88 Lewis's Catechisms & 20 of the Duty of Man. The Box is directed to You, and the Books are for the use of the People at Frederica to be distributed as You think proper.

Benjamin Martyn to John Cross, consul at Teneriffe,[14] March 30, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 220, thanking him for his offer to supply wine for Georgia.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia have received your Letter dated 13th. November last. They think themselves much obliged to You for your Goodness in offering to Supply

---

14. The largest of the Canary Islands.

the Colony with Vidonia[15] and Madeira Wines, and have ordered me to return their Thanks for your Readiness to undertake it; But as no Occasion offers at present for sending any Wine thither, they cannot give You any Encouragement to proceed in it on your own Account any more than their own. As soon as they find an Occasion for sending any, they will have Recourse to your Friendship and obliging Offers.

Benjamin Martyn to James Oglethorpe, April 2, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 220-224, concerning Parliamentary grant, publick debt of Georgia to be ascertained, thanks to Oglethorpe for financial assistance, accusations against Thomas Causton, food for old freeholders at Frederica, defense expenses, issuance of stores, inventory of stores, overseer of Trust servants, payment of £50 to William Stephens, payment of William Norris's salary, Trustee desire plan of forts and islands, and law for inheritance to be drawn up. By the Charles, Capt. Haeramond; by the Prince, Capt. Bowles.

Sir

The Trustees in their last Letter could not give You the Satisfaction You might expect relating to their application to Parliament, as they had not presented their Petition, and were uncertain as to the Event of it. It has since been taken into Consideration, and on the 26th. of last month £20,000 were voted for the further settling and improving the Colony. Their Success in this was partly owing to the critical Situation of Affairs (Georgia being at present more generally looked on as a National Concern than it has been) and to the Trustees vigorous Representations of the Debts of the Province, & what has occasioned them, and that they shall not be liable to any others for the future. As the Trustees therefore are absolutely sure, that they shall never be able to procure any more extraordinary Grants from Parliament for maintaining the People or keeping up any Stores, they hope the People will after having been Supported for seven Years, give no Room to the World to Suspect, that it is owing either to their Want of Industry or the badness of the Soil or Climate that they cannot Support themselves.

That the Trustees may come at a compleat knowledge of the Publick Debts of the Province, they desire that attested Copies of all Accots. Between the Trust and any Persons in Georgia, of their Demands upon the Store, as well as the Stores Demands upon them (whether by Money, Servants, or Goods) which have hitherto

---

15. The wine produced on Teneriffe Island.

been perfected in pursuance of your Orders, as Signified in your Letter of the 7th. of October last, and not already sent, be transmitted to them with all convenient Speed, and particularly an attested Copy of Mr. [William] Horton's Accot. of Cattle and Corn advanced to the Inhabitants of Frederica.

They have likewise prepared a Commission for examining & Stating the Publick Debts of the Colony, and have prepared Instructions for the Commissioners. By the Measures which they are taking to discharge the Debts, the remaining Stores will be Freed from those Debts and applicable only to the future Support of the Colony.

The Trustees were pleased Sir, with the Directions which You had given, that those who had lodg'd any of their private Goods in the Store should have them immediately restored to them again.

The Trustees cannot but take Notice how much the Publick is indebted to You Sir, for the great Zeal which You have shown for supporting the Colony in its Exigencies, even at the Expence of your own Fortune; But they hope now they shall soon be able to send over the proper Assistance.

The Commissioners who are to State the Publick Debts of the Colony are likewise instructed to examine and State Mr. [Thomas] Causton's and Mr. [William] Bradley's Accots. which have given the Trustees great Uneasiness. The Trustees observe what Mr. Causton has said in Extenuation of his Offences; As to the converting of the Publick Money for his own Use, it was not in his Power, being too glaring an Act; but he had it in his Power to apply for his own Benefit the Stores and Servants, which they find he has done.

The Trustees Sir, have taken into Consideration the Petition of the old Freeholders at Frederica during [desiring] a Loan of two pounds of Meat, six pounds of Bread kind and one pint of Molasses each head p Week. As they find by the Postcript of your Letter of October the 7th. that their Petition was reduced by their own Consent to two pounds of Meat each head p Week, they are willing for an Encouragemt. to gratify them in this till Michaelmas next and no longer. They therefore desire (as they will not keep any Store open but for those whom they are obliged to maintain) that You will advance to the Petitioners in Money the Value of two pounds of Meat each head p Week till Michaelmas next. They also desire Sir, that You will make the same Advance for the same time to the five Persons lately arrived at Frederica, who petitioned to be Supported till they could Support themselves, which the Trustees say they cannot and will not undertake, especially as the said Persons were not sent over by them.

The Trustees Sir, observe in your Letter that Mention is made of an Establishment at St. Andrews[16] consisting of nineteen of the

---

16. Evidently Fort St. Andrews on the northern part of Cumberland Island.

Trust Servants and ten hired Men; that You have reduced the ten upon hire, but thought it necessary to allow them one months Pay for their Return home; as the Trustees suppose the Pay of the ten Men has already been defrayed by you Sir, they are willing to allow it, but they do not know what Services the nineteen Trust Servants are employed upon, unless upon the Fortifications, which do not belong to the Trust, and which they cannot be at any Expence about or maintain any Servants upon.

The Trustees have sent by the Charles Captn. Haeramond 80 Barrels of Flour, almost 25 Cwt. of Cheese and 30 firkins of Butter; They have ordered that these and the future Stores the Storekeeper do receive by the Bill of Lading in the presence of Mr. [William] Stephens and the first and second Bailiff, or any two of them, who are to testify the Receipt of the same, and that the Storekeeper do not deliver out any part of the Stores but under the Directions (by written Orders) of Mr. [William] Stephens and the first and second Bailiff or any two of them; and that the Issue of the Stores be in the first place to the Trust Servants, in the second to the Widows and Orphans, and afterwards to such of the People as are in necessity from Sickness or any unavoidable Calamity.

The Trustees have given Directions that an Accot. should be made up of all kinds of the Stores that shall appear to remain at the time the present Provisions shall arrive there, distinguishing the respective Species and Persons in whose hands the same shall appear to be. They have also directed that the Storekeeper do keep an Accot. of the Sex, Age, Name and Condition of every Person to whom any part is issued, and that he do punctually make up his Accots. every month, which are to be attested by Mr. Stephens and the first and second Bailiff, or any two of them, & transmitted every Opportunity.

The Trustees have appointed Mr. Richard White to have the Care of the Provisions to be sent to the Southern part of the Province, which are to be issued only by Directions (in written orders) of Mr. Stephens and the first and second Bailiff of Frederica or any two of them in the same manner and under the same Limitations as at Savannah; and he is to Observe the same method in his Accots. which are to be attested by Mr. Stephens and the first and second Bailiff of Frederica or any two of them, and are to be transmitted every Opportunity.

When the Stores now in Georgia, and those sent by this Ship are issued, the Trustees are determined that there shall be no more Stores in either part of the Province, but that all Payments shall be made in Money.

Mr. [William] Bradley being discharged by the Trustees from

being Overseer of the Trust Servants, the Trustees have given Orders that Mr. Stephens and the first and second Bailiff of Savannah do find out and appoint a proper Overseer of the Trust Servants in the Northern part of the Province, and that Mr. Stephens and the first and second Bailiff of Frederica do find out and appoint a proper Overseer of the Trust Servants in the Southern part; and that the Overseers do keep Accots. how many of the Servants are employed and of the Progress of their Labour agreable to the Trustees Letter of the 11th. of August last; and the Accots. are to be attested by Mr. Stephens and the Bailiffs or any two of them for each Division, and transmitted by every Opportuntiy.

The Trustees have ordered £20 to be given to Mr. Stephens to pay the Expences he has contracted by the Sickness of his family, and £30 more in Consideration of his Losses by his Servants Sickness.

They have also ordered that what Money is due to Mr. [William] Norris the Minister be paid to him and desire that You will give it him, as well as the £50 to Mr. Stephens, out of the Sola Bills which You carried over with You. They think it necessary that for the future, the Minister's Salary of £50 p Ann. be paid to him Quarterly in Money.

That the Trustees may have it in their power to evince the great Utility of the Province, they desire that You will send them by the first Opportunity Plans of all the Forts in Georgia and their Situation, and likewise as particular a Description as may be of all the Islands and Ports and their Situations between Savannah & St. Juan's River.

The Trustees intend to take into their Consideration the Services of Mr. [Jacob] Camuse.

A Committee is appointed by the Trustees to prepare a Law that the Legal Possessors for the time being of Lands in Georgia being Tenants in Tail Male only shall be empowered in default of Issue Male by any Deed or Writing, or by their last Will and Testament (attested by two or more credible Witnesses to be register'd in a limited time) to appoint any Daughter as his Successor To hold to her and the Heirs Male of her Body, and in Case of no Daughter any Male or Female Relation Provided that the Person or Persons so appointed do in Court personally appear and claim the Lot devised to her within 18 months after the Death of the Grantor or Devisor; and in default of such Claim the Lot to remain to the Trustees to be granted out by them.

Benjamin Martyn to Samuel Auspourger [Ausperger], April 2, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 224, desiring plats and descriptions

of land surveyed by him. By the Charles, Capt. Haeramond; by the Prince, Capt. Bowles.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia do desire that You will send them Maps of all the Lands which You have surveyed, and Accots. for whom the Lands are, in what Place, the Number of Acres and the Nature of the different Soils, and that You will continue from time to time to do the same.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, April 2, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 225-229, concerning court action in Georgia, receipt and issuance of stores, overseers for Trust servants, allowance to William Stephens, payment of salary of William Norris, cost of Trustee servant maintenance, examination of certified and store accounts, law for inheritance being drafted, and anniversary sermon. By the Charles, Capt. Haeramond; by the Prince, Capt. Bowles.

Sir

The Trustees received your Letter dated 2d of Janry. last and your Journal therewith transmitted; They came to the Office the 16th. of last month, and will be considered by the first Opportunity, and their Observations and Directions which have arisen on your preceeding Journals or shall arise upon this last will be sent You with all possible Dispatch.

But having observed that Jos. Hetherington, Henry Bishop, and Francis Elgar (Servant to Mrs.[Elizabeth] Lacy) had been indicated of Felony in killing some Cattle belonging to Henry Parker, and been found guilty of the Indictment; and that the Magistrates had suspended passing a Judgement upon them till they had the Trustees Direction; The Trustees are surprized that the Magistrates have not applied to them for their Opinion. If the Case had been laid before the Trustees, they would have been inclinable to think that they ought not to have been indicted of Felony; but upon a clear Conviction of any Persons Stealing or killing any Cattle that appeared to be the Property of any other Person, the proper Punishmt. would be a Pecuniary Mulct [fine] of three times the value.

Herewith You receive a Copy of the Bill of Lading consigned to Mr. [James] Abercromby at Charles Town to be sent to Mr. Thomas Jones from him, which consists of 80 Barrels of Flour, 30 firkins

of Butter and 14 Casks of Cheese, and a Box of Books directed to the Reverend Mr. [William] Norris, which is to be delivered to him; And herewith You have a Copy of the Invoice of the said Flour, Butter and Cheese. These Provisions Mr. Jones is to receive by the said Copy of the Bill of Lading in your presence together with the first and second Bailiff at Savannah or any two of You, who are to testify this Receipt thereof, and thereby become a Charge on him as Storekeeper. And the Trustees have directed his Discharge thereof to be only by written orders from any two of the three before mentioned, and that he punctually make up his Accots. every month, not only of the Provisions now sent, but also of the Issue of the Stores remaining unissued on the Receipt hereof, with an Accot. of such Remain which are to be issued only by like written Orders; Which Accots. are to be transmitted to the Trustees by every Opportunity, attested by your Self and the said first and second Bailiff or any two of them.

And such part of these Provisions as shall be thought necessary to be sent to the Southward, are to be forwarded from Savannah to Mr. Richard White at Frederica, with a particular List thereof to be sent to him and the first and second Bailiff there; to be delivered to him in their Presence, who are to testify his Receipt thereof, and thereby be a Charge on him as Storekeeper; and the Trustees direct his Discharge thereof to be only by written orders from the said Bailiffs and your Self when there or any two of them and that he punctually make up his Accots. every month not only of the part of these Provisions which shall be sent him but also of the Issue of the Stores remaining unissued on the Receipt hereof under his Care, with an Accot. of such Remain, which are to be issued only by like written orders; Which Accots. are to be transmitted to the Trustees by every Opportunity, and are to be Signed by the said Bailiffs and your Self when at Frederica or any two of them.

And the Trustees have ordered that the Issue of the Stores in Georgia shall be in the first place to the Trustees Servants, and after them to the Widows and Orphans or to such Planters who are in Necessity from Sickness or any unavoidable Calamity.

And the said Accompts of the Remain of Stores at Savannah and Frederica are to distinguish the several Species thereof and in whose hands they shall appear to be; and the respective Storekeepers in their Accots. of the Issues of the said Remains of Stores, and of the Provisions now sent are also to distinguish the Sex, Age, Name and Condition of every Person to whom any part is issued.

The Trustees having discharged Mr. William Bradley from the Care of their Servants, and from their Service in any manner whatsoever; They have directed that You and the first and second

Bailiff of Savannah do appoint a proper Overseer of the Trustees Servants in the Northern part of the Province, and that You and the first and second Bailiff of Frederica do appoint a proper Overseer for the Southern part of the Province, whom the Trustees direct should be Persons no way concerned in the Cultivation of Lands of their own; and for that purpose intend in their Estimate to Commence from Midsr. next to provide Allowances for them, and until that time when they know their Services performed will consider them for it; and the Trustees direct that the said Overseers do keep Accots. of the Progress of the Trustees Servants in their Labour agreable to the Directions they sent the 11th. of August last, and how many are employed; and the said Overseer's Accompts are to be attested by your Self and the said Bailiffs or any two of them for each part of the Province, and to be transmitted by every Opportunity.

The Trustees in Consideration of your Expences by the Sickness of your family have allowed You £20 to defray that Expence, and in Consideration of your Loss by your Servants Sickness they have allowed You £30 more, which Sums are to be paid You out of the £500 in the Trustees Sola Bills Genl. Oglethorpe brought over with him; and the Trustees in their Estimate from Midsummer next will consider You for the Additional Business they have directed You to transact, being very desirous to encourage You as far as in their Power to continue that Care and full Intelligence in the Trustees Affairs You have hitherto pursued.

The Trustees have also directed that the Salary of £50 a year due to the Reverend Mr, [William] Norris should be paid him out of the said £500 in Sola Bills, and that the said Salary shall be paid for the future quarterly.

The Trustees desire You will send them an exact List of all the Trustees Servants, with their several times of Service, to which they are respectively engaged; and they desire to know what will be the Expence fully to maintain by the Week in Victuals and Cloaths each Servant, the Trustees intending to defray all Expences with ready Money and to have no further Store.

Herewith You receive a Commission appointing your Self Mr. Henry Parker and Mr. Thos. Jones Commissioners for examining the several Items of the following Accots. certified by Mr. Thos. Causton. Copies whereof are herewith sent You, excepting two not yet demanded. Vizt.

An Accompt certified the 21st. Janry 1737 to Captn. William Thomson for £469:1: 1 1/2.

An Accompt certified the 25th. March 1738 to Messrs Samuel Montaigut & Co. for £772:4:7.

An Accompt certified the 15th. April 1738 to the Executors of Paul Jenys Esqr for £590:13:7.

Two Accompts certified the 29th. of the same month to Messrs. Pytt & Tuckwell, the one for £102:5:0 1/4 and the other for £ 79:13:7.

An Accompt certified the 15th. of June 1738 to Recompence Stanbery for £68:13:11.

An Accompt certified the 25th. of the same month to Messrs. Pytt and Tuckwell for £225:7:2 1/4.[17]

An Accompt certified the 5th. of August 1738 to Messrs. Samuel Montaigut & Co. for £426:0:2.

And an Accompt certified the 20th. of the same month to Messrs. Robert and John Williams for £587:13:0. And also to examine and State the several Debts owing by the Store in Georgia the 10th. of October last which are specified in a List thereof herwith sent You, Copied from that the Trustees received from You the 22d of January last amounting in the whole to £6688:1:2 3/4, and to examine and State whether any part thereof are included in the before mentioned certified Accompts; and if any and what part of either hath at any time been paid and satisfied. And also to State how much of the Accot. certified to the Executors of Paul Jenys Esqr. now remains due, after the Credit for the Duty of Rum and £3:3:0 otherwise due to the Trustees is given, according to the Accot. herewith sent You as stated by the Trustees. In which Commission a Power is given to the Commissioners to administer Oaths to the Claimants and Persons they shall produce in Evidence.

And herewith You receive Instructions for the Executing the said Commission and for examining and stating the Accots. of Mr. [William] Bradley.

The Trustees at their Anniversary Meeting [March 15] having ordered a Law to be prepared for the following purpose, the same is now drawing; and they hope it will prove very satisfactory to all the Freeholders of Georgia. "That the legal Possessors for the time being of Lands in Georgia, being Tenants in Tail Male only, shall be empowered in Default of such Issue Male by any Deed in Writing, or by their last Will and Testament attested by Two or more credible Witnesses, to appoint any Daughter as his Successor To hold to her and the Heirs Male of her Body; and in Case he shall have no Daughers, to appoint any one Male or Female Relations and the Heirs Male of his or her Body as his Successor Provided always and upon express Condition that the Person or Persons so appointed as a foresaid shall and do in Court personally appear and claim within 18 months after the Death of such Grantor or

---

17. Marginal note on original for accounts of Stanbery for June 15 and Pytt and Tuckwell for June 25, "Not yet demanded of the Trustees."

Devisor the Lot so granted or devised to him or her as aforesaid. And in default of such appearance and Claim as aforesaid the said Lot shall be and remain to the Trustees to be granted out by them."

Dr. [William] Berriman preached before the Trustees that day, and I have sent You 6 of his Sermons, and will send more by the next Opportunity.

[P.S.] Please to acquaint Mr. Henry Parker with what relates to him and Mr. Richd. White and the 1st. and 2nd. Bailiffs of Frederica with what relates to them. I have wrote to Mr. Jones.

An Invoice of 80 Casks of Flour, 30 Firkins of Butter and 14 Casks of Cheese Shipped on board the Charles Captn. Henry Haeramond by Bill of Lading dated 31st. of March 1739.

G x C

No. 1 to 50	containing 31 1/4 Quarters of Household & second mixt. Flour being 5 Bushels in each Cask at 23s p 5 Bushels		57.10. 0	
	The Casks at 2s/6d each.		6. 5. 0	
	Filling and Tredding the same at 3d a Cask		12. 6	
	Proportion of Cocquet [cachet?] & Charges of Shipping.		11. 7	
	Freight & Primage 6 1/4 Tons at 22s		6.17. 6	
	Insurance & Proportion of Policy		1.16. 2	
			£73.12. 9	
	Whereout allowed for Bounty on Exportation at 5s p Quar.	7.16. 3		
	But the Proportion of the Debr. & Charge of recg. it must be deducted	0.11. 7		
	Which is £1.6.7 p cask of 2 1/2 Cwt. ea.		7. 4. 8	£66. 8. 1
No. 51 to 80	containing 18 3/4 Quarters of Household Flour being 5 bushels in each Cask at 24s/6d p 5 bushels		36.15. 0	
	The Casks at 2s/6d each		3.15. 0	

	Filling and Tredding the same at 3d a Cask	7. 6		
	Proportion of Cocquet [cachet?] & Charges of Shipping. , ...	7. 5		
	Freight and Primage 3 3/4 Tons at 22s	4. 2. 6		
	Insurance & Proportion of Policy	1. 4. 6		
		£46.11.11		
	Whereout allowed for Bounty on Exportation at 5s p Quar.	4.13. 9		
	But the proportion of the Debr. & Charge of recg. it must be deducted	—. 7. 5	4. 6. 4	42. 5. 7
	Which is £1.8.2 p Cask of 2 1/2 Cwt each.			
No. 1 to 30	Firkins of Butter at 24s ea.		36.—.—	
	Charges of Shipping.		. 7.—	
	Freight and Primage.		1. 2.—	
	Insurance & Proportion of Policy . .		.19. 7	38. 8. 7
	Which is £1.5.7 1/2 p Firkin.			
No. 1 to 14	containing 91 Cheshire Cheeses wt. Cwt. 24.2.21 at 25s/6d p Cwt.		31. 9. 6	
	Cask and Package		1.17. 0	
	Charges of Shipping.		. 7. 0	
	Freight and Primage.		1. 7. 6	
	Insurance and Proportion of Policy .		17. 7	35.18. 7
	Which is £0.0.3 half farthing p pound weight or £1.9.2 p Cwt.			

Harman Verelst to Thomas Jones, April 2, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 230-231, concerning receipt and issue of stores, inventory of stores, investigation of certified accounts, and books for William Norris. By the Charles, Capt. Haeramond; by the Prince, Capt. Bowles.

Sir

Herewith You receive a Copy of the Bill of Lading consigned to Mr. [James] Abercromby at Charles Town and of the Invoice of

the Flour, Butter & Cheese. These Provisions You are to receive in the presence of Wm. Stephens Esqr. Mr. Henry Parker and Mr. Robert Gilbert or any two of them; who are to testify the same, thereby to become a Charge on You as the Storekeeper; and the Trustees have directed Your Discharge therefrom to be by written Orders from any two of them.

You are on Receipt hereof to send the Trustees an Accot. of the several Species of Stores in your Care or deliver the same to Mr. Stephens to be forwarded, and such Remain is to be issued by like written Orders, Of which Issues and of the Provisions now sent You are to make up monthly Accots. and to distinguish the Sex, Age, Name and Condition of every Person to whom any part is issued. And Mr. [Richard] White is to do the same for such part as he shall have the Care of at Frederica. Which Accots, Mr. Stephens has Directions to transmit to the Trustees by every Opportunity.

Herewith You receive a Commission appointing William Stephens Esqr. Mr. Henry Parker and your Self Commissioners for examining the several Items of the following Accots. certified by Mr. Thomas Causton Copies whereof are herewith sent Mr. Stephens excepting two not yet demanded.

An Accompt certified the 21st. Janry. 1737 to Captn. Wm. Thomson for £469.1.1 1/2.

An Accompt certified the 25th. March 1738 to Messrs. Saml. Montaigut & Co. for £772.4.7.

An Accompt certified the 15th. April 1738 to the Executors of Paul Jenys Esqr. for £590.13.7.

Two Accompts certified the 29th. of the same month to Messrs. Pytt & Tuckwell the one for £102.5.0 1/4 & the other for £79.13.7.

An Accompt certified the 15th. of June 1738 to Recompence Stanbery for £68.13.11.

An Accompt certified the 25th. of the same month to Messrs. Pytt and Tuckwell for £225.7.2 1/4.[18]

An Accompt certified the 5th. of August 1738 to Messrs. Saml. Montaigut & Co for £426.0.2.

And an Accompt certified the 20th. of the same month to Messrs. Robert and John Williams for £587.13.0. And also to examine and State the several Debts owing by the Store in Georgia the 10th of October last which are specified in a List thereof sent Mr. [William] Stephens, Copied from that the Trustees received from

---

18. Marginal note on original accounts of Stanbery for June 15 and Pytt and Tuckwell for June 25, "Not yet demanded of the Trustees."

him the 22d of January last amounting in the whole to £ 6688.1.2 3/4. And to examine and State whether any part thereof are included in the before mentioned certified Accompts, and if any and what part of either hath at any time been paid and satisfied; and also to State how much of the Accot. certified to the Executors of Paul Jenys Esqr. now remains due, after the Credit for the Duty of Rum and £3.3.0 otherwise due to the Trustees is given according to the Accot. sent Mr. Stephens as Stated by the Trustees. In which Commission a Power is given to the Commissioners to administer Oaths to the Claimants and Persons they shall produce in Evidence.

The Box of Books directed to the Reverend Mr. [William] Norris is to be delivered to him.

Harman Verelst to the Rev. John Martin Bolzius, April 2, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 231-232, concerning new settlers for Ebenezer, John Casper Ulich to make shoes for Ebenezer Orphan House, and teaching Ebenezer children English. By the Charles, Capt. Henry Haeramond.

Reverend Sir

George Sanftleben the Carpenter having been at Augsburgh with Mr. [Samuel] Urlspurger, and brought with him by Mr. Urlspurger's Approbation John Caspar Ulich a Shoemaker & five single Saltzburgh Women named Ann Elizabeth Sanftleben, Margareta Berenberger, Elizabeth Wasserman, Margaret Egger and Gertrude Lacknear, The Trustees have forwarded them by the first opportunity to join your Congregation at Ebenezer, hoping they will be of the Use You expected them.

At the request of the Shoemaker the Trustees have supplied him with Leather and Wax to the Amount of £10.19.10 Sterling wch. he chose himself, and has the Possession of. In Consideration whereof he has agreed to make Shoes for your Orphan House to be delivered at half Price to that Amount, the Leather being thus paid for.

The Trustees hope your People go on well, and they recommed it very strongly to You That your Schoolmaster do instruct the Saltzburgh Children in the English Language, in which You cannot oblige them more than the promoting that Language in their Education and to be used among your People, who by settling in Georgia are become Subjects to His Britannick Majesty, and being Members of a British Colony should show the same by speaking the Language of it, and thereby become naturalized to it.

Harman Verelst to William Bradley, April 2, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 232, informing him of his dismissal as overseer of the Trustee servants in Georgia. By the Charles, Capt. Henry Haeramond; by the Prince, Capt. Bowles.

Sir

The Trustees have this day discharged You from being Overseer of their Servants, and from all other their Service in the Province of Georgia. And they have appointed William Stephens Esqr. Mr. Henry Parker and Mr. Thomas Jones Commissioners for examining and stating your Accots. and the Service performed by their Servants under your Care.

Harman Verelst to James Abercromby at Charles Town, April 2, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 232, enclosing bill of lading for Salzburger settlers with baggage and parcels. By the Charles, Capt. Henry Haeramond.

Sir

Inclosed You receive a Bill of Lading consigned to your Self, of Parcels to be forwarded to Mr. Thos. Jones at Savannah, with 2 Men & 5 Women Passengers from Saltzburgh in their way to Georgia; Their Names are George Sanftleben, John Caspar Ulich, Ann Eliza. Sanftleben, Margareta Berenberger, Elizabeth Wasserman, Margaret Egger and Gertrude Lacknear. Whom with their Baggage and the Parcels in the Bill of Lading please to send to Savannah in Georgia; And with the said Parcels the inclosed Copy of the said Bill of Lading to Mr. Thos. Jones acquainting Mr. Wm. Stephens also herewith. And for the Charges of their Landing at Charles Town and freight from thence to Savannah please to draw on the Trustees payable here, sending an Acct. of the Particulars thereof; And such Bill will be duly honoured.

The Packet herewith sent for Mr. Stephens please also to forward.

Harman Verelst to James Oglehtorpe, April 27, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 233-234, concerning meat for old freeholders at Frederica, Trustee estimate of expenses, Oglethorpe's bills for Georgia expenses, and sola bills to be sent to Georgia. By the Prince, Capt. Bowles, inclosed to William Stephens and James Abercromby.

Sir

Herewith You receive a Copy of the Trustees Letter dated 2d of April instant signed by their Secretary. And on the Trustees reconsidering of that part thereof wherein they desire You will advance to the Petitioners at Frederica in Money the Value of two pounds of Meat each head p Week till Michaelmas next.

The Trustees now acquaint You that they will provide for their Sustenance in the Estimate to commence from Midsummer next which the Trustees are now settling, only wait for their Letters by Captn. Thomson who is not yet arrived (tho' hourly expected) before they can compleat it. Which Estimate they will send with their Sola Bills to defray it.

As to the Expence of the Petitioners at Frederica and the other necessary Expences of the whole Colony to Midsummer next; The Trustees have computed on your Calculation of 2,500 £ p six months, which You have been so kind to defray out of your own Pocket without drawing on the Trustees, or charging them with any new Debt, except to your Self in Advance for them, not exceeding the rate of the said £ 2500 p six months including the 500 £ in their Sola Bills. You carried over the 600 £ in their Sola Bills and 15 Tons of Beer value £160:10:6 sent by the Mary Ann Captn. Shubrick, and the 80 Barrels of Flour, 30 Firkins of Butter and 14 Casks of Cheese value £183:0:10 sent by the Charles Captn. Haeramond.

The Trustees on this Occasion desire You would let them have your Accot. of the necessary Expences of the Colony You have defrayed or shall defray to Midsummer next (over and above the said £1,100 in Sola Bills and the said Beer, Flour, Butter & Cheese) giving them Credit for the Balance of your last Accot. And that such your Accot. may be particular and fully explained in what Service each Expence has been defrayed, with Copies of the Vouchers You have to Support the same for the Trustees Justification. And they will pay with many thanks here what shall appear to be due thereon to such Person as You shall appoint to receive the same, which they believe will be equally satisfactory to You as the sending their Sola Bills for that purpose.

As to the defraying the Expences from Midsummer next agreable to the Trustees Estimate, their Sola Bills with the Estimate for each Quarter will arrive as near as may be at the beginning of each Quarter; to be issued by two out of three Persons to be appointed for that purpose, who are to return their Accots. on every Issue they make, to prevent any large Sums hereafter being depending to be Accoted. for, And to enable the Trustees to keep their Accots. clear and perfect, and ready for any

Parliamentary Inquiry, which the Trustees desire always to be prepared for.

And the first Quarterly Estimate from Midsummer to Michaelmas next will provide for the Sustenance of the Petitioners at Frederica for those three months. After which the Trustees will not any further provide for them, nor had not till then, but for the general Calamity You represented.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, April 27, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 234-235, concerning Thomas Causton's accounts. By the Prince, Capt. Bowles.

Sir

The Trustees having rec'd an Accot. Signed by Mr. [Thomas] Causton 26th. January last amounting to £469:4:0 as due to Messrs. Montaigut & Purry from Midsummer 1738 to 11th of Septr. following, they have sent You a Copy thereof to examine the several Items therein contained with the Items which make up the Sum of £ 868:10:10 mentioned in the List of Debts said to be owing by the Store the 10th. of October following as then due to Samuel Montaigut & Co., which the Trustees assure themselves must be included therein; and further observe that this Debt of £469:4:0 is Signed by Mr. Causton 26th Janry. 1738, which being above 3 months after the List of Debts said to be owing by the Store the 10th. of October preceeding it is reasonable to conlude therefrom that the said £469:4:0 was the Sum owing by the Store the 10th. of October 1738 rather than the £868:10:10 in the said List mentioned; and it will appear so from the following Observation: That Sum including an Accot. certified by Mr. Causton the 5th. of August 1738 for £426:0:2 to Samuel Montaigut & Co. as due to them to Midsummer 1738, to which add their said Accot. Signed by Mr. Causton the 26th. of Janry. last amounting to £469:4:0 they make together £895:4:2 which is £26:13:4 exceeding the £868:10:10 said to be owing by the Store to them the 10th. of October last, Which £26:13:4 is an Order from Mr. Causton dated 12th. May 1738 on Mr. [Paul] Jenys for £200 Currency at 750 £ p Ct. paid to the said Samuel Montaigut & Co and returned to Mr. Causton unpaid; Which he in this last Accot. Signed by him the said 26th. of Janry. makes the Trustees Dr. for; Which Sum the said List of Debts owing by the Store the 10th. of October last does not include nor make any mention of; This £26:13:4 therefore must be particularly Examined into and fully Stated to the Trustees that they may consider thereof and the Reasons why they are by Mr. Causton charged therewith.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Jones, April 27, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 235-236, concerning Thomas Causton's accounts. By the Prince, Capt. Bowles.

This letter is not printed here as it is the same letter as that to William Stephens of the same date, above.

Benjamin Martyn to William Stephens, June 1, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 236-237, concerning the Rev. George Whitefield's grant for an orphan house and the building of a vestry room adjoining the church. Sent by the Rev. Mr. Whitefield.

Sir

The Reverend Mr. [George] Whitefield having applied to the Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia for a Tract of Land for the Use of an Orphan House, which he designs to build, and undertakes the Care of, they have granted him 500 Acres in Trust for it, and Robert Hows of Savannah having made a Surrender to the Trustees of his House in Heathcote Tything in Decker's Ward No. 6, and his Garden Lot of five Acres No. 23 lying South East from the Center of the Town, as likewise of his Farm expressed by No. 1 and Letter H in the said Ward and Tything containing 44 Acres and 141 Pole, making altogether 50 Acres; The Trustees, who have very much at heart the promoting so usefull and laudable a Design have granted to Mr. Whitefield the Lot which Hows has Surrendered (as part of his 500 Acres) to build the Orphan House upon, and they desire that You will see him put in possession of it as soon as he arrives, and that You will also take Care that the remaining 450 Acres of his Grant may be Surveyed and set out for him as soon as they possibly can be, and in a convenient Situation; They likewise desire that whatsoever Repairs may be found necessary to the Parsonage House at Savannah, You will give Directions that they may be made.

The Trustees have desired me to acquaint You, that they have ordered a Sum not exceeding £10.— .— should be laid out in building a Room adjoining to the Church which may serve as a Vestry Room, and may be convenient for Juries to retire into.

I hope You enjoy your health perfectly.

[P.S.) A Copy of Robert Hows's Surrender is inclosed in this. The Lot surrendered by Hows is only to be Accoted. as part of the 500 Acres for the Use of the Orphan House; the said Grant having provided that 10 Acres may be set out in or near Savannah Which is intended for building the Orphan House upon and to be other

part of the said 500 Acres; Which 10 Acres and 3 other Parcels are to compleat the whole, whereof the said Hows's Lot now in the Trustees hands is one parcel.

Harman Verelst to James Oglethorpe, June 11, 1738, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 238-241, concerning Trustee denial of the petition for fee simple land and slaves, Oglethorpe's accounts with the Trustees, building a chapel and minister's house at Frederica, Thomas Causton's certificate to Robert Williams, Lt. Col. James Cochran's accounts with the Trustees, Oglethorpe's financial support of Georgia, work and support of Trustee servants, good report on silk and wine in Georgia, Paul Jenys' accounts, and account of the Rev. George Whitefield's collections in England and departure for Georgia. Inclosed to William Stephens by the Tartar Man of War, Capt. Townshend for South Carolina to the care of James Abercromby; by the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson.

Sir

On the 29th of April last the Trustees received your Letters dated the 16th & 17th of January preceeding by Captn. Thomson, and on the 14th of last month they rec'd your Letter dated the 12th. of March before by Captn. Yeoman.

As to Mr. [Thomas] Causton's behaviour, the Trustees look upon it as very extraordinary and are much dissatisfied therewith, but hope his Bail and Effects may be sufficient to make good any Deficiency in his Accompts, and desire he may not be released until Satisfaction be made for what is charged upon him.

The Trustees have received a long letter from Mr. Causton dated the 14th of January last which they will answer by Captain Thomson who sails for Georgia soon after Whitsontide.

The Trustees received two Letters from Mr. [Thomas] Jones dated the 8th. & 17th and 23rd. of February last wherein he writes that a Balance is mentioned by Mr. Causton as due to himself; but the Surcharges Mr. Causton is undoubtedly answerable for. The Trustees are well Satisfied will soon over balance any Cash stated to be paid by him more than received, he having nothing to the Trustees Knowledge to overpay with, but what he received from the Trust or produced therefrom. And the Trustees will write to Mr. [Thomas] Jones by Captain Thomson, approving of his Conduct and encouraging him to persevere in his Duty.

The Trustees are obliged to You for discountenancing the Attempt at Savannah for creating new Expences, and on the 18th of April last they received (by the hands of Mr. Benjamin Ball to whom it was transmitted by Mr. Robt. Williams) a Copy of the

Representation produced by the Clamour of the Inhabitants in that Part of the Province, Mr. Williams is not arrived to Sollicit it but his and all other Sollicitations for complying therewith will be fruitless. The Trustees being determined not to grant an absolute Fee simple in the Tenure of Lands in Georgia, nor any use of Negroes there. And in order to put a Stop to all future Applications of this Nature a full answer to this Representation will be sent over by Captain Thomson for the Magistrates to acquaint all the Inhabitants therewith.

The Petition from the People of Darien and the Evidences of white Mens Capacity for Labour which you sent over are much approved of by the Trustees, and they are very well pleased with Your Observations relating to the use of Negroes.

The Trustees hope that their Answer to this Representation will clear the Province of those Inhabitants who have been & resolve still to Continue Idle; and will encourage the Industrious to pursue their Labour and reap the happy fruits thereof.

The Trustees have received your Accompt of the Presents which You gave to the Indians on their Account, and of Cash advanced for the Trust. That part whereof which you gave the Indians out of Goods of Your own which You carried over from England being not valued by You, the Trustees have rated them at the same Prices they have paid to others for Goods of the like Nature and find that they amount to £64:14:6 and the other part of Your Accompt which You have advanced for the Trust amounting to £93:0:6 and making together of £157:15:0. The Trustees have therefore Ordered fifteen Tons of Strong Beer in Barrels to be bought and sent You by the Ship Two Brothers and the Freight thereof to be also paid by them, and have directed the amount to be Charged as a Payment to You on Account of the above Particulars which they appeared Debtor to You for.

Your Agreements for building a Chappel at Frederica the Trustees approve of, and hope it will be finished with Expedition, the Bricklayers work thereof amounting to £47:0:6 besides the 30,000 Bricks, and the Carpenters work thereof amounting to £50. And the Trustees desire there may be no Pews but for the Minister and Magistracy, and the rest to be Benches as is at Tunbridge Chappel, which will be more capacious and less Subject to Disputes for Places. And they Desire that the House for the Minister at Frederica may be also built with Expedition.

Mr. [Thomas] Causton's Certificate to Robert Williams will come before the Commissioners for examining and stating in Georgia the Publick Debts; the Trustees having sent over a Copy of it for that Purpose, the Original thereof amounting to £587:13:0 having been demanded Payment of here but refused until examined and stated in Georgia.

The Trustees received by Captain Hugh Mackay Lt. Col [James] Cochrans Accompts with the Store, the one making him Debtor for Your Regiment £830:12:4 and the other making him Debtor on his own Account of £105:0:11 which together amounts to the Sum of £ 935:13:3 the same which You mention in Your Letter. In the Accompt of £105:0:11 a Credit is Entered to be given to the Lt. Col. of £198— for 11 Pipes of Wine at 18£ each received of him into the Trustees Store.

The Trustees are much obliged to You for Your kind Assistance in Risqueing your own money for the Support of the Colony during the uncertain State of their Affairs; and will readily reimburse You what shall appear due upon the Examination of the Accot. when it arrives; but the Trustees hope there will never be any other Occasion for exposing any of their friends to the like hazard; and as Captain Thomson will scarcely reach Georgia till within a month of Michaelmas; The Trustees have computed on your continuing to Pay the Expences of the Colony till that time, not exceeding the rate of £2,500 for Six months; whereon by Comparing with the Amount for the past Expences you have defrayed, they hope a Saving will be; for they are carefull to make this Year's Grant last as long as possible apprehending that no further Supply will be Obtained And the Trustees when they receive Your Subsequent Accompt of the Expences of the Colony to Michaelmas next will thankfully reimburse you what shall appear due upon the Examination thereof when it Arrives.

The Trustees have settled an Estimate of the Expences of the Colony to commence at Michaelmas next, and send the same by Captain Thomson with Sola Bills and half Pence to defray part thereof, and will continue to send more Sola Bills and Half Pence by other Ships for the residue within proper times; And the Trustees resolving to have no Store, all their Payments for Salarys, Allowances or Maintenance and Cloathing of Servants, will be made in ready money. The Men Servants at 8d a day, each the Women at 6d a day each, and the Children above six Years Old at 4d a day each one with another (those under Six Years Old their Parents being to Maintain). Overseers are to be appointed to task their weekly Labour, and they are to be paid weekly at the above rates to find themselves with Provisions and Cloathing; If they perform their task'd work, and if not, to be paid in proportion to the Work they have Done.

The Trustees are pleased with the relation you give them of the Silk and Wine, and hope they will Succeed to Answer the Expectations of the Publick for the great Charges they have been at in settling and supporting this Colony.

The Trustees are very glad Mr. Thomas Jenys has the same warm Inclination to Georgia as his late Brother had. As to his

Accompt with the Trust it was for want of the Accot. of the Duty on Rum he received which occasioned the Trustees not to settle for Payment the Certifyed Accot. sent over to them; But when that is received, and the Trustees Letter to him Answered (which by your Letter may be some expected) All possible Dispatch will be given to the Paymt. of what shall appear due.

Mr. [George] Whitefield left London last Monday in his way to Philadelphia, thence to Virginia, and so to Georgia. He collected here towards building an Orphan House at Savannah in Georgia and cultivating five Hundred Acres of Land for the use thereof, and maintaining the Orphans £966 — Towards building a Place of Worship for the Saltzburghers £76 — and for the Poor in General £148 — All which he has taken over with him to apply for the said several Purposes and amount together to £1,190 — as by his Letter to the Accomptant dated the 4th. instant. One Mr. [William] Seward goes with him, with his Own Money to go on with the settling the Orphan House. And Mr. Whitefield has agreed to Officiate at Savannah without any Expence to the Trustees; Wherefore on his Arrival Mr. [William] Norris is directed to officiate at Frederica.

[P.S.] Before this Letter was Sealed the Accots. and Letter from the Execrs. of the late Mr. [Paul] Jenys were rec'd which will be laid before the first Common Council.

Harman Verelst to Capt. George Townshend, June 22, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 241, requesting him to take mail to Georgia.

Sir

The Trustees for Georgia having been this day acquainted from the Admiralty Office That You were to Sail directly for South Carolina. They beg the favour of your Care of the Packet herewith sent You directed to the Attorney General of South Carolina for him to forward to Georgia what is inclosed to him. But if You should fall into the Southern Coast of Georgia to St. Simons or Jekyll Sound, and could send the Packet to General Oglethorpe to open, it would gain time. Your favour herein will much oblige the Trustees.

Harman Verelst to Peter Stone, June 22, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 242, requesting that mail be sent to Georgia.

Sir

The Trustees for Georgia having been this day acquainted from the Admiralty Office, That Captain [George] Townshend is ordered to Sail with the Tartar Man of War for South Carolina, They beg your Care in sending the Packet and Letter herewith sent, on board the said Ship as soon as She is in the Downes, if not already there, on the Receipt thereof.

The Postage is paid and whatever Expence You shall be at will be thankfully paid by the Trustees. The Service of Georgia requiring this Packet to be forwarded by this Opportunity, no other being likely soon to happen; Therefore as the Ship must be watched to put this on board, before she sails thro, an Expence will necessarily attend the performing that Service. A Line to satisfy the Trustees of the Delivery of this Pocket and Letter on board as desired, will much Oblige them.

Benjamin Martyn to the Rev. George Whitefield, July 4, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 242, urging his speedy return to Georgia.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia have no doubt but Your Zeal for instructing the poor people at Savannah will prompt You to take the first Opportunity of returning to them; especially since the Southern Part of the Province is, and will be without a Minister till Your Arrival there, Mr. [William] Norris being detained at Savannah during Your Absence. They have therefore ordered me to acquaint You that the two Brothers Captn. Thomson, having Obtained a License, will sail from the River next Wednesday or Thursday, and the Ship, in which are Your things lies a long side of the Two Brothers. It is very uncertain when the Embargo will be taken off, and there is no appearance of Your Ship's being in any forwardness.

Benjamin Martyn to John West, July 11, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 243, giving him permission to sell his lot and return to England. By the Two Brothers, Capt. William Thomson.

Sir

Your Letter of Febry. the 5th. has been read to the Trustees in Which You desire a Licence to dispose of Your Lot and leave to return home alledging that You have been very much indisposed. The Trustees have ordered me to acquaint You that

they do grant You leave to dispose of Your Lot provided that Mr. [William] Stephens approves of the Person You dispose of it too. And that the said Person has no Lands already within the Province of Georgia either in Possession or Expectancy. They likewise grant You leave to return home as you desire.

Benjamin Martyn to Thomas Jones, July 11, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 243-244, ending his appointment as storekeeper and appointing him Third Bailiff of Savannah and overseer of Trustee servants and land to be cultivated by the servants. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson.

Sir

The Trustees have carefully perused Your several Letters of the 8th., 17th., and 23rd. of February, and they therein observe the many difficultys You meet with in adjusting the Accots. of the Store house. But they hope You will not be discouraged in the Attempt but pursue the Commission sent over to You the 2d of April last, it being a Matter of great Consequence to them, as well as a demonstration of Your Fidelity and Resolution in their Service, for Your Encouragement herein they have appointed You third Bailiff of the Town of Savannah, and as a publick Storehouse is no longer to subsist after Michaelmas day next, but all payments made by the Trustees will be in money They are sensible their Allowance to a Storekeeper must end at that time, Wherefore taking into Consideration your Usefullness and Concern for the Prosperity of the Province they hope You will accept of an Employment very essential to its interest, which is that of Overseer of the Trust Servants, to which there is a Salary appointed of £30 p Ann. The Business thereof is particularly set forth in the inclosed Instructions and Your Commission for executing them will be delivered to You by Mr. [William] Stephens.

To explain to You that Part Vizt. the Trustees Servants having land of their own to cultivate when their Task is over, Orders are sent to Mr. [William] Stephens that such Servants who have no land set out in the time of their Service to work on at spare days for themselves, should have five Acres each set out as part of their twenty Acres, Which are to lye as near as may be to the Lands they are to be employed in the Cultivating of for the Trustees in order that their spare time may be fully employed in their own Lands by being Contiguous if Possible.

Benjamin Martyn to Thomas Causton, July 11, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 244, acknowledging receipt of his letters. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson.

Sir

The Trustees have received Your Letters of January the 14th. and February the 14th. but they can say nothing to them, nor give any Answer thereto till they see the results of the Commission which they have appointed to examine and state Your Accots.

Benjamin Martyn to Thomas Hawkins, July 11, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 244-245, pointing out his duties as correspondent for the southern part of Georgia and the hopes of the Trustees that he will uphold authority there. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson.

Sir

The Trustees have ordered the Publick Store House to be shut up at Michaelmas next being determined to defray the Expences of the Town of Frederica according to the Estimate settled by them, whereof a Copy as far as relating to the Southern Part of the Province is inclosed to You, that You may see the Disposition the Trustees have made for Your Support for the ensuing Year; you will observe by it that thirty Pounds are allowed to You as first Bailiff of Frederica for the Year then Commencing and ten Pounds more as Correspondent with Mr. [William] Stephens Secretary within the Province. In Consideration of this the Trustees expect that You will be punctual in acquainting Mr. Stephens with the Plantations and Cultivating made in the Southern part of the Province, the Lots taken up charged or deserted, the Deaths, Marriages & Births of Persons, the Progress of Fishing or any useful Arts; the Ships arrived or sailed, & all other Matters of Consequence. For Your Information in these particulars You must Call on the Minister, the Surveyor the Inferior officers of the Town of Frederica and such other Persons as are respectively Capable of giving You Accots.

As the Trustees have nothing to Prejudice You in their good Opinion they hope You will preserve it by maintaining the Peace and Promoting the Industry and good Manners of the People, and that You will give all the Necessary support and Countenance to the Minister Mr. [William] Norris who is appointed to reside at Frederica; and for whom the Trustees have a great regard.

Benjamin Martyn to the Rev. William Norris, July 11, 1739, Westminister, C.O. 5/667, p. 245, concerning his removal to Frederica and his duties there. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson.

Sir

The Trustees hope You will be pleased with Your removal to Frederica which they think upon many Accounts will be more Satisfactory to You as You will be nearer to Genl. Oglethorpe and will find the People more Sober and orderly than You have found them in general at Savannah. And as the Place is more healthy than the Northern Part of the Province. Besides as Mr. [George] Whitefield who was at Savannah before has Collected a Considerable Sum of Money here for erecting an Orphan House, for while a Grant of Land is made by the Trustees near to Savannah, and as he is to have the Super Intendancy of it by building it without any Expence to the Trustees; his Residence there will become more necessary.

As the Trustees have directed their first Bailiff at Frederica (Mr. [Thomas] Hawkins) to shew you all the regard in his Power they desire You will from time to time give him an Account of the Marriage, Births and Deaths of Persons in the Southern Part of the Province and whether the People are regular in their Attendance at Church.

Benjamin Martyn to John Fallowfield, July 11, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 246, telling of his appointment as Second Bailiff of Savannah. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson.

Sir

The Trustees having reced a good Accot. of Your Sobriety and Abilities and readiness to undertake the Office of a Magistrate have therefore appointed You second Bailiff of Savannah, and they have no doubt but you will endeavour to gain and preserve their good Opinion by an exact performance of your Duty and a firm Execution of Justice, and the Laws without favour or Affection and that You will at all times promote the Peace Morals and Industry of the People to the utmost of Your power.

Benjamin Martyn to Robert Gilbert, July 11, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 246, informing him that the Trustees have agreed to his wish and replaced him as bailiff of Savannah. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson.

Sir

The Trustees understanding that You undertook the Office of a Bailiff of the Town of Savannah with great reluctance, and that holding the same is inconvenient to You; have eased You thereof and appointed Mr. Thomas Jones to Succeed You in it.

Harman Verelst to James Oglethorpe, July 14, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 247-250, concerning reply to petition for fee simple land and Negro slaves, Trustee estimate of expenses, sola bills sent, land for Kenedy O'brien, Herny Parker removed as bailiff of Savannah, new Savannah officials, Trustee servant overseers, supplies sent, expense of scout boats, payment for German servants, Tybee pilot, need to settle South Carolina-Georgia differences over Indian trade, and supplies for William Stephens. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson.

Sir

Herewith You have a Copy of the Trustees last Letter to You dated the 11th. of last month by the Tartar Man of War.

The Trustees after mature Consideration of the Representation from the Inhabitants of Savannah dated the 9th. of December last for altering the Tenure of the Lands and introducing Negroes into Georgia have sent their Answer thereto to the Magistrates of Savannah under the Corporation Seal, and have had their said Answer printed to be dispersed in the Colony by the Magistrates of Savannah and Frederica; One of which printed Copies is herewith sent You.

The Trustees Estimates of Expences of the Colony from Michaelmas next are sent by this Ship, and herewith You have Copies of them. They have sent £1,200 in their Sola Bills towards defraying the said Expences, which Bills are 450 of one pound each and 75 of ten pounds each; and are part of those Ordered in the Year 1737, and remained unsent. And The Trustees desire You will sign the Indorsements of them to enable William Stephens Esqr. Mr. Thomas Christie and Mr. Thomas Jones or any two of them to Issue them, pursuant to their Instructions for defraying the said Estimated Expenses, and the Common Council under the Corporation Seal have indemnified You for so doing which is herewith sent You.

The Trustees have granted the 500d Acres Plot of Land to Kenedy O'brien pursuant to your Recommendation, and have sent it over.

They have appointed Mr. Thomas Christie first Bailiff of

Savannah and removed Henry Parker from that Office, and from every other Appointment; his late Behaviour giving Offence. Mr. John Fallowfield is appointed second Bailiff and Mr. Thomas Jones third Bailiff of the said Town in the room of Robert Gilbert who is removed as an Improper Person for executing that Office, the Trustees being also assured he accepted the Office with Reluctance. And Mr. William Williamson is appointed Recorder at Savannah. And the Trustees have ordered Mr. Jones a Fifty Acres Lot, the best of any of those forfeited at Savannah, to Qualify him to execute the office of 3d Bailiff.

In Consideration of Mr. Jones's Faithfulness and Capacity the Trustees have not only made him the 3d Bailiff, but also Overseer of their Servants in the Northern Part of the Province; and Samuel Davison Constable at Frederica is appointed Overseer of their Servants in the Southern part of the Province.

For these Servants Tools and Materials are sent and the Particulars thereof will be herewith received, which are to be distributed in proportion to the number of Servants employed in each part of the province. There is also 40 Barrels of Flour sent and 60 pair of Mens Shoes; which are to be retailed at such Places in the Province where most wanted; and as all Payments are in money, the said Flour and Shoes must be retailed for Ready Money by proper Retailers to be appointed for that purpose with an Allowance of a reasonable Profit to themselves on the Prime Cost, which is herewith sent, such Retailers paying the Money they receive from time to time as they fetch small Parcels away to the Amount of such Prime Cost to be reissued by William Stephens Esqr. Mr. Thomas Christie and Mr. Thomas Jones or any two of them, for defraying the Expences of the Estimates, and thereby keep down the Prices of Necessarys to a reasonable Standard.

The fifteen Tons of Strong Beer in Barrels No. 1 to go are sent You according to the Trustees Letter dated the 11th. of last month which they hope will prove a satisfactory Payment for the Expences you were at on their Accot.

The 16 half Barrels of Gunpowder FF and 28 Casks of Indian Bullets with 2 Casks of Drop shott, each Cask of Bullets contg 9 1/2 Cwt. net & each Cask of Drop shot 2 Cwt. net, are for part of the Presents to the Indians, which Presents the Trustees chuse to send from England to be distributed to the Indians by Your Directions while in the Province and in Your absence (when occasion requires) by the Directions of William Stephens Esqr. Mr. Thomas Christie and Mr. Thomas Jones or any two of them.

Besides the £1,200 in Sola Bills the Trustees have sent two Tons of Halfpence, which with the said Sola Bills and a Bill for £ 200 Sterl drawn by the Recr. of the Kings Quit Rents in South

Carolina and remitted by this Ship (which the Trustees advanced here for Payment of the Auditors Salary and other Expences for the Crown) are sent towards defraying the Expences of the Estimates from Michaelmas next and for no other Purpose by William Stephens Esqr. Mr. Thomas Christie and Mr. Thomas Jones or any two of them according to their Instructions.

The Georgia Scout Boat and the Charges of the Boat at St. Andrews are continued for this Year by reason of the present Situation of Affairs; But as those Boats are for the Military Defence of the Colony the Trustees apprehend it does not belong to them to defray the Expence thereof, and therefore if you think them necessary they have no doubt but You will represent the necessity of them in the proper Place.

Captain Thomson having presented a Memorial to the Trustees relating to German Servants and Goods received and delivered by Your Order in Janry. last; the Common Council have agreed to Pay for the following heads only. Vizt. 12 1/2 heads for cultivating Lands for Religious Uses in the Northern part of the Province, 7 heads to Cultivate Trust Lands at Fort Argyle, 1 head to Mr. [William] Norris the Minister, 4 heads to be employed in the Publick Garden, 5 1/3 heads employed as Cowherds to the Saltzburghers, 1 head to attend the Saltzburgh Orphans, 2 heads to the Saltzburgh Schoolmaster, 1 head to Wm. Stephens Esqr. & 13 1/6 heads to be employed in the Cultivating Lands for Religious uses in the Southern part of the Province, if not already provided, otherwise to be employed in the Cultivation of Trust Lands at Frederica. But as to 69 heads besides, stated to be delivered pursuant to Your Order, the Common Council have not sufficient Evidence before them at present whereby to think themselves at all chargeable with the Expence thereof; and have referred the Captain back to the Persons for Payment, or better reasons than yet given for the Trustees to Reconsider thereupon. The Amount of Goods delivered by the said Captain to Your Order was £213.9.11 1/4 whereof £102:16:4 1/4 the Common Council have agreed to pay, but the Residue being for Presents designed to the Spanish Messengers when they come to Georgia, for encouragement of Shopkeepers and other Credits which the Common Council thinking themselves no way concerned in have refused payment of.

The Accot. of the late Paul Jenys received from his Executors and recommended for Dispatch by Your Letter to the Accotant dated the 7th. of April last has been examined by the Committee, with the Accots. of the said Paul Jenys sent to the Trustees by Mr. [Thomas] Casuton with another Letter from him the said Causton dated 14th. Febry. last, and there appears Over Charges therein to the amount of £145:7:10 1/2 Sterling which reduces the said

Executors Demand of £636:17:3 to the Sum of £491:9:4 1/2 which is Ordered to be paid and the said Overcharges to be particularized and the Accot. thereof and how they arise to be sent to the Commrs. for examining and stating the Publick Debts for their Inspection, and another Copy thereof to the Executors of the said Paul Jenys; to make Answer or Submit to such Overcharges being disallowed.

The Trustees have appointed Peter Emery to be the Pilot resident at Tybee who is ordered to have a Lot of Fifty Acres of Land there, and his Wife has leave to sell Beer and they desire you will name a proper Person to be Pilot at St. Simons or Jekyll Sound.

the Trustees not having received an Accot. from You nor hearing from other hands, That any Progress has been made in the adjusting and Settling the Differences between South Carolina and Georgia concerning the Regulations of Trade with the Indians to the Mutual Satisfaction of both Provinces. They earnestly recommend it in the most serious manner to You to lose no time in the perfecting so essential a necessary work, when the Authority which You have in that Province and the Influence of Lt. Govr. Bull may facilitate an happy Conclusion of the Misunderstandings which have subsisted on that Accot. whereby the Clamours of many People here may be quieted and a Harmony restored between the Inhabitants of both Provinces, so Absolutely requisite in this Juncture.

The Trustees have ordered That the Supplys Mr. Wm. Stephens had from you should not be accoted. part of the two Sums of £ 20:—:— and £ 30:—:— they ordered him in their Letter of the 2d of April last.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, July 14, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 250-255, concerning effects of William Wise and Henry Clarke, debt of Joseph and Theophilus Hetherington, George Whitefield's desire for land for the orphan house, use of public storehouse, retailing of goods in Georgia, John Brownfield as register, Trustees' servants, reports on people and economy in Georgia, sola bills sent, lighthouse at Tybee, pilot boats at Tybee and St. Simons, new Trustee laws, Trustee answer to petition of colonists, installation of new officers in Savannah, deed for 500 acres for Kenedy O'Brien, tools and Indian presents sent, Paul Jenys' accounts, Thomas Causton's accounts, Peter Emery pilot at Tybee, and land for Trustee servants. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson.

Sir

The Trustees wrote to you the 27th. of April last by the Prince Captain Bowles sending You a Duplicate of their Letter of the 2d. of the same month.

They have received Your Letters dated 6 February and 12th. March last and their Accotant recd. Your Letters dated 29th. March & 21st. April last; and Delivered Your Journal to the said 21st. April, which gives the Trustees great Satisfaction from the fully Stating all Occurrences.

The Trustees have been often applied to for an Accot. of Wm. Wise's Effects who died in Georgia before Yr. Arrival, a Copy of his Will came over; but no accot. whether he left any thing or not, please therefore to inquire about it. They have been also applied to for the Effects of Henry Clarke deceased whereof an Account was sent 20th. March 1734 signed by John Dearne and Edwd. Jenkins a Copy whereof is herewith sent you, but no Effects has been received pursuant thereto, Which you are desired to inquire after.

John Murcott has applied to the Trustees relating to a Debt owing to him for £28:9:9 from Joseph Hetherington, and another debt for £28:10:— from Theophilus Hetherington due on a writ of Inquiry to him the 19th. of January 1733; and you are desired to acquaint them of it, and know in what Ability they are for making any and what Satisfaction for the said Debts.

Mr. [George] Whitefield having acquainted the Trustees the Branch[19] which was sent some time ago for the use of the Church at Savannah was not in use, The Trustees direct that the said Branch be used at Divine Service until the Church shall be built. Mr. Whitefield is not yet sailed on Accot. of the present Embargo intending for Georgia by the way of Philedelphia. He has collected a great deal of money for an Orphan House, and the Trustees apprehend the great House built by the Servants under Mr. [William] Bradleys Directions might be a proper Place, but he has a particular Letter to You about the Land for Endowment and the Place for building it which he is to chuse with your Approbation. If he should approve of this House, there must be a valuation made at a reasonable Price towards reimbursing the Trustees the great Expence thereof out of the money he has collected; But if he does not approve of this House, the Trustees desire You would inform them, if it will not be right to roof the same with a pent house Roof and Shingles and underprop it by Bricking from the foundation of the Cellar, and to let them know what would be the Expence thereof. And the Trustees direct that no additional Buildings of Mr. [William] Bradley's at their Expence be carried on.

As The Trustees have now no Publick Stores, it is recommended to You to consider of Proper means to let their Storehouses to Private Persons for some Income, to be applied towards the Support of the Colony.

---

19. A candelabrum or chandelier used in churches.

As all Payments from the Trustees are in money to commence at Michaelmas next, the Trustees not knowing what Supply of Flour and Shoes might be in the Colony have sent 40 Barrels of Flour and 60 pair of Mens Shoes to be retailed for ready money at such Places in the Province where most wanted by proper Retailers to be appointed for that purpose, with an Allowance of a reasonable Profit to themselves on the prime Cost; such Retailers paying the money they receive from time to time as they fetch small Parcels away to the amount of such Prime Cost to be reissued by You Mr. Thomas Christie and Mr. Thomas Jones or any Two of You for defraying the Expences of the Estimates and thereby keep down the Prices of Necessarys to a reasonable Standard.

The Trustees have wrote to John Brownfield the Register to know if he has any Obstructions in the Execution of his Office, and therewith you receive a Copy of their Letter to him; and If you find that he is unwilling to perform the Duty required, you are desired to recommend a fit Person to be employed as Register that the Accot. so much wanted from him may be expedited.

The Trustees having a great many Servants at their Expence in the Province they Desire a particular Account of them from you, with their Names Ages & Sexes and how employed; under the Execution of the Instructions herewith sent for Mr. Thos. Jones who is appointed oversr. of those in the Northern pt. of the Province, and the like Instructions sent to Mr. [Thomas] Hawkins for Samuel Davison who is appointed Overseer of those in the Southern part of the Province. And Samuel Holmes Brickmaker at Savannah having applied for two Servants if any should lye upon the Trustees who are not provided for by the Estimates herewith sent, or that may ease the Trustees from the Expence if more than wanted for the Services intended for them; the Trustees consent to let Samuel Holmes have two in case he will instruct them in the Brickmaker's Business but not otherwise.

The Trustees desire you would send them another Return of the People in the Province in the same manner as you did in January 1737 and to continue so to do at least annually; and that You would let them know the Progress made towards the Production of Silk and Wine, or any other Produce which may in time arise towards the reimbursing the Charge of the Province by Exports therefrom; and also of the Progress towards raising a sufficient Maintenance for the Inhabitants with a Accot. of the Forts Harbours and Inlets; to enable the Trustees to satisfie the Publick for the Annual Charge the Colony stands them in.

The Trustees have directed that the Supplys you had from General Oglethorpe should not be accoted. part of the two Sums of £20:—:— and £30:—:— they ordered You in their Letter of the 2d. of April last and have also provided in the Estimate for

the General Charges of the Colony £ 25:—:— for Your Services from Midsr. last to Michas next before the Estimate herewith sent You takes Place; and in that You will find Yourself Rated at £ 100 a Year by the Office of Secretary and Postmaster for Yourself Clerk &c. from Michas. next.

Copies of the Estimates for the Genl. Charges of the Colony the Expence of the Northern and the Expence of the Southern part thereof are herewith sent You, which please to communicate to Mr. Thomas Christie and Mr. Thomas Jones who are appointed or any two of You to defray the Expences thereof, with the following Funds sent in part thereof; and the residue will be defrayed by future Funds in proper time. The said Funds now sent are as follows, vizt.

Two Tons of Copper Halfpence bought by weight as by the Invoice herewith sent appears to be paid by Tale, and the Difference accoted. for towards defraying the Expences of the Estimate and thereby the Charge of sending them.

Forty Barrels of Flour and 60 pair of Shoes at the Prime Cost in the Invoice.

A Bill of Exchange on Mr. George Saxby Deputy Recr. of his Majestys Revenues in Charles Town South Carolina drawn by Jno. Hammerton Esqr. for Value received of the Trustees here for the use of the Crown with a Letter of Advice thereof.

And £1,200 Value in their Sola Bills in a Covered Box directed to Yourself No. 1 and particularly mentioned in the Invoice which you are directed to carry to Genl. Oglethorpe and desire his Indorsement of them under the writing on the back for Yourself, Mr. Thomas Christie and Mr. Thomas Jones or any two of You to Issue them, and when you Issue them or defray the Expence of the Estimates as the same shall become due and payable, You are to be Carefull to transmitt Accots. thereof Signed by two of You taking Duplicate Vouchers in two Books, the one to keep and the other to send over from time to time with Your Accounts by every Opportunity; and such Vouchers are to Specify the Service each Sum is paid for agreeable to the Expences estimated, that you may be discharged and the Trustees enabled to give faithfull Accot. and where Sola Bills are Issued in Payment there to Specify in the Partys Receipt the Particulars of them issued for ea. Payment.

The Wives and Children of the Trustees Servants and of any Single Women Servants to the Trust, not being known in the Northern part could not be Computed in the Estimate; but whatever saving as to the Number of Men provided for more than may happen to be in the Trustees Service there, will be a Fund for the said Women and Children. And all other Savings which may be made you are desired to give great Attention to. But a proper Care must be taken

of the Beacon or Lighthouse at Tybee to preserve it from Falling after so great an Expence in raising it; the same having proved a very usefull Land Mark for Ships.

If there is not a proper Pylot Boat at Tybee it must be provided; those used at Carolina are judged the most proper sort; the same Care if wanting, must be at St. Simons or Jekyll Sound. And an Act is drawn for regulating the Pylotage and the Duty of Pilots for levying a Rate for the Land Mark at Tybee towards its Support, and for a Powder Duty for answering Signals; as also another relating to the tenure of the Lands in Georgia preserving the Entail in the Male Line of the Body and providing for Successors in failure thereof; both which it is expected will soon with the Trustees Approbation be laid before His Majesty for the Royal Assent, and will be then transmitted. Which Acts are the Result of the Trustees own Consideration before any Representation was received from the Inhabitants of Savannah.

Which Representation having been duly Considered the Trustees have sent their Answer thereto under the Seal of the Corporation, which you are to deliver to the Magistracy for them to give the Trustees said Answer to the Complainants, and fifty Printed Copies thereof are sent You in the Box No. 1. to disperse among the Inhabitants of the Northern part of Georgia; the like number having been sent General Oglethorpe to disperse among the Inhabitants of the Southern part.

Mr. Thomas Christie having served the Office of Recorder from the first settling of the Colony he is directed by the Trustees to make up his Copy of the Proceedings of the Town Court to the time Mr. William Williamson who succeeds him is sworn in, and then you are to deliver Mr. Christie his Constitution appointing him first Bailiff of Savannah in the room of Henry Parker who is removed from the said Office by the said Constitution.

Mr. William Williamson's Constitution your are to deliver as soon as Mr. Christie has perfected his Copy of the Proceedings of the Court to the time of Mr. Williamson taking upon him the said Office.

You are to deliver Mr. John Fallowfield his Constitution appointing him Second Bailiff of Savannah, and Mr. Thomas Jones having been ordered Possession of the best forfeited Lots at Savannah to Qualify him to execute the Office of 3d Bailiff, you are to deliver him his Consitution appointing him to that Office in the room of Robert Gilbert who accepted the said Office with Reluctance as unfit for it.

And You are also to deliver Mr. Jones his appointment to the Office of Overseer of the Trustees Servants, and his Instructions for performing the said Office.

All which deeds together with a Grant Counterpart and Memorial registered with the Auditor of 500d Acres of Land to Kenedy O'Brien of Augusta in Georgia are in the said Box directed to You No. 1 with several Letters particularly mentioned in the Invoice.

Mr. O'Brien is to execute the said Counterpart and Pay You £1:11:6 the Consideration Money and Charge of Registering with the Auditor before You deliver the said Grant to him, which Counterpart executed in the Presence of two Witnesses you are to send back to the Trustees and Account for the said £1:11:6 in defraying the Expences of the Estimates.

In the Invoice herewith sent are contained several Tools and Materials for the Trustees Servants which are to be distributed in Proportion to the Number of Servants employed in each Part of the Province and there are also contained Presents for the Indians which are to be distributed by General Oglethorpe's Directions while in the Province, and in his Absence (when occasion requires) by the Directions of Yourself Mr. Thomas Christie and Mr. Thomas Jones or any two of You.

By the Bill of Lading and Invoice herewith sent, you will see to whom every Parcel belongs, which are to be applied and Delivered accordingly.

The Executors of Mr. Paul Jenys having sent Subsequent Accounts to the Certificate Mr. [Thomas] Causton Signed which was sent back to them unpaid, and the Committee of Accompts having compared them with the Accompts of the said Paul Jenys lately received from Mr. Causton, have reported £491:9:4 1/2 due thereon which has been paid, and Ordered Copies of all the said Accounts with their Observations of the Differences between the said Exects. and Mr. Causton's Accompts to be sent to the Commissioners for stating the Publick Debts in Georgia, to examine into the Articles Stated by the said Report, a Copy of which Report is herewith sent You, as also another to Mr. Jones, to whom the Copies of the said Accompts are sent.

Mr. Henry Parker is also removed from being a Commissioner in the said Commission for examining and Stating the said Publick Debts, and Mr. Thomas Christie appointed in his room which Appointment you are to deliver Mr. Christie out of the said Box No. 1.

Mr. Causton has sent over his Cash Accompts from Febry. 1735 to 16th. October 1738 but the Trustees by their Letter from their Secretary have referred him to the Commissioners in Georgia appointed to Examine and state his whole Accompts.

The Trustees have appointed Peter Emmery to be the Pilot resident at Tybee, who is ordered to have a Lot of fifty Acres of Land there, and his Wife has leave to sell Beer as also a License to lett her late Husband's Michael Germain's House and Lott as to Her Share thereof in her Widows Right for any Term not exceeding

seven Years, if She shall so long live. And the Trustees on her Returning to Georgia have advanced her £10:—:— Sterling to buy her Necessary's which her husband is to repay in Georgia to be applied towards the Expence of the Estimates, and for which you have herewith her Receipt.

The Trustees direct that such of their Servants who have no Land set out in the time of their Service to work on at Spare Days for themselves, should have five Acres each set out as part of their Twenty Acres which are to lye as near as may be to the Lands they are to be employed in the Cultivation of for the Trustees, in order that their Spare time may be more usefully employed in their own Lands by being Contiguous if Possible.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Jones, July 14, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 256-257, concerning settling Thomas Causton's accounts, new officials in Georgia, and Jones' salary and allowances. By the Two Brothers, Capt. William Thomson.

Sir

Your Letter by the America Captain Gerald without a date was received Yesterday, and the Trustees are very sensible of the many willfull Difficulties thrown in by Mr. [Thomas] Causton to perplex rather than clear his Accompts. He has sent over his Cash Accompts from Febry. 1735 to 16 October 1738 and two long letters to the Trustees Dated in January and February last. But the Trustees have referred him to the Commissioners in Georgia appointed to examine and State his Accots. as the most proper Persons for him to lay his Accots. before, and make them appear duly vouched to enable them to Report to the Trustees thereupon.

Among the Accompts sent over by him there are those with the late Paul Jenys Esqr. which the Trustees have compared with the Accompts sent them by the Executors of the said Paul Jenys, and finding many Differences, have stated the same and sent them with Copies of the Accots. received from both for the said Commissioners to examine, and herewith you receive the same & a Copy of the Report from the Committee of Accompts.

Mr. Henry Parker who was a joint Commissioner for that purpose with Mr. [William] Stephens and Yourself is removed from the said Commission, as well as the Office of first Bailiff & Mr. Thomas Christie succeeds him in both; whom Mr. William Williamson succeeds in his Office of Recorder.

Mr. John Fallowfield is made 2d Bailiff and Yourself 3d. Bailiff of Savannah and You are also appointed Overseer of the Trustees Servants in the Northern part of the Province. Mr.

Stephens will deliver You Your two Appointments and Instructions relating to Your Office of Overseer And in order to qualify You for Executing the Office of third Bailiff the Trustees have ordered You a fifty Acres Lot, the best of any of those forfeited at Savannah.

To the office of third Bailiff 20£ a Year Salary is annexed and an Allowance of £24:6:8 a year for the Maintenance and Cloathing of two Servants and to the office of Overseer 30£ a Year Salary is annexed. In all £74:6:8 a Year to be paid You in money from Michas next.

The Estimated Expences for the General Charges of the Colony and the Particular Charges for the Northern part and the Southern part thereof are sent to Mr. Stephens, with Funds towards defraying them; and himself together with Mr. Thomas Christie and You or any two of You are appointed to defray the same. All which will be communicated to You by Mr. Stephens, with his Instructions thereupon.

Copys of Papers sent to General Oglethorpe with the Trustees Letter dated 14th. July 1739. C.O. 5/667, pp. 257-267.

Estimate of the Expence in the Northern part of Georgia for one Year to commence from Michaelmas 1739.

Salary to the first Magistrate at Savannah	£30
Do. . .to the second Magistrate there.	20
Do. . .to the third Magistrate there	20
Do. . .to the Recorder at Savannah	20
Do. . .to the Secretary, and Postmaster for himself Clerk &c.	100
Do. . .to the Register, upon transmitting an exact Account of all the Grants pursuant to his Instructions	20
Do. . .to the Schoolmaster at Savannah in lieu of Food . .	10
Do. . .to the Schoolmaster of the Saltzburghers, a Gratuity	5
Do. . .to the Parish Clerk at Savannah	5
Do. . .to the Publick Midwife at Savannah for the Poor and Trust Servants, besides five shillings p Laying; to be obliged to go on all Occasions when required . .	5
Do. . .to the Publick Overseer of the Garden and Mulberry Trees for keeping an Horse to see what Plantations are made, and to attend the Garden at transplanting time, and for taking an Accot. of every Man's Planting, and sending the same over	10
Do. . .to the Head Gardiner, having no Land and to find himself, besides having Liberty to sell the Seeds at rates to be enumerated by the Magistrate; but not to sell Plants.	20

Salary to the Overseer of the Trust Servants employed in cultivating Trust Lands, and Lands for Religious Uses; to keep a weekly book of Labour by Tash'd Work, and make monthly Returns to the Secretary in the Province	30
Do. . .to the publick Blacksmith for mending Militia Arms.	15
Do. . .to the Publick Blacksmith for mending Indian Arms.	20
Do. . .to the Italian Family employed in the producing Raw Silk, not exceeding	20
Allowance to the Recorder for a Clerk.	20
Do. . .to the four Constables at Savannah, their Duty frequently calling them away from their Occupations. In lieu of Provisions formerly given them 10 £ each.	40
Do. . .to the chief Magistrate for publick Rejoycings Anniversary Days &c not exceeding	4
Do. . .to the Cowpenkeeper for the Trust and Peoples Cattle, for Cloaths, Wages and Provision £25 and for keeping two Horses, Farrier &c £ 10.	35
Do. . .to the Pilot at Tybee, to be obliged to give strict Attendance, to have the Boat and sufficient hands always upon the Spot (not less than two besides the Pilot) & to keep the Boat in repair, being first supplied with the Boat and its Appurtenances. And to tbe allowed besides for Pilotage in and out to Sea again by the Captain of each Ship so Piloted Pursuant to the rates p foot Draught of each Ship contained in the Draught of an Act for regulating Pilotage now lying before His Majesty for his Royal Assent.	40
Do. . .for the care of the Widows of Trust Servants till married or in Service (due regard being had to their Age and Infirmities) not exceeding.	100.—.—
Allowance for the Care of the Sick. vizt. Food, Apothecary's Drugs, Attendance, Midwife, Nurses, burying the dead &c. being for such only as are on the Poor Account, and Trust Servants, not exceeding.	150.—.—

Servants

Allowance to the first Magistrate for the Maintenance and Cloathing of two Servants in Sickness and in health at £ 12:3:4 a Year each	24. 6. 8

Allowance to the second Magistrate for the Maintenance and Cloathing of two Servants in Sickness and in health at £12:3:4 a Year each 24.6.8

Do. . .to the third Magistrate for the Maintenance and Cloathing of two Servants in Sickness and in health at £12:3:4 a Year each. 24.6.8

Do. . .to the Recorder for the Maintenance and Cloathing of one Servant in Sickness and in health . . 12.3.4

Do. . .to the Italian Family for the Silk for the Maintenance and Cloathing of one Servant in Sickness and in health at. 12.3.4

Do. . .to the Widow Vanderplank whose Husband was late Naval Officer for the Maintenance and Cloathing of one Servant in Sickness and in health 12.3.4

Do. . .to the Cowpenkeeper for the Maintenance and Cloathing of an Helper 12.3.4

For the Charge of the Sixty Men Trust Servants to be employed as follows. vizt. Nine at and for the Saw Mill, four in the publick Garden, seven in cultivating Lands for Religious Uses, and forty in cultivating Bouverie's farm and other Trust Lands for the use of the Colony. And these Servants to have Lands set out for themselves and to labour by weekly Task Work to be settled by their Overseer; to encourage them to finish such Task Work and have the Remainder of the Week to themselves. To be paid by the week after the rate of eight pence a day each to maintain themselves in Provision and Cloathing therewith, but upon not performing their Weekly Task Work then to be paid in Proportion to the Work they do . . . . . 730.—.—

The Women Servants to be employed in labour as the Overseer shall direct, and to be paid by the week after the rate of six pence a day each, to maintain themselves in Provision and Cloathing therewith, but upon not performing their Work as directed, then to be paid in proportion to the Work they do.

The Children of Six Years old and upwards of such Servants to be employed as the Overseer shall direct, and the Maintenance of them for Provision and Cloathing to be paid by the week after the rate of four pence a day each

one with another; but those Children of such Servants under six Years old are to be maintained by their Parents out of their Allowance.

N.B. The Charge of the Servants for Cultivating the Lands for Religious Uses, and Bouverie's Land, and other Trust Lands will (it is hoped) if good Seasons happen gradually be eased, by the Produce, or by Setting the reduced Lands to Farmers at settled Rents.

N.B. All Savings on the head of Trust Servants for Non-performance of their Task Work by Idleness, Running away, Sickness &c must be Accompted for to the Trust; Which the Overseer is to be careful of and keep a weekly Accompt thereof.

For Repair of Tools, not exceeding. 5

For Repair of the Houses and Machines used, Encouragements and other Incidents on the Production of Raw Silk not exceeding. 50

£ 1,645.13.4

Estimate of the Expence in the Southern part of Georgia for one Year to commence from Michaelmas 1739.

Salary to the first Magistrate at Frederica and Correspondent with the Secretary of the Province . . 40

Do. . .to the second Magistrate there 15

Do. . .to the third Magistrate there 15

Do. . .to the Recorder at Frederica 20

Do. . .to the Minister. 50

Do. . .to the Overseer of the Trust Servants employed in cultivating Trust Lands, & Lands for Religious Uses, to keep a weekly book of Labour by Tash'd Work and make monthly Returns to the Secretary in the Province. 25

Do. . .to the publick Blacksmith for mending Militia and Indian Arms 15

Do. . .to the Schoolmaster at Frederica 10

Do. . .to the Parish Clerk at Frederica 5

Do. . .to the publick Midwife at Frederica for the Poor, and Trust Servants besides five Shillings p Laying; and to be obliged to go on all occasions when required 5

Allowance to the Chief Magistrate for publick Rejoycings Anniversary Days &c, not exceeding. 4

Allowance to the two Constables at Frederica their Duty frequently calling them away from their occupations, 10 £ ea 20

Do. . . for the Care of the Widows of Trust Servants till Married or in Service (due Regard being had to their Age and Infirmities) not exceeding 50

Do. . . for the Care of the Sick vizt. Food, Apothecary's Drugs, Attendance, Midwife, Nurses, burying the Dead &c being for such only as are on the poor Account and Trust Servants not exceeding. 75

For a Coasting Boat to be worked by a Coxon [coxswain] at £ 2 a month, and four hands at 25s a month each for Repairs of the Boat at 50s a Year; and for the Purchase of the Boat Value £ 10.—.— 96.10

Allowance to the Pilot at Jekyll or St. Simons to be obliged to give strict Attendance, to have the Boat and sufficient hands, always upon the Spott (not less than two besides the Pilot) and to keep the Boat in Repair, being first Supplied with the Boat and its Appurtenances. And to be allowed besides for Pilotage in and out to Sea again by the Captain of each Ship so Piloted, pursuant to the rates p foot Drat. of each Ship contained in the Draught of an Act for regulate Pilotage now lying before his Majesty for his Royal Assent. 40

Servants

Allowance to the first Magistrate for the Maintenance and Cloathing of one Servant in Sickness and in health 12.3.4

Do. . . to the Minister for the Maintenance and Cloathing of one Servant in Sickness and in health. . . 12.3.4

For the Charge of Twenty one Men Trust Servants to be employed as follows. vizt. Seven in cultivating Lands for Religious Use, Seven in cultivating Trust Lands at Frederica, and seven in cultivating Trust Lands at St. Simons Bluff for the use of the Colony. And these Servants to have Lands set out for themselves, and to labour by Weekly Task Work to be settled by their Overseer, to encourage them to finish such Task Work, and have the Remainder of the Week to themselves. To be paid by the Week after the rate of eight pence a day each, to maintain themselves in Provision and Cloathing therewith; But upon not performing their Weekly Task work, then to be paid in Proportion to the work they do.. . . . . 355.10.—

To seventeen Women Servants to be employed in labour as the Overseer shall direct, and to be paid by the Week after the rate of Sixpence a day each, to maintain themselves in Provision and Cloathing therewith; But upon not performing their Work as directed, then to be in proportion to the Work they do. 155.2.6

N.B. The Children of these Servants are all under six Years old, and are to be maintained by their Parents out of their Allowances.

N.B. The Charge of the Servants for cultivating the Lands for Religious Uses and the use of the Colony will (it is hoped) if good Seasons happen gradually be eased by the Produce, or by Setting the reduced Lands to Farmers at Settled Rents.

N.B. All Savings on the head of Trust Servants for Non performance of their Task Work, by Idleness, Running away, Sickness, &c must be Accompted for to the Trust. Which the Overseer is to be carefull of, and keep a weekly Accompt thereof.

£ 1,020.9.2

General Charges for the Colony of Georgia for one year from Michaelmas 1739.

Surveying Lands to Persons on the Charity Account and Servants to be paid p Acre, not exceeding. 50

Incident Expences vizt. Erecting publick Buildings and Bridges, raising Banks, purchase of New Boats, when lost or worn out, occasional Pettiaugua hire to Frederica or Charles Town from Savannah at four Guineas each hire to each Place, purchase of seed for Trust Lands, supply of Trust Cattle, Hogs, Poultry &c., Excess of dearness of Provision which may make it necessary to encrease Servants Allowance, Repair of Mills, Light House, Crane and all Publick Civil Buildings and Works; not exceeding. 500

Towards building and repairing Churches, buying Furniture, Books for the School &c; not exceeding. 100

To Execute Justice, pursue fugitive Servants and Felons not exceeding 100
For entertaining the Indians when they come down exclusive of Presents to them to be sent from England, not exceeding. 100
For the Georgia Scout Boat consisting of a Patroon and ten men and Provision for them 258.15
For Provisions and Shoes for the Cockswain and seven Rowers for the Boat at St. Andrew's at 6 £ ea. 48
To William Stephens Esqr. for his Services from Midsumr. 1739 to Michas. foll. before the Estimate takes Place 25

Working Tools for the Trustees Servants

G x C

Cask No. 2	80	Broad Carolina Hoes
	80	Narrow Do.
Cask No. 3	80	Best falling Axes
	80	Helved Hatchets
	80	Drawing Knives
	6	Doz. best Gimblets [gimlets]
	2	m 21 lb Rose[20]
	2	m 13 lb Do.
	4	m 7 lb Do.
	6	m 3 1/2 lb Do.
Basket No. 4	1	Doz. smoothing Planes fixed
	6	Jack Do.
	6	Fore Do.
	3	Long Do.
	3	Joynters
Box No. 5	40	best German hand saws whett Sett and Handled.
7 Bundles	40	Shod Shovells
	40	Do. larger
Loose	6	2 foot Grindstones

---

20. Perhaps a roseheaded nail, a nail with a many-sided pyramidal head, or a thin nail used in pine and other soft woods.

The Prime Cost of the Flour and Shoes

No. 1 to 40 Barrels of best Household Flour containing 5 Bush. in each Barrel at 30s a Barrel.	60:—	
Casks at 2s/6d ea. Packing at 2d each . . .	5: 6: 8	
Charges of Shipping	0:17: 6	
Freight at 8 Barrels to a Tun and 2 £ p Ton.	10:— :—	
	£76: 4: 2	
Insurance at 3 1/2 p Cent on 78 £ to receive 98£ p Cent in Case of Loss. .	2:14: 7	
	£78:18: 9	
Whereof deduct for Bounty on 25 Quars. at 5s each £ 6:5:0 and allowing 12s/6d for the Debr..	5:12: 6	
		73: 6: 3
Which is £1:16:8 p Cask of 2 Cwt. 1/2 wt. each No. 1 a small Cask containing 60 pair of Men Servants strong Shoes at 4s	12:— :—	
Cask.	— : 1: 6	
Freight	0: 3: 4	
	£12: 4:10	
Insurance at 3 1/2 p Cent on 13 £ to receive 98£ p Ct. in Case of Loss . . .	— : 9: 2	
		12:14: 0
Which is under 4s/3d a pair		

Invoyce of 15 Tons of Strong Beer in 90 Barrels

No. 1 to 90 on board the Two Brothers part of 60 Tons for General Oglethorpe the said 15 Tons & all Charges thereon having been paid for by the Trustees for Georgia as Cash expended by him for them.	
The Beer at 6 £ a Ton after drawback allowed	90
90 Barrels at 7s/9d ea.	
Charges of Shipping, by Payment of the Searchers Fees thereon the other Charges being defrayed by the Exporter who receives the Drawback. . .	2. 6
Freight thereof at 2 £ p Ton	30
	£155. 0. 0

Invoice on board the Two Brothers Captain William Thomson for Georgia of Bill of Lading Consigned to William Stephens Esqr.

G x C	No. 1 to 20 containing 2 Tons of Halfpence[21] at £10:12:0 p Cwt. . . .	424.	
	Casks at 1s/10d each	1.16. 8	
	Porterage to the Waterside	0. 3. 6	
	Searchers Fees and Chas Shipping . .	0.14. 6	
	Freight at £2:0:0 p Ton.	4.— .—	
		£430.14. 8	
	Insurance at 3 1/2 p Cent on 440£ to receive 98£ p Ct. in case of Loss.	15. 8	446. 2. 8
	No. 1 to 40 Barrels of best Household Flour containing 5 Bushels in each Barrel at 30s a Barrel.	60.— .—	
	Cask at 2s/6d each Packing at 2d each. . . .	5. 6. 8	
	Charges of Shipping	0.17. 6	
	Freight at 8 Barrels to a Tun & 2£ p Ton . .	10.— .—	
		£76. 4. 2	
	Insurance at 3 1/2 p Cent on 78£ to receive 98 p Cent in Case of Loss.	2.14. 7	
		£78.18. 9	
	Whereof deduct for Bounty on 25 Quars. at 5s each £6:5:0, & allowing 12s/6d for the Debr.	5.12. 6	73. 6. 3
	Which is £1:16:8 p Cask of 2 1/2 Cwt. wt. each No. 1 a small Cask containing 60 pair of Men Servants strong Shoes at 4s.	12.— .—	
	Cask	0. 1. 6	
	Freight.	0. 3. 4	
		£12. 4.10	
	Insurance at 3 1/2 p Ct. on 13£ to receive 98£ p Ct. in Case of Loss which is under 4s/3d a pair	0. 9. 2	12.14. 0

21. Marginal note on original, "The Halfpence to be issued by Tale & the difference of Purchase by weight to be towards answering the charge of sending them."

For Presents to the Indians.

No. 1 to 16 containing 800d pds. of Gun Powder in half Barrels
No. 1 to 28 containing 14 Cwt. of Indian Gun Bullets, being 1/2 Cwt. in each Cask
No. 29 & 30 containing 4 Cwt. of Swan Drop Shott being 2 Cwt. in each Cask
The said Presents to be distributed by Order of General Oglethorpe while in Georgia and in his Absence when occasion shall require, by William Stephens Esqr. Mr. Thomas Christie and Mr. Thos. Jones or any two of them.

For Andrew Duche the Potter

A Cask containing an Iron Pestle and Mortar
A Box containing 40 Pounds wt. of fine deep smalt[22]
Do . .containing 60 pds. wt. of fine Tin Ingots
And 44 Barrs of Lead loose containing 7 1/2 Cwt.

A Box directed to William Stephens Esqr No. 1 covered, containing Books of the Trustees Sola Bills No. 2,901 to 3,350 of £1 each and 1 Book of the Trustees Sola Bills No. 232 to 306 of £10 each making together £1,200 Value, to be indorsed by General Oglethorpe and afterwards issued for defraying the Charges of the Estimate from Michas 1739 by Wm. Stephens Esqr. Mr. Thomas Christie and Mr. Thomas Jones or any two of them.

The Grant Counterpart and Memorial registered of 500d Acres of Land to Kenedy Obrien Esqr. of Augusta in Georgia.

The Appointement of William Williamson to be Recorder of Savannah in the room of Thomas Christie.

The Appointment of Thomas Christie to be first Bailiff of Savannah in the room of Henry Parker.

The Appointment of Thomas Christie to be a Commissioner for examing and Stating Debts in Georgia in the room of Henry Parker removed from the said Commission.

The Appointment of John Fallowfield to be second Bailiff of Savannah in the room of Henry Parker who was formerly made first Bailiff.

The Appointment of Thomas Jones to be third Bailiff of Savannah in the room of Robert Gilbert.

The Appointment of Thomas Jones to be overseer of the Trustees Servants in the Northern part of Georgia.

---

22. A deep blue pigment.

Instructions to the said Thomas Jones relating to his Office of Overseer of the Trustees Servants in the Northern part of Georgia.

Fifty Printed Copies of the Trustees Answer to the Representation from Savannah relating to the Tenure of Lands and use of Negroes.

And 2 Packets to Mr. Bolzius, 2 Letters to John Brownfield, 1 Letter to Mr. [William] Norris, Do. to Leonard Whiting, Do. to Abraham Minis, Do. to John Pye, Do. to Flaxney Beaumont, Do. to Mr. [Jacob?] Mathews, Do. to Edward Bush, Do. to Thomas Lee, Do. to William Bradley, and 2 Letters to William Williamson.

A Box directed to William Stephens Esqr. No. 2 containing a Pall for Savannah, and a pair of Shoes for Mr. John Brown of Highgate.

A Box containing 400d of the Church Catechism explained.

A Box covered with Canvas for Leonard Whiting at Savannah.

A Box containing 12 Bibles and 48 Books of the whole Duty of Man for the use of the Colony.

A Box for Richard Millechamp at Savannah.

A Box for Jennet Grigson at Savannah.

A Box for Mary Jones at Mr. Upton's in Savannah.

And a Box for Henry Lloyd at Savannah.

And working Tools for the Trustees Servants[23]

For the Saltzburghers

E No. 1 a Case.
MEB No. 1 a Case.
MEY No. 2 a Case.

Mission a Caudilar No. 3 a Case.

Harman Verelst to the Rev. William Norris, July 14, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 267, concerning payment of his salary, a catalogue of books in Georgia, and clerical furnishings for Frederica. By the Two Brothers, Capt. William Thomson.

Sir

I have paid Capt. Thomson Your Draught and Care is taken

---

23. The same list as given above.

for the future punctual Payment of Your Salary; which Mr. [William] Stephens will acquaint You of.

The Trustees desire You would send them a Catalogue of what Books are in Georgia.

The Trustees have sent You a Pall for the use of Burials at Frederica which Mr. [Thomas] Hawkins will deliver, and when Mr. [George] Whitefield is arrived, who goes by the way of Philedelphia but is not sailed Yet by reason of the Present Embargo, he will deliver You a Christening Bason and 8 brass Candle sticks whereof 2 for the Desk, to hold Candles at Evening Publick Worship; which are for the use at Frederica.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Hawkins, July 14, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 268, listing contents of box sent him by Capt. Thomson. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson.

Sir

Captn. [William] Thomson brings you in a Box directed to You and Consigned to General Oglethorpe a Pall for the use of Burials at Frederica, a large Common Prayer Book for the use of the Minister there for the time being, a Bottle of Salitrum Seeds for the Bloody Flux; and herewith you have two Receipts for the Cure thereof; a small Parcell directed to Mr. [James] Carteret, several Letters as p List and the Appointment of Samuel Davison to be Overseer of the Trustees Servants in the Southern part of Georgia, together with his Instructions; which the Trustees desire you will observe the Execution of. Please to make the proper Distribution of the said Contents; which General Oglethorpe is made acquainted with.

Harman Verelst to Mrs. Elizabeth and Thomas Jenys, July 14, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 268-269, concerning payment of Paul Jenys' accounts. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson.

Madam and Sir

The Trustees received your Letter dated the 7th. of April last and the Accompts therewith sent, and they wish you had saved yourselves the Trouble and Expence which the sending back Mr. [Thomas] Causton's Certificate occasioned You, by so great an Omission in not Accoting for the Duty on Rum to the Trustees, with whom your Testator Regularly made himself as he was, truly Accountable.

The Trustees in order to facilitate Payment of what should now appear due, referred your Accots. last transmitted to their Committee of Accots. notwithstanding Commissioners are appointed in Georgia to Examine and State Your late Brothers Accots. with the Trustees, which would take up some time to refer you to them for what could be adjusted here, and might be attended with a further Expence on your Draught for a Ballance of your own Stating.

The said Committee after taking great Pains to examine and reconcile the Accots. they received from You with the Accots of the same Transactions they have lately received from Mr. Causton agreed to a Report, and herewith you receive a Copy of it. In which Report they have Stated £491:9:4 1/2 the Ballance which appeared to them on this Examination to be due, and that Report having been agreed to, the said Sum was paid to Messieurs Smith Bonovrier and Co. for your use the next day.

A copy of the said Report and of all the Accots. are sent to the Comrs. in Georgia, to examine into the Articles in Difference, and to state the same for the Trustees further Consideration.

The Article of Commission you charged for receiving the 8,000 £ is reduced to 2 £ p Cent which is 1 £ p Cent more than the Trustees paid Mr. [Isaac] Chardon for the like Service of receiving Money, in Consideration of Your Trouble on the settling these Accompts.

The Trustees are very sensible of the great Regard your Testator had for the Welfare of Georgia, and they are well Pleased to find his Execr. continue the same, & have therefore chose to avoid all unnecessary trouble or Expence by Paying as far as appeared to them to be due; altho you had drawn for the whole as if due. But all Expences whatsoever would have been saved, had You authorized your Correspondents here to settle the Accots. you transmitted and to have received for your use what should have been found due without drawing a Bill of Exchange for the Ballance of an Accompt of Your own Stating.

Harman Verelst to Kenedy O'Brien, July 14, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 269, informing him of his grant of 500 acres of land. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson.

Sir

The Trustees received your Letter with the Plot of 500d. Acres at Augusta which General Oglethorpe recommended You for

a Grant of, and they have gratified therewith on the said Recommendation, and sent it to Mr. William Stephens at Savannah to deliver to You on Your Executing a Counterpart to them, which is also sent for that purpose and Your Paying £1:11:6 Sterling to him to reimburse the Trustees for the Consideration Money thereof, and the Charge of Registering the memorial of it with the Auditor which Mr. Stephens will also give you.

Harman Verelst to William Williamson, July 14, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 270, informing him of his appointment as recorder of the Town Court of Savannah and of his salary and duties. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson.

Sir

The Trustees having named You Recorder of the Town Court of Savannah, Mr. [William] Stephens will deliver You your Constitution. Mr. [Thomas] Christie who is appointed first Bailiff in the room of Henry Parker, removed from the said Office is to send the Trustees Copies of all the Proceedings of the Town Court which have not already been sent to the Time you are sworn in.

To this Office £20 Salary is annexed, an Allowance of 20£ a Year for a Clerk and £12:3:4 for the Expences of Cloathing and maintaining a Servant, which will be paid You in Money from Michaelmas next; In Consideration whereof the Trustees expect you will faithfully execute the said Office and transmitt to them Copies of the Proceedings of the Town Court after every Court is held.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Christie, July 14, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 270, informing him of his appointment as First Bailiff of Savannah with salary and allowances. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson.

Sir

In Consideration of Your having executed the Office of Recorder of Savannah from the beginning of the Settlement; The Trustees have been pleased to promote you to the Office of first Bailiff in the room of Henry Parker removed from the said Office, and have also named you a Commissioner in his room for Examining and Stating the Publick Debts in Georgia.

To the Office of first Bailiff £30 a Year Salary is annexed

besides £24:6:8 for the Expence of Cloathing and Maintaining two Servts. which will be paid You in money from Michaelmas next.

You are therefore desired to send Copies of the Proceedings of the Town Court which have not already been sent to the Trustees to the time Mr. William Williamson shall be sworn in Recorder to succeed You, and You are to Possess him with all the Records of the Court thereupon.

Harman Verest to Samuel Davison, July 14, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 271, informing him of his appointment as overseer of Trustee servants for the southern part of Georgia. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson.

Mr. Davison

The Trustees have appointed You Overseer of their Servants in the Southern part of Georgia, and Your Appointment is sent to Mr. [Thomas] Hawkins at Frederica to be delivered to You together with the Instructions for executing the said Office, which the Trustees expect your carefull performance. And for your encouragement to do Your duty, they have annexed a Salary to Your said Office of £25. Sterling a Year, to commence from Michas. next.

Harman Verelst to the Rev. John Martin Bolzius, July 14, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 271, informing him that no more Salzburgers can be sent to Georgia at this time. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson.

Reverend Sir

I had the Favour of Your Letter dated the 14th. March last, which I laid before the Trustees who received great Pleasure thereby, to find the Situation of the Saltzburghers so easy to them, and so as to encourage a Desire of more of their Countrymen to share the Fruits of that Experience resulting from Industry which they enjoy. The Trustees at present cannot think of sending over any more Saltzburghers this Year, the Season being too far advanced to have time to collect them, and being very cautious of creating any new Expence until they are fully able to defray it; their Inclination is strong to gratify the Industrious and promote the Welfare of the whole Province as far as they are able, and You may rest Satisfied, of their pursuing all possible means for obtaining that end. My Service attends

Your Fellow Labourers, Mr. [Israel] Gronau, as well as all good Offices in my Power being at Your Command.

Harman Verelst to Isaac Young, July 14, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 272, concerning his grant of land. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson.

Mr. Young

Your Son in Law Mr. [William?] Cookesey having desired your Letter to the Trustees dated 29th. March 1738 should be considered. The Trustees have directed Wm. Stephens Esqr. to inquire into the State of the vacant Land you took possession of. If the ground is fit for Your Planting and how the case is Circumstanced; That the Trustees may do you what Justice is in their Power, after such Neglect in the Surveyor's not doing his Duty; which the Trustees are much concerned for, and have often pressed the Speedy Running out of Lands to the Inhabitatns with the necessity of it.

Harman Verelst to Andrew Duche, July 14, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 272, sending requested supplies and asking for samples of his work. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson.

Mr. Duche

Your Proposal of the 29th. of December last having been read to the Trustees they have been pleased to send you an Iron Pestle and Mortar in a Cask, 40 pounds wt. of fine deep Smalt in a Box, 60 pound wt. of fine Tin Ingots in a Box, and 7 1/3 lb. wt. of Lead in 44 Barrs to encourage you in the making Porcelain or China Ware, and by Showing this Letter to William Stephens Esqr. you will be intitled to receive them.

As to the other part of your proposal you are desired to send over Specimens of all you make, and some of the finest Clay baked and unbaked before the Trustees can consider thereof, for without Proofs of your work the Trustees cannot apply to serve You in any manner whatsoever.

Harman Verelst to James Abercromby, July 14, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 273, thanking him for his help to Georgia. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson.

Sir

Yesterday I had the favour of Yours dated the 6th. of last month after a very quick Passage. The Trustees are obliged to you for finding a Person you could confide in to execute those Commissions which required a different hand to perform and will readilly defray the Expences on this Occasion (when the Particulars are known) either by Your Bill on them in England, or by their Sola Bills in Georgia issuable by Wm. Stephens Esqr., Mr. Thomas Christie and Mr. Thomas Jones or any Two of them, and have wrote to Mr. Stephens on that Accot.

The Trustees, Sir, are much obliged to You for your Trouble, but have no desire you should be at any Expence for them without being reimbursed.

Harman Verelst to John Brownfield, July 14, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 273-274, asking if he accepts the office of Register of Georgia and outlining the duties thereof. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Thomson.

Sir

The Trustees not hearing from You concerning the Execution of Your Office of Register of Georgia, desire to know if you have any Obstructions in the Execution of it. And in Order for the Ascertaining the Quit Rents payable by the Inhabitants, the Trustees require an Accot. of very Lot of fifty Acres or under granted under Trust Grants in Georgia showing when and to whom and by whom granted, and who and by what means are the present Occupiers, and also an Accot. of all other Grants that have been registered in Georgia which have passed the Trustees Seal in England to compare with the Grants made here, and such Accot. to show by whom and by what Means each particular Granted Lot under the Seal here is occupied.

And the Trustees also require an Accot. of all Lots which have been possessed under Grants made either in Georgia or sent from England, which have since become vacant if any so are with the Particular Occasion thereof against each of such Lots.

The Trustees have annexed a Salary of £ 20 Sterling a Year to commence from Michaelmas next to be paid to the Register upon his transmitting an exact Accot. of all the Grants pursuant to his Instructions. Which is to be paid by Wm. Stephens Esqr. Mr. Thomas Christie and Mr. Thomas Jones or any two of them, and if

you will perform the said Office as the Trustees expect You will be intitled thereunto.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Aug. 10, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 274-276, concerning act for pilots and lighthouse, and land inheritance in Georgia. Inclosed to James Abercromby by the Minerva, Capt. Nickleson.

Sir

Your last Journal received by the Trustees went to the 21st. of April, but they daily expect a Subsequent Journal. They wrote very full to You by the Two Brothers Captn. Thomson.

The Trustees now acquaint You That the Act for regulating and paying of Pilots, and for levying Duties on Ships and Vessels for and towards the Repair of the Beacon at Tybee, and for answering the Consumption of Gunpowder in Signals and on other occasions; has been presented to the King in Council, and by his Majesty referred to a Committee who have referred it to the Lords Commrs. for Trade and Plantations to Report their Opinion of the said Act, to enable the Committee to Report the same to the King for his Royal Approbation which when obtained and printed will be immediately transmitted to Georgia.

The Common Council of the Trustees having on the 8th. instant agreed to a Resolution relating to the Grants and Tenure of Lands in Georgia, the same as soon as printed will be sent over; But the substance thereof (by this Sudden opportunity of a Ship going) the Trustees make you acquainted with. Which is "That the Grants of Land in Georgia heretofore made and hereafter to be made by the Trustees to any Person or Persons whatsoever shall be altered made and established for the future in manner and Form following, that is to say, That.

If Tenant in Tail Male of Lands in the said Colony (not having forfeited or determined his or her Estate by any Act done or suffer'd) shall happen to dye leaving a Widow and one or more Daughters, The Widow shall hold and enjoy the Dwelling House and Garden and one half of such Lands for her Life and the other half with the Reversion of such Widows house and Lands to be holden in Tail Male by any one of the Daughters of such Tenant if not exceeding eighty Acres, and if exceeding eighty Acres by such and so many of the Daughters of such Tenant, as such Tenant shall by his or her last Will direct and appoint, such Daughter or Daughters being unmarried and not possessed of or intitled in her or their own right to any Lands in the said Colony. And in

Default of such Direction or Appointment, to be holden in Tail Male by the eldest of such Daughters unmarried and not possessed of Lands as aforesaid. And in Case such Tenant shall leave no Daughter or Daughters born in his Life time or within 9 Months after his Death but only a Widow, then such Widow shall be Tenant for Life, in the whole, or in Case he shall leave no Widow Then that such Lands shall be holden in Tail Male immediately after his Death or the Death of such Widow if any, by such Person if not exceeding eighty Acres, and if exceeding eighty Acres by such Person or Persons as such Tenant by his or her last Will shall direct and appoint; and in Default of such Direction or Appointment to be holden in Tail Male by the Heir at Law of such Tenant.

Provided the same be Claimed in 12 months if residing in America, and 18 months if out of America after the Death of such Tenant. And that no Appointment by a Tenant of Lands exceeding eighty Acres shall be made of any Lands in a Lesser quantity than fifty Acres to one Person.

And that in the Grants hereafter to be made of eighty Acres or more; the Grantee shall have a Power of giving and Devising the same by his or her last Will to his or her Son or Sons in Tail Male but not in any Lot or Portion under fifty Acres. And in Default of such Devise then to descend to the eldest Son in Tail Male.

Which Resolution having been well considered is introduced with the necessary Preamble occasioning the same, and the Trustees make no doubt of its having the desired Effect.

Benjamin Martyn to Dr. Philip Bearcroft, Aug. 23, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 276, thanking the Society for the Propogation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts for the salary of William Norris at Frederica.

Sir

I have laid before the Trustees for Establishing the Colony of Georgia the Resolution of the Incorporated Society in favour of the Reverend Mr. [William] Norris appointed Missionary at Frederica, which You was so obliging as to favour me with, and I am directed to return their thanks to the Society for this Provision.

Benjamin Martyn to Secretary of State the Duke of Newcastle, Aug. 28, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 277-278, enclosing

a copy of Oglethorpe's letter of June 15, 1739, about the Indian conference to be held at Coweta and asking for financial help for Oglethorpe's expenses at Coweta.

My Lord

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia in America having received a Letter from Col. [James] Oglethorpe to their Accomptant dated at Frederica in Georgia the 15th. of June last, containing a matter of great Importance to the Publick; have in Duty to His Majesty herewith sent Your Grace a Copy thereof.

The Service to be performed by Col. Oglethorpe's long Journey on this Occasion, though so highly necessary not only for the Preservation of Georgia, but of all His Majesty's other Possessions on that part of the Continent of America, cannot be perfected without very extraordinary Expences attending it. And as such Expences could not in any manner be provided for in the Sum granted by Parliament this last Session, for the further Settling and improving the Colony of Georgia, (which includes only the Payment of unavoidable Debts before Contracted, and the Charges of further settling & improving the Colony, wherein the ordinary annual Presents to the Indians bordering on the British Settlements there is a part; But not any Expence for the Defence or Security of the Colony.)

And as the extraordinary Presents on this particular Occasion necessary to gain and preserve the Friendship of those several Nations of Indains to His Majesty's Subjects, is the only means of securing them and His Majesty's Possessions against all Attempts that may be made to Disturb them, the Trustees on behalf of Col. Oglethorpe, who has been obliged to buy Horses and Presents to carry up with him to the appointed Meeting of the said Indians, do represent to Your Grace these Expences, as not relative to the Civil Government of the Colony; That when the Accompt of them shall be sent over they may be defrayed as a Service incurred for the Preservation of all His Majesty's Subjects upon that part of the Continent of America.

Copy of a Letter from Col. Oglethorpe to the Accomptant to the Trustees for Georgia dated at Frederica 15th of June 1739.

I have received frequent and confirmed Advices that the Spaniards are striving to bribe the Indians and particularly the Creek Nation to differ with us, and the Disorder of the Traders is such as gives but too much room to render the Indians discontented, great Numbers of Vagrants being gone up without Licences

either from Carolina or us. Chigilly and Malachee the Son of the great Brim, who was called Emperor of the Creeks by the Spaniards, insist upon my coming up to put all things in order, and have acquainted me that all the Chiefs of the Nation will come down to the Coueta [Coweta] Town to meet me, and hold the General Assembly of the Indian Nations; where they will take such measures as will be necessary to hinder the Spaniards from corrupting and raising Sedition amongst their People. As this Journey, though a very fatiguing and dangerous one is quite necessary to be taken, for if not, the Spaniards who have sent up great Presents to them, will bribe the corrupt part of the Nation, and if the honester part is not supported, will probably overcome them and force the whole Nation into a War with the English. TomoChachi and all the Indians advise me to go up. The Coueta Town, where the Meeting is to be, is near 500 miles from hence, it is in a strait line 300 miles from the Sea. All the Towns of the Creek Nation, and of the Cousees and Talapousees, though 300 miles from the Couetas, will come down to the Meeting. The Choctaws also and the Chickesaws will send thither their Deputies, so that 7,000 Men depend upon the Event of this Assembly. The Creeks can furnish 1,500 Warriors, the Chickesaws 500, and the Choctaws 5,000.

I am obliged to buy Horses and Presents to carry up to this Meeting.

Benjamin Martyn to Andrew Stone, Secretary to the Duke of Newcastle, Sept. 5, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 279-280, regarding Georgia-Florida frontier relations.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia, observing in the King of Spain's Manifest to P.19 the following Paragraph vizt.

"This Contravention is not unlike that of Florida in 1735, when it was agreed that all things should remain in Statuquo till the Limits were regulated by the two Governors. The English Governor nevertheless went on in extending his Plantations, and committed several Hostilities against the Spaniards and his Catholick Majesty's Indian Vassals." And Supposing this must refer to the Treaty, which was settled between Col. Oglethorpe and the Governor of Augustine, They think it incumbent on them to desire You will lay before His Grace the Duke of Newcastle the Errors which they find in that Paragraph of the Manifesto.

In the first place no Treaty was made there in the Year 1735.

It was in the month of October 1736, Col. Ogelthorpe not arriving in the Colony till Febry. 1735/6.

In the second place there is no Article in the Treaty, that all things should remain in Statuquo. But it was agreed, that the Island of St. George, which commanded the spanish Out Guard should be dispeopled, and left unpossessed by the Subjects of either Nation, as a Barrier between them. And that as to what regarded the Differences which were, or might arise concerning the Limits of the two respective Governments and Dominions of the two Crowns, the said Differences should not be touched upon but rather laid aside to be decided and determined, till the two respective Courts should resolve and determine them; and that no Hostilities should in the mean time be committed by either side.

The Trustees conceive this Article could be no Restriction upon them from fortifying their Settlements already made; and they think it proper his Grace should be acquainted that no Plantations have been extended beyond the Island which was dispeopled; Nor has Col. Oglethorpe committed any Hostilities against the Spaniards and his Catholick Majesty's Indian Vassals; But on the Contrary, Col. Oglethorpe has always taken the most effectual Methods to prevent the free Indians, as well as those which are Subjects to His Majesty offering any Violence to the Spaniards or their Indians in revenge for Injuries, which they had received, in the murder of several of their Nations; and has kept Boats at an Expence to the Trust to hinder their passing over the River, which is the Boundary of the two Provinces.

Harman Verelst to James Oglethorpe, Sept. 14, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 280-281, concerning expenses for Coweta Indian meeting, Trustee decision to retain tail male land tenure, Caleb Davis' reported sale of ammunition to St. Augustine, printed account of silk worms sent, and Oglethorpe's letter of May 28 received. By the King George, Capt. Jacob Ayers, inclosed to William Hopton at Mrs. Jenys' at Charles Town.

Sir

Your Letter of the 15th. of June last to the Trustees Accotant containing a matter of great Importance to the Publick. The Trustees ordered a Copy of part thereof (as far as your mentioning your being obliged to buy Horses and Present to carry up to the Meeting of the Indian Nations) to be sent to the Duke of Newcastle, with a Memorial from the Trustees on your behalf concerning the Expences which may attend that Service on this

extraordinary Occasion for the Security of the Colony; which is noway provided for by any Money granted for the Trust. A Copy of which Memorial is herewith sent You.

By which Memorial the Trustees hope You will have a proper Claim laid to intitle You to apply to the Administration for the Payment of these Expences, or any other You may have defrayed, or shall have Occasion to defray for the Security and Defence of the Colony; As necessary Services incurred and not provided for by Parliament.

And the Accompts thereof, when sent over by You will enable such Person as You shall appoint to apply for the Reimbursing You such Expences as above mentioned; Since the Trustees have it not in their Power to do so with any Money they are accomptable to the Publick for.

The Trustees having at their last General Meeting Resolved to extend their Grants to their present Tenants in Tail Male; The Common Council have with great Deliberation, and in Consequence of many full Meetings at last Resolved to Preserve their Tenures in Tail Male, but to extend their Grants; under the same Rents Reservations Provisoes and Conditions as in their Original Grants are contained; Save and except so much thereof as is now altered in case of failure of Issue Male. Which Resolutions were agreed to the 28th. of last month, and also a Deed Poll relating to forfeited Lots; Copies whereof are herewith sent You and these Resolutions will be printed for the use of the Inhabitants in Georgia.

The Trustees having been informed that Caleb Davis had an Order from the Governor of St. Augustine for 400d Arms and for Ammunition; And that he had promised to Supply the Spaniards with them; You are hereby acquainted thereof, that the same may be enquired into and guarded against; and more especially in the present Situation of publick Affairs.

The Trustees have herewith sent You a Book containing a compendious Account of Silk Worms and have sent five more of them to Mr. [William] Stephens for the Use of such Persons in both parts of the Province, who are most desirous to promote that so much wanted and beneficial produce.

Your Letter of the 28th. of May last was received the 10th. instant, and read the 12th. But the particular Accompts You mention to be sent by the way of Carolina are not yet received, altho' your Letter of the 15th. of June before mentioned was received the 20th. of last month; and the Trustees are sorry for your Rheumatick Pain occasioned by your Fatigues, but hope it is gone off again.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Sept. 14, 1739, Westminster,

C.O. 5/667, pp. 282-283, concerning Thomas Jones' behavior, book with account of silk worms, accounts and public debt in Georgia, reports on conditions in Georgia desired, Thomas Stephens, resolution on grants and tenure in Georgia, land for religious use in Georgia, and licences for Indian traders. By the King George, Capt. Ayers.

Sir

The Trustees since their Letter to You dated the 10th. of last month have received Your Letters dated 19th. of May and 22d of June with your Journals from April before. They are concerned to find Mr. [Thomas] Jones's Behaviour so dissatisfactory to the People, and therefore so ungratefull to You; and that your Son has had the least Occasion of Uneasiness, which the Trustees apprehend him in no manner deserving of. They have wrote to Mr. Jones of what is expected from him, and have herewith sent You a Copy of that Letter; and Mr. [Thomas] Hawkins being to correspond with You from the Southern part of the Province, they have wrote to him also, and sent You a Copy thereof. The Occasion of which Letters is, That it may be known what great Dependance the Trustees have on You, and how much they regard You.

When Your Son [Thomas Stephens] arrives, the Trustees hope his Health will soon be Reestablished; and that he will hasten his Return to You to be assistant to, and instructed in their Service by You; Whose Example they would have him imitate.

The Resolutions of the Common Council relating to the Grants and Tenure of Lands in Georgia passed the Seal the 28th. of last month, and are now printing for the Use of the Inhabitants. And the Original and printed Copies thereof will be sent You together, by the Ship America Captn. Gerald; as also a proper Notice to be given in America by affixing one in each respective Town Court in Georgia, and publishing it in the South Carolina Gazette; Which the Trustees will employ Mr. William Hopton at Charles Town to do, to whose Care on your Character of him in your Journal, the Trustees Letters and parcles for the future will be consigned.

The Trustees have herewith sent You a Book containing a compendious Account of Silk Worms, and have sent another to Genl. Oglethorpe. As also four more of them to You, for the use of such Persons in both parts of the Province who are most desirous to promote that so much wanted and beneficial Produce, to be lent them for making a good Use thereof. And the Trustees desire to know how Abraham De Lyon goes on with his Vineyards.

The Trustees have wrote to Mr. [Thomas] Jones about Mr. [Thomas] Causton's and Mr. [William] Bradley's Accompts; And they

desire that Mr. Bradley should be called upon to give Security for his remaining in Georgia until his Accots. are made up, for which purpose Mr. [Thomas] Christie has been wrote to. And the Trustees desire a Return to their Commission for examining and stating the Publick Debts particularly mentioned therein, that they may know the true Amount of the said Debts, & thereby be enabled to deliver their Accompt to Parliament; Which Commission if not fully executed, must be perfected with all possible Expedition the Parliament being expected to meet before Christmas.

The Trustees desire You will let them know the present State of the Province with respect to its Inhabitants and Defence; And also desire to have a Report concerning the Land of the several Lots set out at Highgate, which You and Mr. Henry Parker were directed to view by the Trustees Letter dated the 12th of June 1738. And as Mr. Hugh Anderson has wrote very largely to the Earl of Egmont, which has been communicated to the Trustees, they have herewith sent You a Copy thereof; and desire You will make your Observations on those parts which relate to the Lands with regard to their different Soils; and communicate the same to the Trustees, together with your Informing them, if from Observation any Person's Lot already set out does not contain sufficient good Land to maintain with Industry their Family and Live Stock. They also desire to know of what Nature the 300d Acres of Land is, which is set out for the Religious Uses of the Colony in the Northern and Southern parts thereof; And what Progress has been made in the Cultivation of those 300d acres Lots; And also if any and what Progress has been made towards building a Church; and to have a Model or Description of such intended Building.

The Trustees desire You will inform Your Self and let them know, whether any and what Money has been received; and by whom for the granting of Licences to Traders with the Indians; and in what manner the same has been Accoted. for.
N.B. Capt. Gerald has sold his Ship to the Government for a Fire Ship, and Captn. Summerset will be the next that Sails.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Jones, Sept. 14, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 284-285, concerning paying Georgia's expenses, accounts, debts, sola bills, beer, and Thomas Causton's and Willian Bradley's accounts. By the King George, Capt. Ayers.

Sir

The Trustees last Letter to You was dated the 14th. of July 1739 which acquainted You That the Estimated Expences of the

Colony from Michaelmas next were to be defrayed with Funds sent for that purpose by Mr. [William] Stephens Mr. [Thomas] Christie and your Self or any two of You, Such two accompting for the Services as defrayed. And in their Letter of the 3d of March last they acquaint You that £710 in their Sola Bills were to be issued by the said Mr. Stephens, Mr. Henry Parker and your Self, or any two of You, for such Services as are therein mentioned; And that the Accompts of the Produce of fifteen Tons of strong Beer then sent, and of the Issues of the said Bills were to be certified by such two who should issue the said Bills.

And the Trustees having since reconsidered their said Letters do direct and require; That the Accompts of the said Produce and Services for which the said Beer and their Sola Bills are issued, are to be given and Signed by all the three Persons above authorized, when that can be obtained; and when not by any two of them at least. And that no one of the said three Persons alone has any Power without the Concurrence of one other of them, to apply the Produce of the said fifteen Tons of Beer, or issue any of their said Sola Bills; and therefore no Accompt of such Application, or issuing of Bills will be received or accepted from any one of such three Persons only; but must be Signed by all, or two of them at least.

The Trustees having therefore thus explained their former Letters, and having also appointed You third Bailiff of Savannah, hope that You will carefully execute that Office; And as much as in You lyes encourage the other Magistrates to Act in Conjunction with You by an affable and courteous Behaviour, which is the most proper Endearment for producing the Respect due to such Office.

The Trustees also further recommend to your Conduct, that on all occasions You apply to and consult with Wm. Stephens Esqr. Secry. for their Affairs in Georgia; The Nature of whose Employment is of that great Trust and general Extent that it requires, That every Magistrate and other Officer in every part of the Province should without Reserve acquaint him with, and consult him in all matters of Importance; That he may be enabled to give the Trustees such a minute Accot. from time to time of the State of the Province which they expect from him.

The Trustees desire You will hasten the finishing the Accot. of Mr. Thomas Causton and Mr. Wm. Bradley with the Trust, in case they are not already done and they have wrote to Mr. [Thomas] Christie to call upon Bradley to give Security not to depart the Province of Georgia until his Accompts are made up.

They have also wrote to Mr. Stephens to hasten the finishing their Commission, for examining and stating the Publick Debts

in Georgia; To enable the Trustees to exhibit their Accompt to Parliament. And You being in that Commission, the Trustees require your Assistance therein, if not already perfected.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Hawkins, Sept. 14, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 285, instructing him to correspond fully with William Stephens. By the King George, Capt. Ayers.

Sir

The Trustees having in their Estimate from Michaelmas next allowed You £10 a Year for your Corresponding with Wm. Stephens Esqr. Secretary for their Affairs in Georgia, concerning the Occurrences in the Southern part of the Province; and as the Nature of his Employment is a great Trust and of a general Extent, it requires every Magistrate and other Officer in every part of the Province without Reserve to acquaint him with and consult him in all matters of Importance; That he may thereby be enabled to give the Trustees that minute Account from time to time of the State of the Province which they expect from him.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Christie, Sept. 14, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 286, directing that William Bradley's accounts be made up, also the public debt of Georgia. By the King George, Capt. Ayers.

Sir

The Trustees having appointed you first Bailiff of Savannah, and also a Commissioner for examining and Stating the publick Debts in Georgia and the Accots. of Mr. Thomas Causton and Mr. Wm. Bradley; do direct that You call upon him the said Bradley, to give Security in the Town Court at Savannah not to depart the Province of Georgia until his Accots. are made up.

The Trustees cant direct what Security you are to take, but it is expected you take the best you can get.

They having wrote to Mr. [William] Stephens to hasten the finishing their Commission for examining & stating the Publick Debts in Georgia; to enable the Trustees to exhibit their Accot. to Parliament, and you being in that Commission, the Trustees require your Assistance therein, if not already perfected.

Harman Verelst to William Hopton at Charles Town, Sept. 14, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 286, informing him that Georgia mail and parcels will be sent through him. By the King George, Capt. Ayers.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia in America having observed in Mr. [William] Stephen's Journal from Georgia Your Care in forwarding Letters he has intrusted you with; Have from his Character of You desired Your Care of this Packet and also a Box consigned to You for General Oglethorpe by the inclosed Bill of Lading. And they intend for the future to consign their Letters and Parcels to You which came by the way of Charles Town to be forwarded to Georgia and whatever Expence you shall be at on their Accot. Mr. Stephens will defray by Instructions which will be sent him for that purpose with every Parcel of Goods so consigned to You.
[P.S.] Please to deliver those Letters herewith sent for Charles Town.

Harman Verelst to James Oglethorpe, Sept. 28, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 287, informing him of Indian presents, shoes, and copies of Trustees' resolution relating to grants and land tenure sent. By the St. George, Capt. Wright.

Sir

Herewith you receive a Copy of the Trustees Letter dated the 14th. Instant and they by Accident hearing of Mr. Revells Ship bound for Georgia with Provisions for Your Regmt. embraced that Opportunity of sending by Land to Portsmouth the Presents they estimated for the Indians to be distributed the ensuing Year; there being no likelihood in the Present Posture of affairs of another Ship to send them in time by. The said Presents are Invoiced and their Parcels mentioned in the Bill of Lading and Invoice herewith sent You.

Besides these Presents there are two Casks of Shoes sent as a Remittance for Part of the Estimated Expences of the Colony from Michaelmas next which William Stephens Esqr. Mr. Thomas Christie and Mr. Thomas Jones or any two of them are to defray and to send their Accots. thereof to the Trustees. And in Boxes to Mr. [Thomas] Hawkins and Mr. [William] Stephens the Original and printed Copys of the Resolutions relating to the Grants and

Tenure of Lands in Georgia are sent, the printed Copies being 200d in each Box for the use of the Inhabitants; and Notices are to be affixed in each Town Court for Persons to claim the Benefit intended them wch. Mr. Stephens and Mr. Hawkins are wrote to about.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Sept. 28, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 287-290, informing him that Indian presents and copies of Trustees' resolution on land grants and tenure sent, and claim of Richard Lobb for Savannah lot. By the St. George, Capt. Joseph Wright.

Sir

Herewith you receive a Copy of the Trustees last Letter dated the 14th. Instant and they having an Opportunity of sending from Portsmouth the Presents for the Indians and the Resolutions relating to the Grants & Tenure of Lands in Georgia with printed Copies for the use of the Inhabitants, the Trustees embraced the same, to forward them with the Provisions now going for General Oglethorpes Regmt. not knowing in the Present Posture of Affairs when another Opportunity could offer.

Herewith you have a Copy of the Invoice of which the Bill of Lading is consigned to General Oglethorpe the Ship being to be discharged at Frederica; but Mr. [Thomas] Hawkins is instructed to forward this Letter and the Box directed to You which contains Two hundred of the Printed Resolutions above mentioned for the use of the Inhabitants at Savannah and in the Northward and the Original thereof under the Corporation Seal which is to be registered In the Common Register in Georgia. A Deed Poll relating to forfeited Lots whereof a Copy is sent to Mr. Hawkins & also 200d of the said printed Resolutions for the Inhabitants in the Southern part of the Province, with a Notice for Persons to claim to be fixed in the Town Court at Frederica and You have Also another Notice to be fixed in the Town Court at Savannah and a Copy is herewith sent You to be published in the South Carolina Gazette; which the Trustees desire You would send to Mr. William Hopton at Charles Town to get published accordingly.

[P.S.] Mr. Richard Lobb has Entd. his Claim at the Trustees Office to his Lot at Savannah and the Trustees desire to know if he has performed the Conditions of his first Grant and if not, wherein he has been deficient.

Invoice of Goods on board the Ship Saint George Captn. Joseph Wright Commander.

For Presents to the Indians

G x C No. 1 to 8 chests containing 200d Guns in List Cases
No. 1 to 8 Bales containing forty pieces of Stripped Duffils
No. 9 a Bale containing six pieces of Stop List[24] Cloths whereof two dyed Mazarine blue, two dyed Emerald Green, & two dyed Red.
No. 1 a Cask containing 5m Gun Flints
No. 2 a Box containing 10 pds. small Beads
6 Bunches of red Beads
3 Bunches of large Beads
4 doz. of Stone Ear Rings
& 6 Doz of Do . . . . . better
No. 3 a Cask containing 30 brass Kettles
A Box of cuttery &c containing vizt.
20 doz. Bucks Horn Spring Knives
1 doz. Gun Plyer Hammers
1 doz. half Moon Gun Screws
1 doz. Claw Gun Hammers
18 Cases each containing 2 Razors and 1 pair of Scizars & 2 doz. looking Glasses
A Box of Paint containing 8 pds. fine Vermillion Red
8 pds. Small blue
8 pds. Rose Colour
8 pds. Yellow
and 1 pd. of Green
A Box of Pipes containing 12 Groce of Hunting Pipes for Supplying part of the Estimated Expences of Georgia from Michaelmas 1739.
No. 1 and 2 Casks containing 240 pair of Mens Shoes at 4s a pair . . . . . £ 48:—:—
100 pair of Womens Shoes . . . . . 11: 5:—
2 Casks to Pack them in 6:11
Carriage of them to London 1:16: 3
Carriage to Southwark. 0: 2: 6
Carriage to Portsmouth . . . . . 1:15:—
Freight to Georgia . . . . . 0:15:—
£ 64: 0: 7

---

24. Strips of cloth, sometimes worn on the leg in place of hose.

Insurance at 5£ p Ct. on the present
Expectation of War 3: 4: 5

£67: 5: 0

Which is about 4s/7d a pair the Mens and 2s/7d a pair the Womens Shoes Which are to be retailed for ready Money at such Places in the Province where most wanted, who are to be allowed a reasonable Profit on the Prime Cost; they paying the Money they receive from time to time to the Amount of such prime Cost to be reissued by William Stephens Esqr. Mr. Thomas Christie and Mr. Thomas Jones or any two of them when all three cannot be present for defraying the Expences of the Estimate from Michas 1739.

To be Delivered as Directed

A Box to Mr. Thomas Hawkins containing 200d of the Printed Resolutions relating to the Grants and Tenure of Lands in Georgia
A Copy of the Deed Poll relating to forfeited Lots
A Notice to be fixed in the Town Court at Frederica relating to Grantees Claiming
And the Daily Advertizers from 16 July 1739 to 20 September following
And A Box to William Stephens Esqr. containing 200d of the Printed Resolutions relating to the Grants and Tenure of Lands in Georgia
The Original of the said Resolutions under the Corporation Seal
The Original Deed Poll relating to forfeited Lots
And a Notice to be fixed in the Town Court at Savannah relating to Grants Claiming.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Hawkins, Sept. 28, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 290, listing items sent for William Stephens and Hawkins. By the St. George, Capt. Joseph Wright.

Sir

Herewith You have a Letter to William Stephens Esqr. which the Trustees desire You to forward him together with a Box directed to him among the Parcels consigned to General Oglethorpe by this Ship.

You receive also a Box directed to Yourself containing 200d printed Copies of the Resolutions of the Trustees relating to the Grants and Tenure of Lands in Georgia, A Copy of a Deed Poll relating to forfeited Lots, a Notice to be fixed in the Town Court at Frederica relating to Persons claiming the benefit of the before mentioned Resolutions and the Daily Advertizemts. for the

Use of General Oglethorpe and proper Persons in the Province from 16 July 1739 to 28 September following which You are to wait on the General with.

Harman Verelst to Richard Chandler, Oct. 8, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 291, requesting him to help Georgia masts and tar be paid a bounty when imported into England.

Hond. Sir

There having been both Masts and Tarr imported to London from Georgia the Growth and Produce of that Province And a Bounty being payable to the Importers thereof from His Majestys other Plantations; when duly certified by the Officers of the Customs. And altho sufficient Testimony has appeared that such Masts and Tarr were the Growth and Produce of Georgia, yet for want of Officers of the Customs in that Province to certify the same no Bounty has been allowed thereon, to the great Discouragement of the Persons who imported the same. To Remedy which the Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia in America do propose (by Your Self one of their own Members)[25] That the Officers which the Trustees are impowered to appoint for executing all Matters and things in Georgia concerning the Liberty extended to that Province for carrying Rice from thence to any Port Southward of Cape Finisterre by an Act passed in the eighth Year of His present Majesty's Reign, may be Deputed and Impowered by the Commissioners of His Majesty's Customs to execute all other Matters of the Customs in Georgia, on their giving Security to His Majesty for that Purpose; and that they may be instructed by the said Commissioners in the due Execution of their respective Offices, which the Trustees also propose should be performed by such Officers without any Expence to the Crown, until Revenues may arise to His Majesty from the said Province applicable to the defraying that Expence. Which Propositions the Trustees commit to Your Care to consult with the other Commissioners of His Majesty's Customs thereupon and are Communicated by.

---

25. Richard Chandler was elected a Georgia Trustee and a member of the Common Council in March 1733 but ceased being an active Trustee after the summer of 1737.

Benjamin Martyn to Secretary of State the Duke of Newcastle, Dec. 5, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 292-293, urging that instructions on Indian trade law be sent to South Carolina.

My Lord

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia in America having received a Letter from Genl. Oglethorpe dated the 5th. of September last,[26] wherein he mentions that Misunderstandings had been fomented by the Spaniards and French between the Creek Indians and the Carolina Traders; They have herewith sent Your Grace a Copy of the said Letter. And at the same time acquaint Your Grace that His Majesty having given His Royal Instruction dated the 21st. of July 1738 to Samuel Horsey Esqr. his then Governor and Lieutenant General of South Carolina to recommend it to the Council and Assembly there to prepare a Law for settling the Trade carried on by the Provinces of South Carolina and Georgia with the Indians, on such a footing as may be for the mutual Benefit and Satisfaction of both the said Provinces; and that the Trustees having received a like Instruction from His Majesty, did by the next Opportunity vizt. 25th. of August 1738, send a Copy thereof to General Oglethorpe, and recommended it to him to concert proper measures with the Lieutenant Governor Council and Assembly of South-Carolina, for preserving the Peace with the Indians by licensing fit Persons under the like reasonable Securities and Instructions for regulating their Trade with the Indians in both Provinces, and appointing proper Persons for settling the Boundaries of each Province, and the Nations of Indians within each Boundary, and the computing the Number of Traders against the Number of Indians in both Provinces, in Order to settle the Nations of Indians which once licensed Trader can supply, and the Nations of Indians which require more Traders than one to supply them; and that for the mutual Benefit and Satisfaction of both Provinces, one half of the said Traders should be licensed by the Commissioners for South Carolina and the other half by the Commissioners for Georgia. Which Instruction by reason of the Death of the said Samuel Horsey, and the Delay of a new Governor's going over, has not yet been carried into Execution.

The Trustees therefore on this Occasion represent to Your Grace That they apprehend it of the greatest Consequence for preserving the Indians in the Interest of Great Britain, That the said Instruction, in the Absence of the Governor, be immediately

---

26. Published in CRG, XXII, Part II, 208.

sent to the Lieutenant Governor of South Carolina, to recommend to the Council and Assembly there to prepare such a Law while Genl. Oglethorpe continues in America, for whom the Indians have the highest Esteem; That no time may be lost in providing such Laws as may make the Indians easy in relation to the Trade carried on with them in both the Provinces of South Carolina and Georgia.

Benjamin Martyn to William Stephens, Dec. 5, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 293, concerning rum act enforcement, harmony between Stephens and Thomas Jones, and salary for Thomas Stephens. By the Colchester Man of War, Capt. Symonds; by the Mary & Marianne, Capt. John Campbell for North Carolina.

Sir

The Trustees have received Your Journal to the 7th. of September last, and Your Letter to Mr. Verelst dated 10th. Septr. They are glad to find that the Disposition they have made relating to the Tenure of Lands has had the proper Effect on the People by encouraging them to proceed in an heartier manner in the Cultivation of their Lands, which the Trustees have always had so much at heart, and which is the best Recommendation of them to the Trustees.

The Trustees are sorry to find there is so much Difficulty in carrying the Rum Act into Execution; and as they are determined to make it Effectual they will speedily consider of the best means. At present they think the right Method will be that which is carried on at Frederica, Trying Offences against the Act at Petty Sessions without Juries by the Magistrates as Justices of Peace in a summary way.

The Trustees are pleased to see that so good an Harmony subsists between You and Mr. [Thomas] Jones, and have no doubt from Your Temper and Understanding but it will remain; as it will be very conducive to the preserving a Peace in the Colony, especially at this critical Juncture; They are pleased with the Resolution which You say appears in the people, who may depend upon every thing which the Trustees can do for the Safety of the Province.

The Trustees have given your Son £ 50 for his past Services, and intend to give You 25£ p Ann more for a Clerk, which Your Son will be intitled to on his going over, which he informs the Trustees to day will be very soon.

Benjamin Martyn to James Oglethorpe, Dec. 5, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 294-296, concerning Parliament's help to Georgia, prices of provisions in Georgia, asking if any officials faulty in office, powers of Oglethorpe in Georgia, rum act enforcement, Indian relations and land cession, disbursements of Francis Moore, land tenure, and Indian trade act. By the Colchester Man of War, Capt. Symonds; by the Mary & Mariane, Capt. John Campbell for North Carolina.

Sir

The Trustees acknowledge the receipt of Your Letter dated 4th. of July last, and are much pleased to find that the Resolutions of Parliament and the Steps which they have taken, have preserved the Colony (which is here represented as almost abandoned) and thereby covered all the trade of the North America from the Spanish Guarda Costas; When You have fixed your Regulations, relating to the Prices of Provisions and necessaries, with the Merchants and Settlers, they desire you will acquaint them therewith, and do the same as often as occasion shall be found to make alterations therein; For they doubt not but there will be an Increase of private Stores when the Colony shall be better settled than it is at present, & consequently Provisions may fall in their Price.

The Trustees are equally sensible with You that there must be a steady and regular manner of acting in Georgia, which all centers in Every man's excercising faithfully the Powers given and not exceeding them more especially in not exceeding the Estimate sent over, or misapplying the Sums appropriated to each particular Service, which the Trustees expect their Officers and Commissioners appointed to make the Disbursements will be punctual in, as they shall be answerable for any Neglect or Disobedience, and if any of them be found faulty they desire to be informed wherein, and to know their Names that a Course may be taken with them by the Trustees. As You have Charged the Magistrates with divers Offences in the third Paragraph of Yr. Letter, the Trustees desire You will inform them who they are whether those of Frederica or Savannah, or of Savannah alone, which of them have been so faulty and whether it is upon Your own certain knowledge, or only by report of others.

The Trustees are very sorry to observe that Paragraph in Your Letter which mentions the Peoples frequently striving to deny any Authority in You, which they attribute to the factious humour of those who would have liberty to sell their Lands, keep Negroes, and indulge themselves in Rum; which things You having

with Vigour declared against, in maintenance of the Laws and Constitution of the Province; It is no wonder, that such Persons should endeavour to make it believed, You act without proper Authority. But they hope that the Wiser part of them who know you neither can nor would exceed the Power given you by the Trustees, and are obedient to you in the Execution of those Powers, will be followed; and that none will for the future be so hardy as to transgress on that head. For in so doing it is not only You, but the whole Body of their Governors they offend against and the Trustees will support the Powers that shew from themselves.

The Trustees very much approve of the Magistrate's Conduct at Frederica relating to the trying Offences against the Rum Act, at Petty Sessions as Justices of Peace, and they will direct the same Rule to be observed at Savannah; But in all cases of Property there can be a Trial in no other manner than by Juries.

The Trustees Sr. are of Opinion that before any thing can be done to push on Improvements to any great Effect, care should be taken to encourage the Inhabitants to raise their own Provisions, and the greater Encouragement wod. be to let them have good Land, if it is to be had in the Province. For the Trustees believe the greatest Encouragement to the Inhabitants of Pensylvania is that the Province consists of good Land; The Trustees will therefore send their Instructions to their Surveyor upon that head.

The Trustees agree with You that it was of great consequence to hear what Complaints the Indians might have to make; and to use the necessary means for the preserving them in the Interest of Great Britian. They have just received Your Letter dated 5th. September last from Fort Augusta, and are very much pleased with Your Recovery from Your Fever, and with the Success You have met with among the Indians in preventing any ill Effects which might have arisen from their Misunderstandings with the Carolina Traders; They would be very glad to have as full and Particular an Account of Yr. transactions with them as You can send, In order to Guide them in their future Grants; they desire you will be so kind as to transmit them by the first Opportunity the Original Act of the Indians Cession of Lands, reserving in Georgia an Authentick Copy of the Act; or if it may be improper to send the Original, that You will send them an Authentick Copy of the same.

The Trustees Sr. referred Your Accot. of Disbursements made by Francis Moore to a Committee of Accounts, who have examined it and made a Report thereupon to the Common Council who agreed thereto, and have ordered me to send You a Copy of the Reports which is herewith inclosed.

The Trustees observe Yr. thoughts relating to the Tenure of Lands in Georgia and do believe that those who made most noise about their Lands were those who took no care of making use of them, being discouraged from it for want of some Change. The matter was long under Consideration, occasioned frequent Meetings, employed all the Gentlemen of the Law, and had the Approbation of all the Trustees present; likewise of the Absent, who were Consulted by Letters thereupon.

Your Letter by Mr. Augspourger [Samuel Ausperger] dated 16 July last the Trustees have received together with the Silk; and on observing that Paragraph which mentions the not deciding clearly in the act relating to the Indians had given Insolence to the Carolina Traders; The Trustees looked back into their Minutes and Letters to You in August 1738, and have sent You herewith another Copy thereof; But should be glad to know if you received the first Copy, and Letters, and if any thing hindered Your proceeding in what they therein so earnestly recommended, for the Preventing such Behavior in the Traders with the Indians. They think it will be very necessary for the carrying on the Trust Affairs in Georgia, that You would be pleased to acknowledge the Receipt of their Letters as soon as they come to hand.
[P.S.] I have inclosed herewith a Copy of the Trustees Letter to the Duke of Newcastle, for his Instructions to the Lt. Governor of South Carolina, relating to the trade with the Indians.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Dec. 5, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 296-297, concerning stationery sent and accounts of Robert Williams and others. By the Colchester Man of War, Capt. Symonds.

Sir

The Trustees have sent You some stationary Ware and were sorry the last proved bad, they hope this will be better.

Mr. Robt. Williams having attended the Trustees with the Demands he had on them besides the Certified Accot. for £587:13:0 a Copy of which you have already had to examine under the Commission to Your Self Mr. [Thomas] Christie and Mr. [Thomas] Jones. They now send You Copies of the other Accots. he has produced, that they may be examined in the same manner and reported upon with respect to the truth of the said Accots. and the several Articles therein contained.
Which Accots. are as follows. vizt.

The Ballance of an Accot. Currant Signed

by Mr. Causton 24th. of May 1739 Amounting to 80. 7. 8 1/2
The amout of Robert Redfords Accot. for work alledged to be paid for by Robert Williams and not before allowed him amoting to. 6. 1. 6

£ 86. 9. 2 1/2

Whereout he Credits the trust for Goods and Provisions recd. of Mr. [Thomas] Jones to the Amount of. 58.15. 8

£ 27.13. 6 1/2

And Claims an Allowance for 12 months inspecting the Labourers on the Publick Roads and advancing their Wages before received & produced a Certificate from Mr. Causton that the said Work was under the Direction of Mr. Williams, of which You have a Copy.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Dec. 12, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 297-299, concerning survey of land, granting good land for bad, types of fences, and recommended method of planting mulberry trees and grape vines. By the Carolina Packet, Capt. Summeset; by the Mary & Mariane, Capt. John Campbell for North Carolina.

Sir

The Trustees being desirous of making the People easy in every Point which they can consistently with the Welfare of the Province, and of removing every Obstacle to their Industry and Cultivation, have taken into serious consideration the Complaints made by some of them of the badness of their Lands either in part or in the whole; And as they are willing every Man should have a Compleat 50 Acres Lot of good land they have determined that an Experienced Surveyor shall be engaged, To take an Account as soon as possible of what Land has been Surveyed for any of the Inhabitants of the Town of Savannah, and the adjacent Villages and to deliver the Account to You and Mr. [Thomas] Jones, to be attested by You and transmitted to the Trustees. And likewise to take an Accot. how much of the Surveyed Lots, has been cleared, fenced and cultivated by any of the Possessors; and where any Neglect appears, he is to set down the Reasons alledged by these for such Neglect. But this Examination the Trustees think proper should be taken before You and Mr. Jones.

If any of the People alledge that their chief Subsistance depends upon any manual Trade exercized by them in the Town the

Trustees direct that You should inquire what they have to offer against their Surrendering their 45 Acre Lots and upon what consideration. And if they say that they are desirous to cultivate their Lots, but are discouraged by the distance at which they lye from the Town, then the Trustees would know what encouragement they stand in need off to settle upon their 45 Acres Lot.

The Trustees likewise desire to know what Lots are in the hands of Widows and Orphans, how they are managed, and what part of them is cultivated, and likewise they want an Account of what Lots are deserted and by whom.

As you see Sir the Intention of the Trustees is to put every Man in possession of a Lot of 50 Acres of good land, by giving so much of what is good in Addition to what shall appear to be bad of which bad land the Trustees desire to know the Quantity in each Lot so as there may be allotted to each Man so much good Land as will make up the same equal to 50 Acres of good Land, and they also desire to know what good Lands lye near thereto either in Lots forfeited to the Trust or reserved for them to grant. They therefore desire that you and Mr. [Thomas] Jones will find out a proper Person for a Surveyor for these Purposes either in Georgia or in Carolina upon the Following Terms.

Forsolong as he shall abide in Savannah to be ready to Survey as he shall be called upon by You and Mr. Jones. He is to be allowed for himself three Shillings a Day and is to have two Men to Assist him in the Survey when wanted at one Shilling a Day each and Provisions for each of the hired men. These two will be sufficient with the help of the Person for whom the Land is to be Surveyed, and who must undoubtedly think it his own Interest to attend and Assist in the Survey. And You are desired to send a particular Accot. of the whole Work for the Trustees Consideration as soon as may be.

As the Trustees believe the most proper and Expeditious way of clearing fencing and cultivating as yet unfenced and Uncultivated; and those to be run out, must be by joint Labour, They desire You will Inquire whether the People are willing to undertake it in this manner, which must be for their own Interest; Those who are willing may do it under the direction of the Surveyor and upon proper days appointed by him; and to avoid uneasiness by preference being given to any, they think the Order in which it shall be determined should be by Ballot.

The Trustees are of opinion that the best Fences to every Plantation will be Ditches especially as good Drains may be made into these from the Lands. And on the Tops of the Ditches, to plant the Prickly Pear or the Royal Palmetto. The Trustees are

informed by Mr. [Samuel] Augspourguer that there are great Numbers of the Prickly Pear in the Southern part of the Province, and that it is the best fence against any sort of Cattle as the leaf of it has such Sharp Thorns upon it, that its found the Cattle will not offend it. And this tree will be of great use to the Planter; as it is the only one on which the Cochineal Fly will feed, which Mr. Augspourquer has seen and killed in the Province, and found to be the true one. Every Man there must be sensible of the great Value of Cochineal and the Advantage it will be of to him.

As the Trustees are impatient to see the People engaged in earnest about raising such Products as will be of great and immediate Benefit to themselves, and as it is obvious to common sense, and is confessed by those Who have been most engaged in it that nothing can be raised so soon as Silk; They hope the People will be no longer blind to their own Interest, but set themselves heartily to work in planting their Mulberry Trees, and likewise their Vines. For which perhaps the Following Method (as it is practised in Lombardy) may be the best. Round every field in a Plantation two or three Rows of Mulberry Trees should be planted at a small distance from Each other, and the Vines planted so as they may run up the Bodies of the Mulberry Trees and intermix themselves with their Branches, and the Extremities drawn out from Tree to tree to hang in festooms between them. Besides the festooms, the Vine Branches may be extended right and left, and Fastened to a Row of Stakes on each side running parallel to the Trees, which will form a sort of Penthouse made by the Vine Branches, and make a constant Arbour in the Summer, and in the middle the Corn may be raised.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Dec. 28, 1739, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 300, concerning account of Robert Ellis and Thomas Stephens. Inclosed to William Hopton at Charles Town by the Mary & Mariane, Capt. John Campbell for North Carolina.

Sir

Herewith You have Duplicates of the Trustees Letters dated the 5th. and 12th. of this instant. On the 17th. instant the Trustees received your Letter dated the 25th. of September last with the Affidavits of the fatal Consequence of Rum among the Indians.

Herewith You have a Copy of an Accot. transmitted by Mr. Robert Ellis to his Correspondent Mr. Williams, and demanded of

the Trustees. Which You and the other Commissioners are to examine and Report if due, in Case his the said Robert Ellis's Demand will not have been before claimed and reported.

If Your Son should not return, which is uncertain at present; without being more beneficial to him than is at this time in the Trustees Power. The £25 ordered You for assistance to copy Your Journals &c. You are to Pay your Self out of the Estimated General Expences of the Colony, to enable You to have such assistance in the Colony as You can find proper for You. Your Son is gone to the Isle of Wight these Holidays, otherwise You would have heard from him by this Ship.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Feb. 25, 1739/40, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 301-303, concerning delay in mail to and from Georgia, Trustee petition for money, request for sworn state of the province, change in land tenure, Thomas Stephens, and Trustees' high opinion of William Stephens. Inclosed to William Hopton at Charles Town by the Mary & Mariane, Capt. John Campbell.

Sr

The Trustees have been greatly concerned that no Opportunities of Communication have arrived from your Parts for many months past; The last Letter they had from You being dated the 25th. of September.

The Ship that brings You this at first designed her Voyage to North Carolina, and was ready to Sail as the late Frost sate in. And now altering her Voyage to Charles Town, is permitted, in Consideration of her long Detention to depart, notwithstanding the present Embargo; and by her there is consigned to Mr. William Hopton at Mrs. Jenys's in Charles Town South Carolina, to be forwarded to You £1,000 in the Trustees Sterling Sola Bills, whereof 100 Bills of £5 each No. 631 to 730, and 500 Bills of £1 each No. 3,351 to 3,850 filled up in the Bill it Self, to Your Self Mr. Thomas Christie and Mr. Thomas Jones or any two of You, to Issue by Indorsement of such two Names which Issue them on the back of each Bill, which the Trustees have sent You for the further defraying the Estimated Expences in Georgia from Lady Day[27] next, to which time You have already received Remittances for defraying the Estimates sent You. These Bills therefore the General will not have any Trouble of Signing.

---

27. Annunciation Day, March 25.

The Colony of Georgia having undergone many Reflections from all Quarters with great Industry spread as if it would never come to any thing, and was not worth the Money which had been granted for it; And that no Person by Cultivation could gain a livelihood there, and that the whole Place was in a deplorable Condition; And the Representation from the People of Savannah produced as Evidence by a Member of Parliament in the House [of Commons] when the Trustees Petition was under Consideration for a further Supply; Which the Trustees gave the proper Answer to.

But as Mr. [Patrick] Tailfer Mr. [Robert] Williams and others have become Appellants to Parliament from the Trustees, and the Trustees think to evince in the clearest manner every thing they can clear up; They depend on your known Integrity and Zeal to return them upon Oaths of your Self and others willing to declare the Truth in open Court, and under the Seal of the Town Court the following Particulars as soon as conveniently You can, to enable them to do Justice to that Colony they are intrusted with the Care of. Which Particulars will be laid before the next Session of Parliament, for no more Money can be asked for, till these are made appear. That is to say.

The State of the Colony, with respect to the Number of its Inhabitants, their Settlements and Progress in Cultivation, their Ability or Inability to Support themselves by Labour.

The Nature of the Climate and Soil, and the Proportions of the different Sorts of Soil as near as may be computed.

The Produces that may be raised for Trade by the Inhabitants.

And as the Produces which the Trustees desire to be raised in Georgia are such only which white People can manage, it would be a Satisfaction to the Trustees to know, That Industrious white Inhabitants may cultivate the Land fit for raising such Produces, without the Introduction of black Slavery and the fatal Consequences of it, to the weakening of any Place, and especially a Barrier.

The Nature and Goodness of the Coast and Harbours, and the defencible State of the Colony together with the Benefit Great Britain enjoys by settling and fortifying it, and may reasonably be expected to enjoy by the Produces of Silk, Wine, Oil, Cotton and Cochineal.[28]

The Trustees hope that every reasonable Inhabitant is Satisfied with the great Extention of the Tenures which are now in every Man's own Power to Use, but not to deprive those of his own

---

28. An insect from which red dye was extracted.

House, which the Trustees as Guardians of the People have wisely preserved. Had the Inhabitants but considered the Trustees being free of Self Interest they could not have doubted, but when it was necessary this very thing would be done, which was now done of special Favour; And not thought necessary at first, in Order to preserve defencible Men on each Lot in the beginning of things.

The Trustees have paid your Son on Accot. of your Salary two several Sums of £10 each at his Request, which he said he would acquaint You of; I don't apprehend he has any Thoughts of returning to Georgia, which cannot immediately furnish means of getting Money by those Produces which are a Work of time to come at; And which for want of due Consideration has caused the evil Reporters I have hinted at, to endeavour to drive at going upon by the Labour of Negroes in other kinds of Produces.

In the Trustees letter dated 5th. December last, they mentioned their Intention to give You £25. a Year more for a Clerk; And in their Letter of 28th. of the same month it is mentioned, That the £25. ordered You for Assistance to Copy your Journals &c. You are to Pay Your Self out of the Estimated General Expences of the Colony. And this now authorizes You to show to Mr. [Thomas] Christie and Mr. [Thomas] Jones the Trustees Direction therein, that the same may be accordingly paid You. It is Sir, with Pleasure I can acquaint You, That the Trustees continue the same Satisfaction in your Services and Esteem for your Person that they ever at any time expressed; And they hope that every one else in the Colony will duly answer the Trustees Expectation in consulting You on all Occasions and pursuing that Advice which your long Experience and happy Influence ought to have upon all, even from the highest to the lowest Inhabitant.

Benjamin Martyn to Andrew Stone, March 12, 1739/40, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 303-305, containing extracts of letters from Oglethorpe on defense of Georgia.

Sr.

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia have received two Letters from General Oglethorpe in which are some Passages, which they conceive to be of the highest Importance to the Preservation of that Province and the adjacent Provinces upon the Continent of North America, and relate only to the Defence of the Colony, for which the Trustees by the Grant of Parliament are restrained from entering into any Expence, and are indeed absolutely unable. Therefore they desire You will lay the following Extracts

before His Grace the Duke of Newcastle, that His Majesty may be acquainted therewith.

The extracts are printed in CRG, XXII, Part II, pp. 252-253, "There are two Articles ... and £24 for a Servant, and to find themselves food," and pp. 266-268, entire letter except last paragraph.

Benjamin Martyn to Andrew Stone, March 22, 1739/40, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 305, asking for ammunition for Georgia.

Sr.

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia hope that His Grace the Duke of Newcastle has been so good, as to lay before His Majesty the Substance of the Extract from General Oglethorpe's Letter which I inclosed to You the 12th. instant; And which they conceive to be of the highest Consequence to the Security of the Provinces of Georgia and Carolina, in the present Situation of Affairs. But the Occasion of my troubling You at present is, to desire You'll acquaint His Grace, that the Trustees had, when Money was granted to them for the Security of the Colony, as well as the Setting of it, provided all the Freeholders in the Province with Arms and given Instructions for their being constantly disciplined; But find that at present they are in the greatest want of Ammunition, there not being a Barrel of Powder in the Province for the use of the Militia; and therefore the Trustees desire that his Grace will be pleased to obtain His Majesty's Orders for an immediate Supply of Ammunition to be sent for the Colony. They being not only unable but restrain'd by the Grant of Parliament from entering into any Expence for the Defence of the Province.

Benjamin Martyn to Andrew Grant, John Baillie, and David Douglass, March 25, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 306, about their desire for Negro slaves and different land tenure and refusing them a land grant on Wilmington Island. By the Charles, Capt. Henry Haeramond.

Gentlemen

The Trustees for Establishing the Colony of Georgia have

received and read Your Letter of May 26th. 1739 by which they find You have abandoned Your Settlements upon the Ogeeche River for the following Reasons. Because You are not allowed to have black Servants to cultivate Your Land, and because You dislike the Tenure of Your Grants.

As to the first You must have seen by the Trustees Answer to the Representation of some of the People; that they cannot and will not break into the Constitution of the Province by such an Introduction of Slavery in Blacks. And that upon the most mature Deliberation and for the Strongest Reasons; Which indeed are obvious to Every Considering Man; And Which they are confirmed in by the Danger, which has lately threatened South Carolina by the Insurrection of the Negroes, and would be more imminent in Georgia, it being a Frontier.

As to the last, relating to the Tenure of Lands, The Trustees suppose you may have seen the Aleration which they have made since the writing of Your Letter, And they have no doubt but You are satisfied therewith, as the rest of the Colony are.

The Trustees have likewise received and considered Your Petition to General Oglethorpe for a Settlement on Wilmington Island, and his Answers thereto; which they think are of great force, and therefore they cannot make You a Grant there, but hope you will go on improving Your Settlements on the Ogeeche River, which they perceive by Your Letter May 26th. that You had made a great Progress in.

Benjamin Martyn to John Fallowfield, March 25, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 307, instructing him in his duties as Second Bailiff of Savannah. By the Charles, Capt. Haeramond.

Mr. Fallowfield

The Trustees received You Letter in which You thankfully acknowledge your Acceptance of the Office of Second Bailiff of the Town of Savannah, and they doubt not but you will be carefull in the discharge of Your Duty. Your Modesty in accepting of it is no Bar to the good Opinion the Trustees have of Your Abilities. Their Ears will be always open to any Accounts which You or any of the Magistrates shall transmitt to them concerning the Colony. They would have you discourage as much as possible that mutinous Spirit which has lately appeared against all Order and Government; and the Laws of the Country; they recommend it to You also to live in Harmony with Col. Stephens and Your Brother Magistrates, and

promote as much as in you lies the Peace and Welfare of the Colony.

Benjamin Martyn to Henry Parker, March 25, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 307, reappointing him First Bailiff of Savannah and to the commission for examing the public debt. By the Charles, Capt. Haeramond.

Mr. Henry Parker

The Trustees having received more favourable accounts of Your Behaviour than heretofore from Genl. Oglethorpe, Col. [William] Stephens, and Mr. [Thomas] Jones, I am directed to acquaint you that You are restored to Your Office of first Bailiff of the Town of Savannah, Which they assure themselves You will maintain with proper Decency and Dignity, and Harmony with the other Magistrates. And Mr. Stephens will deliver You Your Commission. You are also restored to being One of the Commissioners for examining and stating the Publick Debts.

Benjamin Martyn to Thomas Christie, March 25, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 308, informing him of his removal as First Bailiff of Savannah and suspension as Recorder. By the Charles, Capt. Haeramond.

Mr. Thomas Christie

The Trustees finding You have permitted Adrian Loyer to go to Port Royal, after his being refused by Mr. Henry Parker, which Loyer is charged by the Commissioners for Examining and Stating the Publick Debts with Erasements in the Accounts of the Store, and You not having made up your Accounts with the Store; The Trustees have in the first place revoked Your Appointment of being first Bailiff of Savannah, and being one of the Commissioners for Examining and Stating the Publick Debts, and have restored Mr. Henry Parker thereto; and untill you have made up Your Accounts with the Store, and sent over the Copies of the Records of the Court, the Trustees have suspended You from the Office of Recorder, and Deputed Mr. John Pye to officiate during that suspension.

Benjamin Martyn to Samuel Davison, March 25, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 308, revoking his appointment as overseer of Trust

servants at Frederica. By the Charles, Capt. Haeramond.

Mr. Samuel Davison

The Trustees finding there are few or no Servants at Frederica and consequently No. Overseer requisite there, the Trust Servants being under the care of Mr. Moore Mackintosh at Darien. They have revoked Your Appointment of Overseer dated July 4th. 1739.

Benjamin Martyn to Thomas Hawkins, March 25, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 309, requesting a sworn state of the southern part of Georgia. By the Charles, Capt. Haeramond.

Mr. Thomas Hawkins

Sir

The Trustees finding it necessary to give the Parliament as satisfactory an Account as possible of the State of the Colony; and as they think they may depend on Your Integrity and Zeal, they desire You will transmitt to Mr. [William] Stephens, as soon as You can upon the Oaths of Yourself and Others, willing to declare the Truth in open Court, the following Particulars. Vizt.

The Number of Inhabitants in the Southern part of the Province their Settlements and Progress in Cultivation, their Ability or Inability to support themselves by Labour.

The Nature of the Climate and Soil, and the Proportions of the different sorts of Soil as near as can be computed.

The Produces which may be raised for Trade by the Inhabitants.

And as the Produces which the Trustees desire should be raised in Georgia; are such only which white People can manage, it would be a Pleasure to them to be assured that industrious White Inhabitants can cultivate the Land fit for raising such Produces, without the Introduction of Slavery in Blacks and the fatal Consequences of them to the weakening of any Place, and especially a Barrier.

And the Nature and Goodness of the Coast and Harbours, and the Defencible State of the Southern part of the Province, together with the Benefit Great Britain enjoys by Settling and fortifying it, and may reasonably expect to enjoy by the Produces of Silk, Wine, Oyl and Cotton and Cochineal, as likewise the probability of raising them.

The Trustees expect that You will send to Mr. Stephens at Michas and every half Year afterwards the State of the Colony, as set forth

in the first Paragraph with relation to the Number of Inhabitants, their Settlements, and Progress in Cultivation.

Harman Verelst to James Oglethorpe, March 29, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 310-316, concerning Oglethorpe's pursuit of the Spanish, Thomas Stephens"Observations on the State of Georgia," requests for information from William Stephens, account of fortifications in Georgia, expenses for Coweta trip and housing for regiment, Oglethorpe's and James Mackpherson's military accounts, petition of Andrew Grant and David Douglas and Thomas Baillie, Trustee estimate for the year in Georgia, expenses of officials in Georgia, use of Trustee servants, vineyards in Georgia, encouragement to farmers, Oglethorpe's military expences and supplies, "State of the Colony" desired by the Trustees, ale house at Tybee, relations with South Carolina, and anniversary sermon and Common Council meeting. By the Charles, Capt. Haeramond; by the Brunswick, Capt. Payne.

Sr.

Mr. [Francis] Moore's Letter to the Trustees Accomptant dated the first of December last was received the 3d. instant, and it mentioning your being gone towards St. John's River with about Two hundred Men to drive the Spaniards from thence, who had landed and killed two Highland Servants as they were walking out without their Arms. The Trustees were made acquainted therewith who heartily wished your Success, and Care of your own Person.

Mr. Thomas Stephens having very imprudently put into the hands of Mr. Brampston[29] and other Members of Parliament a Paper called Observation on the State of Georgia; the Trustees have sent You a Copy of it. These Observations are directly contrary to the Sentiments that his Father has expressed in all his Journals and Letters sent to the Trustees, and they have also sent his Father another Copy thereof.

The said Thomas Stephens having likewise made out an Accompt of the different Expence between the Labour of white Men and

---

29. Thomas Bramston, or Brampston (1690-1765) sat in the House of Commons from 1712 until 1747. There is no evidence that he participated in any Georgia Parliamentary debates. See William Cobbett, The Parliamentary History of England ... to the Year 1803, X (London, 1812).

Negroes; the Trustees have sent You a Copy of it, that they may from You know a true State thereof.

The Trustees have desired Mr. William Stephens to return them upon his and the Oaths of others willing to declare the Truth in open Court, and under the Seal of the Town Court the following Particulars as soon as conveniently he can. vizt.

The State of the Colony with respect to the Number of its Inhabitants, their Settlements and Progress in Cultivation, their Ability or Inability to Support themselves by Labour.

The Nature of the Climate and Soil, and the Proportions of the different Sorts of Soil as near as may be computed.

The Producers that may be raised for Trade by the Inhabitants.

And as the Producers which the Trustees desire to be raised in Georgia are such only which white People can manage, it would be a Satisfaction to the Trustees to know, that industrious white Inhabitants may cultivate the Land for raising such Produces without the use of Negroes.

Which Account so testified, as also such Addition as will answer the said Thomas Stephens's Observations, will take off the bad Impressions his Behaviour has made, and enable the Trustees to lay a true and impartial State of the Colony before Parliament at the Meeting of the next Session.

As the Trustees had been at a great Expence in making Fortifications in the Colony, before the Government undertook the Military Expences for the Security of the Province; and as an Accot. of the several Fortifications might be very satisfactory to the Parliament, as well as the Publick, The Trustees desire You will give Directions for sending as soon as possible to the Trust, a Description of the said Fortifications, with their Situations and the Cannon mounted on each.

On the 7th. instant the Trustees received your Letter dated the 20th. of October last, and are well pleased that the publishing their Answer relating to the use of Negroes has had a good Effect, and that the Idle are preparing to leave the Colony.

They received your Accompt of £561:0:9 1/2 whereof £529:0:9 1/2 is for the Charges of your late Journey to and from the Indian Nation, and of Presents to the Indians, which Charges in their Particulars certified by your Letter to the Trustees Accomptant dated the 19th. of October last are laid before the Treasury as being necessary for the Security of the Colony, and equally so as well as the other Military Services of Debarking of and building Cleft Board Houses for your Regiment, and an house for the Commanding Officer thereof; That the whole may be provided and paid for by the Publick. For these Expences of securing the Colony are not within any Money granted for the Trustees, and the Grant for

them in this Session for Settling & improving the Colony is no more than £4,000.

The Trustees are very sensible that the present Posture of publick Affairs must unavoidably occasion large Expences to be created, and they think it highly proper, that You should from time to time certify such Expences when made, to the Lords Commissioners of the Treasury to be paid by them to your Order here, as they relate to Military Services; and such of the Trustees who can be any ways serviceable to You in obtaining payment thereof will readily assist, that the necessary publick Expences for the Security and Defence of the Colony should be repaid to You.

Your said Letter and the Letter of Explanation of the Accot. You therewith sent were referred to the Committee of Accompts to examine and report thereupon, who went through the same the 25th. instant, and the same day reported their Opinion to the Common Council who approved thereof, and herewith You receive a Copy of their Report. And the same Common Council took into Consideration the Commrs. Report on Captain [James] Mackpherson's Demands and agreed with the Commrs. that the Sums of £189:13:1 1/2 and £ 61:4:0 the last of which You drew for, were due to the said Captain. Wherefore the £189:13:1 1/2 when properly demanded will be paid, as well as the Bill You drew for the said £61:4:0 contained in your Accots. sent over. But the exceeding Sum of £ 240:0:6 claimed by the said Captain more than the Commrs. have allowed the Common Council disallowed.

They then considered the Letter and Petition of Andrew Grant David Douglass and Thomas Baillie presented to You and also of your Answer, which the Common Council having approved of, the Trustees have wrote to the Petitioners on that head.

The Trustees are sorry You think their Estimate for this Year too short, they being obliged to confine their Expence to as narrow a Compass as possible, and to regulate them to be for such purposes only as the Money granted for the Trustees is appropriated to defray, that they may avoid the Misapplication of publick Money to any Use different from what it was given for.

The Encouragement of the Silk is what the Trustees have very much at heart, and think your Promise of four shillings a pound for Silk Balls the best method of promoting it.

As to the Magistrates and Constables at Augusta & Agents in the Indian Country; That Town being built for the Traders with the Indians, and those Agents in the Country being for their Benefit; The Trustees therefore have concluded that such Traders on the Publick should bear the Expence thereof, and not the Trust.

And as to the Tything men at Savannah the Out Villages, and

Ebenezer, the Trustees cannot think of Allowances to them, they intending to reduce those to the Constables as soon as they can.

If there are no Servants at Frederica wanting an Overseer, & Servants at Darien who do the Trustees think it right to allow Mr. [John] Mackintosh [Mohr] for overseeing them; But they expect Accounts of the Benefit such Servants are to the Trust, and of the use the Sowed Stuff is put to which You represent as a Saving, though the Trustees cannot reconcile it, no particular Advantage appearing to them to rise from their Labour, but only a certain Expence of supporting them; Whereas were they employed partly in Cultivation in the proper Seasons, and in raising Produces, particularly planting Mulberry Trees and preserving them, and their Wives and Children taking Care of the Worms and spinning the Silk, such Servants would be a Profit instead of a Charge to the Trustees.

As to any Servants in the Store at Frederica, the Trustees having resolved to have no Store in the Colony but Pay all in Money, no Servts. in the Store can be now wanting, And their Order for that purpose being arrived, they hope You have on your Return to Frederica discharged them therefrom. They have likewise revoked Samuel Davison's Appointment as Overseer.

Any Servants whom the Trustees now maintain (except those provided for by the Estimate) the Trustees are willing to part with to such of the Inhabitants as shall appear to You the best deserving and best disposed to make a right Use of them, and who will maintain them for the remainder of their Terms and ease the Trustees of the Expence thereof; and on this occasion the Trustees have in the first place made an Offer to Col. Stephens to have some of them.

With respect to the Magistrates Salaries, as they are now to have no Allowances from the Store, and they being obliged to give up so much of their time to the Publick and to appear decently to support the Dignity of their Office, the Trustees can't think any part of their Estimate more justifiable.

As to the Vineyards, the Trustees assisted [Abraham] De Lyon with a Loan, and they know of nothing further necessary at present, if a Bounty on Wine produced may be judged fitting, it will be time enough to consider thereof, when the Vineyards are more increased.

The Bounty you propose for the future Encouragement of raising Corn, the Trustees will consider of; But the encouraging young Planters and Servants out of their time, the Trustees can give no other Encouragement than a Cow and a Sow, as has been done for others, and that they be delivered out of the Trustees Stock; for as to any Annual or Weekly Encouragements from Store or by Money, the Trustees are absolutely unable to do it.

The Troop of Rangers, the officers to head the Indians, the Garrison at Augusta, and the Intelligencers in the Indian Nations may be all very proper Expences for the Publick to bear at this time; But as the Trustees cannot bear them without Breach of their Trust, they refer You back to that part of this Letter which advises your certifying the Necessity and Expence of those Services to the Treasury to have them defrayed to You; for many Services in the present War must be paid for by the Treasury, tho' unprovided for by Parliament, because unforeseen; But the Parliament have in this Session granted to His Majesty Two hundred thousand pounds for the better enabling him to carry on the War; and if that should be deficient, when the Accompts thereof are laid before Parliament, the Exceeding will be Services incurred and not provided for, and to be made good in the next Session.

As Mr. Henry Parker's Behaviour is amended, the Trustees have replaced him in his office of first Magistrate, and have transmitted his Constitution to Mr. Stephens, and at the same time they revoked their Constitution of that Office to Mr. [Thomas] Christie, whom the Trustees find by the Accounts lately received has been guilty of a great Misdemanour in his office of Recorder by permitting Adrian Loyer to go to Port Royal after having been refused by the Chief Magistrate; The Trustees have therefore also suspended him from his Office of Recorder until such time as he has settled his Accompts in the Store with the Trustees Commrs; and they have appointed John Pye to officiate during such his Suspension, and have sent Mr. Stephens a Deputation of John Pye for that purpose.

Mr. Christie being therefore now only Suspended from the Office of Recorder, the Trustees have revoked their Constitution to Mr. [William] Williamson; And they can never think of granting any Constitution to Person, Quam diu se bene gesserit,[30] nor to Persons to act by Deputy.

Your Letter to the Trustees dated 16 November last was received the 10th. instant, the first Article whereof explains the barbarous Action of the Spaniards more fully than in the Letter from Mr. Moore.

The Trustees think you should state to the Administration the Necessity You have for Scout Boats for the reasons You mention; And in the mean time they have sent to the Duke of Newcastle, Extracts of your Letters to them dated 20th. October & 16th. November last, which related to the Publick, as also Copies of the Establishments of Rangers and Companys of Indians, attend with a

---

30. During good behavior.

Letter to Mr. [Andrew] Stone (a Copy whereof You herewith receive) to Represent the same to His Grace [the Duke of Newcastle] to lay before the King. And Copies have been also given to the Chancellor of the Exchequer and Secretary at War.

The Trustees were acquainted that one of the two Men of War at Charles Town was ordered to be Stationed at Georgia in an alternate manner, and they were also informed that a Ship with Stores of War was loaded and consigned to You in October last, and ordered round to Portsmouth to Sail under the Convoy of the Colchester Man of War. In which Ship the Trustees hope every thing necessary are sent You.

Mr. Moore's Letter to the Trustees Accotant. dated the 21st. of Decr. last[31] was received the 11th. instant, and the Trustees were thereby acquainted of your safe Return in health from St. John's River after a great fatigue.

On the 13th. instant and not before, the Trustees received your Letters dated the 5th. & 11th. of October last, with the then State of the Colony, which they were very sorry was so long in coming; For had that State been received in the usual Course of time from your sending it; it might have help'd to Silence those Reflections thrown out in Parliament against the Colony, as if it would never come to any thing. But the Trustees will make a proper Use of this State of the Colony, by having written Copies given to particular Members. And as they have wrote to Col. Stephens; not only to send over an Account of the State of the Colony on the Receipt of their Letter to him, but also to continue the same half yearly, that is to say at Michas next, and Lady Day following, and so on. The Trustees hope You will assist him therein as much as you can, and they have desired Mr. [Thomas] Hawkins the first Bailiff at Frederica to transmit to Col. Stephens upon Oath such Accounts as relate to the Southern part of the Province; that the whole may appear in one State and how Authenticated.

The Military Expences You are making upon Account of the present War are properly mentioned in your Letter to be Governmental, and when defrayed to You by the Treasury there is no doubt but they will be made good by Parliament, for the Expences of the present War are chearfully born by unanimous Resolutions in Parliament.

As to the allowing an Ale house at Tybee, the Trustees did it with an Intention to be of Use only; and until they hear of an Abuse of it, they don't think it for the Service of the Province to have it Suppressed; But the Trustees have sent to the Magistrates to give the People warning, that upon any Proof of Misbehaviour,

---

31. No copy of this letter has been found.

their Licence will be taken away.

The Carolina People must, as well as everyone else own, that no One ever engaged the Indians so strongly in Affection as Your self. The Trustees are well pleased with the Lieut. Governor of Carolina's [William Bull] joining to Suppress Rum; and as the People of Carolina appear to come into a better Disposition from your good Conduct with the Indians, the Trustees recommend it to You to embrace this favourable Opportunity of amicably Settling Matters with them concerning the Trade with the Indians, in such manner as may be for the mutual Advantage of both Provinces, but to let them know, That offences committed against the Laws of either Province, must be tried in the Province where the Offence is committed. And the Trustees desire that You would have it in your thoughts, that the Clamours from Carolina have been greatly prejudicial to the Trustees Applications to the Administration and to Parliament. And the greatest Service You can do the Civil Concerns of Georgia is to reconcile the Minds of the People of Carolina, by settling with them the manner of carrying on the Trade with the Indians in an amicable manner.

At the Trustees Anniversay Meeting on the 20th. instant Dr. [William] Crow preached before them, and Introduced the great Benefit of the Prohibition of Rum and Negroes in Georgia, which being desired to be printed, several of them will be sent over to the Colony. At which Meeting the Earl of Shaftesbury was re-chosen into the Common Council on the Resignation of Sir Wm. Heathcote, and on the 25th. instant was sworn in accordingly.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, March 29, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 317-319, concerning Thomas Stephens "State of Georgia," Trustees' high opinion of William Stephens, accounts of Georgia by William Stephens requested, appointments of Henry Parker and Thomas Christie and William Williamson, public house at Tybee, repair of beacon at Tybee, sawmill to be erected, use of Trust servants, encouragement to young farmers, no Trust store in Georgia, sola bills sent, grant for the Rev. John MacLeod, funds approved for Capt. James Mackpherson, and William Norris and George Whitefield. By the Charles, Capt. Haeramond; by the Brunswick, Capt. Pyne [Payne].

Sir

Since the Trustees last Letter to you dated 25th. of last month, they having mett with your Son's Observations on the State

of Georgia, which he very imprudently put into the hands of Mr. Brampston a Member of Parliament, and has also further concerned himself with other Members, wch. produced great Reflections in the House of Commons when the Trustees Petition was under Consideration. The Trustees have sent You a Copy of the said Observations but not with any Intent to make you uneasy; for they well know your Sentiments to be quite contrary to those of Your Son by your Journals and Letters.

The Trustees only desire to be enabled to give a full Answer to it, and to be informed from You, if there is anything wanting; That will make the Colony more successful and Usefull, than it is represented to be. The means Your Son points out of a Fee Simple in the Lands and the Use of Negroes, the Trustees apprehend will rather destroy the Place, by falling into the hands of a few than help it to become usefull to it's Mother Country.

The Trustees who have the highest Esteem for You, desire you will not afflict Your Self for this Behaviour of your Sons; who will now seek for other Empolyment rather than returning to your Assistance, but they desire you will get proper Assistance according to the Increase of Allowace for a Clerk they made You; and they hope you will be blessed with health and long Life in their Service, for their great Dependance on your faithful Correspondence, and usefull Example is such That nothing could give the Trustees more Uneasiness, than being deprived thereof.

In the Trustees last Letter you was desired to return upon Oath several Particulars, concerning the Colony; and as what relates to the southern part must come from Mr. [Thomas] Hawkins to You they have wrote to him to transmit the same upon Oath to You; And the Trustees desire the whole to be in one Authenticated Account thereof which they would have you transmit to them as soon as you can and they have desired the General to assist you therein. And after this Account is forwarded, the Trustees further desire that at Michaelmas next another full and particular authenticated Account of the then State of the Colony should be made out and sent them and the same to be done every half Year afterwards.

The Trustees hearing of the Amendment of Mr. Henry Parker's Behaviour have agreed to his Continuing the Office of first Bailiff and have by a Deed Poll herewith sent revoked Mr. [Thomas] Christies Appointment thereto and restored him; And also by another Deed Poll herewith sent have revoked Mr. [William] Williamson's Appointment of being Recorder of Savannah and suspended Mr. Christie from that office for his late Behaviour, during which suspension John Pye is deputed to Officiate by the same Deed Pole in his Room.

At the Request of Peter Emmery's Wife the Trustees consented to her keeping a Publick House at Tybee, if her husband settled to be Pilot there; which the Trustees imagine will be of Use, if under due Care and Inspection, and therefore direct You to acquaint the Magistrates to give Emmery Notice that upon any Proof of Misbehaviour their License will be taken away.

On the 13th. instant the Trustees received Your Letter to their Accomptant dated 6 and 11 October last with your Journal from 8 September before, and on the 18th. instant they received Your Letter dated 25th. November last with Your Journals continued, which Journals are very regular and explicit, and therefore very satisfactory to the Trustees.

The Trustees having provided in their Estimate for the Repair of the Beacon at Tybee, they hope you will take care to have what is necessary done to it, to preserve so usefull a Structure, which has been erected at so great an Expence to the Trust.

And as the Saw Mill by an unexpected Flood was so impaired as You have represented, as that it is impossible to be erected again in the Place where it stood, the Trustees desire you will Consult and fix upon a more proper Place with sufficient Water where to erect the materials thereof which You so carefully put together, and from whence the Timber may be floated down without the Interruption of Stumps and Briers in the Current, or the necessity of Waiting for Freshes.

Mr. [James] Vernon is much obliged to You for the Civiltys you showed his Son, who is safe arrived at Jamaica.

The Trustees have wrote to the General that any Servants whom the Trustees now maintain, except those provided for by the Estimate may be parted with to such of the Inhabitants who will maintain them for the Remainder of their Terms, among whom, in the first place the Trustees have acquainted him and now you, that they give you the Offer of some to work on your 500d Acres Lot.

And they have also acquainted the General That as to Encouraging Young Planters and Servants in the Colony out of their time, they can give no other Encouragement than a Cow and a Sow as has been done for other, and that they may be delivered out of the Trustees Stock; for as to any annual or weekly Encouragements from Stores or by Money the Trustees are absolutely unable to do it.

The General having drawn two Bills in October last and put into the hands of Mr. [Thomas?] Jones the one for £ 50 for Provisions &c. and the other for £ 220 for Molasses to be delivered to the Store, they must be accoted. for as part of the Supply for defraying the estimated Expences in Georgia from Michaelmas last

and the Trustees have wrote to the General to put a Stop to the keeping of any Publick Store at the Trustees Expence for the future since there are or by this time will be private Store houses to Supply the Inhabitants from for their Money it being now known that the Trustees pay all in ready Money.

Herewith you receive £1000 in the Trustees Sola Bills filled up as before, but for the future Mr. [Thomas] Christie's Name will not be Inserted, they consist of 100d Bills of £5 each from No. 731 to No. 830 both inclusive and of 500d Bills of £1 each from No. 3,851 to No. 4,350 both incl but as the Provisions before mentioned go in part of the Estimate as well as the two Ten Pounds paid Your Son here on your Accot. These Bills may be more than necessary for the Expences of the Colony to Michaelmas 1740, in which Case the Trustees doubt not your Care of Issuing only what is sufficient for those Expences according to their Estimate.

The Trustees have sent you their Grant to Mr. [John] Mac Leod at Darien of 300d Acres of Land in Trust for himself and Successors Missionaries there as also the Counterpart, which they desire you to forward for him to execute and return to You to send back to the Trustees; the Memorial registered he is to have as well as the Grant on his Executing the Counterpart.

The Trustees have agreed to the Sums of £189.13.1 1/2 and £ 61:4:0 reported due to Captain James Mackpherson but have disallowed the £240.2.6 he Claimed more than those Sums; They have also approved of General Oglethorpe's Answer to the Letter and Petition of Andrew Grant David Douglass and Thomas Baillie 18 October last.

The Trustees are well pleased with Mr. [William] Norris's going with General Oglethorpe to Frederica, and they hope that by this time Mr. [George] Whitefield is at Savannah, he being at New York in November last.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Jones, March 29, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 320, concerning appointment of Thomas Christie, revocation of William Williamson's appointment, examination of certified accounts, James Oglethorpe's accounts, and no Trustee store in Georgia. By the Charles, Capt. Haeramond; by the Brunswick, Capt. Payne.

Sir

Your Letter of the 11th. of October last was received the

13th. instant and laid before the Trustees, who very much approve of Your steady Adherence to the Executing those Orders and Regulations you receive. But recommend to You such Mild Behaviour towards the People as may soften them to a due Submission to the Trustees directions. The Trustees are very well pleased to find Mr. Henry Parker's Behaviour amended and therefore have restored him, and they hope that Unanimity in the Magistrates and with Mr. Wm. Stephens the Trustees Secretary does now and will always continue; They have suspended Mr. [Thomas] Christie from his office of Recorder until his Accounts with the Store shall be made up for his permitting [Adrian] Loyer to go out of the Province after being refused by the Chief Magistrate, and have appointed John Pye to officiate during such Suspension; They have also revoked Mr. [William] Williamson's Constitution to that Office.

The Trustees hope you have finished the examination of Mr. [Samuel?] Montaiguts and the other Certified Accots. and Debts of the Colony, but if not they desire no loss of time may be to perfect that work and the sending the Commrs. Report; They have received a Petition from Mr. [Thomas] Causton about his accots. but have not time by this Ship to send their Thoughts thereupon, but they desire to know what Progress the Commrs. have made in his Accot. with the Trust.

General Oglethorpe has sent to the Trustees Your Rect. for £ 1,234.3.0 in Bills drawn by him for particular Uses, among which are £80 to pay for Cattle as a Loan to Mr. [James] Burnside, to pay Noble Jones for building a Watch house, and to pay Mr. Pepper for 60 Bushels of Wheat, but it is not distinguished how much for each of those three Services, nor is it mentioned where the Watch house was built nor for what use the Wheat was bot.; and £ 80 is mentioned to be an order on Mr. Montaigut in favour of Caleb Davis, but nothing appears to explain on what Accot. the same was given.

The Provisions &c and molasses to be delivered to the Store for the Bills of £50 and £220 contained in your said Receipt must be Accoted. for as part of the Supply for defraying the estimated Expences in Georgia from Michas last; and the Trustees have wrote to the General to put a Stop to the keeping of any Publick Store at the Trustees Expence for the future, since there are or by this time will be private Storehouses to supply the Inhabitants from for their Money; it being now known that the Trustees pay all in ready Money.

Harman Verelst to the Rev. John Martin Bolzius, March 29, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 321, acknowledging request for payment

of linen and being glad of Salzburgers doing well. By the Charles, Capt. Haeramond; by the Brunswick, Capt. Payne.

Revd Sir

I received Your Letter dated the 5th. of October last, and as to the Linnen you mention the private Cost to be £ 71.17.1 the Property of Messrs. Norris and Drewitt [merchants] which was delivered Mr. Causton and said to be Issued by him; When Mr. [Thomas] Jones certifys to the Trust that the same was so issued for the use of the Colony, the Trustees will not delay doing Justice to the said Merchants. Your Letter to them I took care to forward. It is great Pleasure to hear of the Saltzburghers well doing, whom God has blessed with happy Fruits of their Labour; and all Services in my Power to render You, Mr. [Israel] Gronau (to whom my Service) and them You may rest assured of.

Harman Verelst to the Rev. John Martin Bolzius, April 23, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 321, informing him of George Whitefield's collection for the Salzburgers. By the Brunswick, Capt. Payne.

Revd Sir

Herewith you receive a Duplicate of the Trustees Letter dated the 29th. of last month, and they having since received Advice of Mr. [George] Whitefields Arrival at Savannah in January last by a Letter from him. The Trustees acquaint you that before he left England vizt. the 4th. of June last he Sent a Letter to the Trustees to inform them that he had then collected Seventy Six pounds Sterling for the Saltzburghers which the Trustees doubt not but he has acquainted you therewith, for the laying it out to the use he collected it for and also if he collected any more for the Saltzburghers after that day; This Sum you will settle with him to be laid out in the most usefull Manner for Your Congregation, and the Trustees desire to hear from you when it is applied, in what manner it has been done.

[P.S.] Mr. Whitefield's Letter to the Trustees Accotant. above mentioned is in the following Words.

Sir

Be pleased to acquaint the Honble. Trustees that I have collected 966 £ for the Orphan's House 76 for the Saltzburghers & £ 148 for the Poor in General.

I am Sir

Your very humble Servt.

G. Whitefield

Harman Verelst to the Rev. George Whitefield, April 24, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 322, advising him on spending funds collected for Georgia. By the Brunswick, Capt. Payne.

Reverend Sir

On the 8th. instant I received Your Letter dated 28th. of Janry. last, but that mentioned of the 16th. of the said month[32] is not yet received. The Trustees were glad to hear of Your Arrival in Georgia, and nothing can be more acceptable to them than frequent Correspondence, and knowing the progress you have made since you left England and are continuing to make in Georgia, and particularly the success you may have had in Collections for Georgia since your last Accompt to them dated the 4th. June 1739, when you desired me to acquaint the Trustees by Your Letter of that Date that you had collected 966 £ for the Orphan House £ 76 for the Saltzburghers and 148 £ for the Poor in General; which Sums for the Saltzburghers and for the Poor in General the Trustees recommend it to You to consult the Saltzburgh Ministers in the application of the said £ 76 and Mr. Stephens who may assist you in Representing such Industrious and proper Objects in Georgia as are most deserving of Relief in the Application of the said £ 148. As to the £ 966 or such other and farther Sums you may have collected for the Orphans House That is under your own General Covenant for prosecuting and carrying on that Work and for the Maintenance of the Orphans.

Your Letter containing Matters for the Consideration of the Common Council will be fully answered by the next Ship; but in the mean time I acknowledge the Receipt of it as before mentioned.

---

32. The letter of Jan. 28 is in CRG, XXII, Part II, 350-353; the Jan. 16 letter is in Egmont Papers, U. of Ga., Vol. 14204, pp. 301-302.

Harman Verelst to James Oglethorpe, April 24, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 323, concerning customs establishment for Georgia and John Fallowfield's taking bond for Spanish sugar imported into Georgia. By the Brunswick, Capt. Payne.

Sir

Herewith you receive a Duplicate of the Trustees Letter dated the 29th. of last month, they have received no Letter from Georgia since except one from Mr. [George] Whitefield dated 28th. Janry. last.

The Trustees by Mr. [Richard] Chandler one of their Body and in the Commission of the Customs, have consulted concerning the necessary Officers of the Customs in Georgia, and as there are two Ports vizt. Savannah and Frederica; the Commissioners of the Customs require That at each Port there must be a Collector, a Comptroller, a Sercher, and a Naval Officer, who must give the following Securities vizt. The Collector and Naval Officer 500 £ each, the Comptroller 300 £, and the Searcher 200 £. But as no such Securities can be given here, for Persons now in Georgia, the Trustees have proposed That such Securities should be taken in the King's Name in Georgia with Duplicates of them to be transmitted to the Commrs. of the Customs here That on any Offence of the Officers such Securities might be prosecuted by the Commissioners Order in America by such Person as they shall instruct.

And as it is inconsistent for any one of the Officers to execute two Branches of Duty, the Trustees desire you would return them the Names of proper Persons to execute those Offices in both the said Ports as also the Names of the Securities in Georgia who can be proposed for them; and then the Trustees will apply to the Commissioners of the Customs for Constitutions for them and their proper Instructions.

As to Mr. [John] Fallowfield's having taken Bond for 8,260 pounds weight of Spanish Sugars imported in the Sloop Unity, the Commrs. of the Customs say he should have collected the Duty and not taken the Bond which cannot be prosecuted being illegal.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, April 24, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 324, asking him what religious books are in Georgia and informing him that the Trustees desire the Rev. George Whitefield to consult with him on poor relief. By the Brunswick, Capt. Payne.

Sir

Herewith you receive a Duplicate of the Trustees Letter dated the 29th. of last month. They have since received a Letter from Mr. [George] Whitefield dated 28th. of January last but no other from the Colony.

The Trustees desire you would Examine what Religious Books remain at Savannah which were sent over for the use of the Minister there for the time being, and they desire you would send them an Account thereof; and would take care that they continue to remain at Savannah for that Use.

On the 4th. of June last Mr. Whitefield by his Letter acquainted the Trustees That he had collected £966 for the Orphan House £76 for the Saltzburghers and £148 for the Poor in General; the Trustees have therefore desired him to consult with you in the Distribution of the said £148 to such Industrious and proper Objects in Georgia who are most deserving of Releif.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Causton, May 5, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 324-325, outlining procedures for the commissioners in stating Causton's accounts. By the Brunswick, Capt. Payne.

Sr.

Your Letter and Petition dated the 22nd. of Novr. last[33] was received the 20th. of March following and on the 30th. of last month was read and considered of in Common Council.

The Trustees are very sensible of the weight of Business You had upon You from the first Settlement of the Colony to the time of your Discharge from their Service, and were sorry it continued so long; As they were thereby prevented from having satisfactory Accots. of their Expences abroad, and having them under a proper Regulation. For as to your Cash Accompts sent over from the first, you have been often acquainted how defective they were by having Entrys made of only Names and Sums, when a few Words to explain for what Services Sums were paid, would have enabled the Trustees to have accompted regularly by stating what the Annual Expence of each Service amounted to, and have enlightened them to judge of the Propriety of the several Services paid for by You on their Accot., if agreable to be continued or not. And as to such Numbers of Cargoes received into Store, and the great Waste as well as Uselessness of many of them, by not being fit for the Inhabitants

---

33. The letter is in CRG, XXII, Part II, 270-271; the petition is in Egmont Papers, U. of Ga., Vol. 14204, pp. 171-195.

to receive in Payment who had any Demands on the Trust; These are Facts of such a Nature that want Explanations of.

The Trustees however resolving that no Determination shall be made by them on your Accompts, without their knowing your Defence as well as Charge, have sent Orders to Mr. [William] Stephens Mr. [Henry] Parker and Mr. [Thomas] Jones the Commrs. appointed to examine your Accompts; That any Matter therein contained which they object to, You shall have Notice thereof, and be present to make Answer thereto, And in Case any Evidence shall be found necessary to be given in any matter concerning your Accompts, You shall be present when such Evidence is given and have Liberty to cross examine it. And whatever You have to offer which may be objected to by the said Commrs. they are to take Cognizance of in your own Words, and send them, with their Observations for the Trustees to judge of. And the Trustees expect that on your part You should be assistive to the said Commrs. in any thing which may want Explanation concerning any of the Publick Accompts not yet finished, if any still are so.

The Trustees are well satisfied that You can have no Cause to fear Injustice, when your Accompts are only to be examined & stated by the Commrs., and the Determination thereupon reserved for the Trustees themselves, and having given the above Instructions concerning your Defence; They therefore desire You will expedite the finishing their Inquiry on your part in every thing You can, and have wrote to them to do the same on their parts, in Order to have every thing determined between the Trustees and You with that Justice that they desire.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Henry Parker, and Thomas Jones, May 5, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 326, outlining procedure and other matters about stating Thomas Causton's accounts. By the Brunswick, Capt. Payne.

Gentlemen

Herewith You receive a Copy of the Trustees Letter to Mr. [Thomas] Causton in answer to his Letter and Petition dated 22d. Novr. 1739, which the Trustees desire You will goven your Selves by.

Mr. Causton having by way of Schedule to his Petition annex'd an Abstract of Charges in Georgia from 22d. Novr. 1736 to 10th. October 1738, the Trustees have sent You a Copy of it, he referring to the Books and Papers in your Custody for the Particulars of them; and You will then perceive whether the advanced

Prices he issued Stores at, to answer Waste and Charges, have been duly creditted to the Trustees.

Your Expedition in finishing the examining & stating these Accompts of Mr. Causton, and Explanation of the Services for which his respective Payments have been made, is a Matter of the greatest Importance to be gone thro', as well as the finishing any other Publick Accompts not yet examined; And which the Trustees earnestly recommend to You.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, May 5, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 326, acknowledging receipt of letter and journal. By the Brunswick, Capt. Payne.

Sir

Your Letter of the 14th. of March last with your Journal to that day have been rec'd by Captn. Thomson, and the several Accompts and Papers sent by him, which I take this Opportunity of acknowledging the Receipt of. Please to acquaint Mr. [Thomas] Jones that his Letter is also rec'd as well as the Accots.

Harman Verelst to William Stirling, Andrew Grant, David Douglas, and Thomas Baillie, May 5, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 327, acknowledging receipt of petition for Wilmington Island. By the Brunswick, Capt. Payne.

Gentlemen

The Trustees having rec'd by Captn. Thomson another Letter from You and a Petition[34] relating to your Desire of Settling on Wilmington Island, since their Letter to You dated the 25th. March last, and having examined Captn. Thomson on some Points relating thereto, your Petition of the 1st. of June will be considered the first Opportunity.

Harman Verelst to Andrew Stone, May 7, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 327, transmitting a letter from James Oglethorpe on defense expenses.

---

34. The letter dated March 15, 1739/40 is in CRG, XXII, Part II, 360-361; but the petition has not been found.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia in America having lately received a Letter from His Excellency General Oglethorpe dated Frederica the 29th. of December 1739 containing (among other things) Matters of the utmost Importance for the Preservation of the Colony during the War, They have inclosed a Copy of the Paragraphs thereof which relate thereto, and desire you will immediately lay the same before His Grace the Duke of Newcastle, and request His Grace's taking His Majesty's Directions thereupon before his Departure for Germany.

James Oglethorpe to the Trustees, Dec. 29, 1739, Frederica, C.O. 5/667, pp. 328-329, concerning defense expenses. The excerpt given here is printed in CRG, XXII, Part II, pp. 287-290, beginning with the second paragraph, "There will be this year ...." and continuing to the end of the letter.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, June 11, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 330-332, concerning servants sent to Georgia, repairs of public works, list of Trust servants in Southern Georgia desired, proposed Wilmington Island grant, accounts of various people, children to learn silk production, orders for building the church at Savannah, control of orphans in Georgia, and a new minister for Savannah. By the Minerva, Capt. Thomas Shubrick.

Sir

The Trustees having lately paid Captn. [William] Thomson for the several Servants delivered in Georgia to the Persons hereafter named upon Credit in January 1738, the Amount for such Servants so delivered to be deducted from each of their respective Allowances on the Estimate Established by the Trustees from Michas last, of which Deductions the said several Persons are made acquainted as well as Mr. [Thomas] Jones.

The said Deductions so to be made are as follow Vizt. from Mr. Henry Parker out of his allowance as first Bailiff at Savannah the Sum of £7 for the Servants delivered to him on Credit as above.

John Fallowfield out of his Allowance as second Bailiff at Savannah the Sum of £28 for four heads of Servants delivered to him on Credit as above.

Samuel Perkins out of his Allowance as Second Bailiff at Frederica the Sum of £17.10 for 2 1/2 heads of Servants delivered to him on Credit as above.

And from John Mackingtosh Moore of his Allownace as Overseer of the Trust Servants at Darien the Sum of £8 for an English Boy Servant deliver'd to him at that Price on Credit as above.

And the Trustees having paid Captn. Thomson for other Servants delivered at the same time on Credit for which Bonds were taken in the said Captain's Name from the Several Persons hereafter named; the Sums so paid by the Trust are to be repaid in Georgia by them pursuant to their respective Bonds but for the use of the Trust. Vizt. By

Andrew Duche the Potter the Sum of £14 for two Servants delivered to him on Credit as above, which is to be received from him as soon as he is able, whether he has given Bond or not.

Noble Jones the Sum of £23.6.8 for 3 1/3 heads of Servants delivered him on Credit as above.

Thomas Walker at Frederica the Sum of £7 for the Servant delivered him on Credit as above.

Andrew Walset at Frederica the Sum of £14 for two heads of Servants delivered him on Credit as before mentioned.

And as those Settled upon Village Bluff at St. Simons shall become able, their Bonds are also to be discharged by Them for the Trustees use; the Captain having received of the Trust the whole they have given Bond for.

Captain Thomson having delivered Several things to General Oglethorpe in December last towards answering the Estimated Expences of the Colony from Michas 1739 amounting to £228.19.2 herewith you receive a Copy of the particulars thereof, to examine into the application of them; and to lessen the Issuing of Sola Bills for such Services by so much as they respectively amount to have been paid for by the Trust.

The Trustees hope you have taken care of repairing the Light House at Tybee & the House at Savannah built for the Trust by Mr. [William] Bradley; which have been so expensive to the Trust in the Erecting, and the Trustees direct You & Mr. [Thomas?] Jones in case such repairs are not done, That you immediately give the necessary Orders for that purpose pursuant to those Directions already sent You; for you are not to wait for farther or other Orders, after those from the Trustees are received for the doing of any thing required. And the Trustees expect that such orders as you are in possession of, or shall from time to time receive, you will take care of the due Execution of; For no Powers given to You for any Particular Purpose will be vested in any other without giving notice to you by a proper Instrument to supercede any Original Order. And the Trustees also direct that the Saw Mill be also repaired with the Trusts Servants appropriated to that Mill.

You are desired to send to Mr. [Thomas] Hawkins at Frederica for a List of the Trusts Servants in the Southern part of Georgia; to be made out in the same manner as you did that of those in the northern part.

The Trustees received a Petition from Messieurs [William] Sterling, [Andrew] Grant, [David] Douglass, and [Thomas] Baillie relating to an Intended Settlement they are desirous to make on part of Wilmington Island, and herewith you receive a Copy of the said Petition which is referr'd to your self, and the Magistrates to cause the Lands to be Surveyed, and seperate Plans to be made of four Grants thereof to lye together; no more than 500d. Acres being to be in any one Grant; Which you are to report to the Trustees with your Opinion thereupon, as also to acquaint the said Petitioners, That in Order to be Intitled to the several Grants thereof Surrenders must be made to the Trustees of the respective former Grants to them, describing what has been done under every such Grant; and thereby become part of the Consideration of their new Grants, but if either of the present Grantees should be unwilling to surrender his said Grant, he cannot possess two different Grants of Land at the same time; nor can either of them possess a Country and a Town Lott at one and the same time.

The Trustees have received the several Accompts transmitted by the Comissioners for Examining and Stating the Publick Debts in Georgia, with their observations thereupon and have paid such of them as have been demanded. They have received a Letter from Benjamin Adams concerning his Debt, which he mentions to be about £ 50 Sterling; but the Accompt sent over amounts to £34.1.9 3/4 Stated due to him; a Copy of which Accompt they have sent him, and directed him to apply to you and Mr. [Thomas] Jones or either of You for a Draught on the Trustees for payment thereof Thirty days after Sight here, and they have herewith sent you a Copy of his Letter to the Trustees. As to what he writes relating to the £ 50 he let Mr. [Thomas] Causton have, the Trustees have nothing to do with that; But what he mentions of a Trade carried on in a high Degree at the Store, that there is no Room for any Trades people whilst the Store is allowed to Trade in such a manner; occasions the Trustees to Enquire why any Stores are continued at Savannah, and with what money they are purchased, since the Trustees have directed that no Store of their own shall be continued but for the Issue of the Stores before their Estimated Expences took place, for payment of the Expences in Georgia with ready Money.

James Searls having Petitioned the Trustees for payment of what is due to him and Mr. [Jacques] Camus having wrote for

paymet of what is due to him; The Trustees have referred them both to you and Mr. [Thomas] Jones or either of You for Draughts on the Trustees for what shall be still due and owing to them.

And the Trustees desire you will acquaint the Magistrates in the Northern and Southern part of the Province That two Orphans or Young People from each part now at the Trustees Charge in the Colony be put to Mrs. [Jane Mary] Camus to be instructed in the Production of Raw Silk. And that in case there are no Orphans fit in the Southern part, That two proper Children at Frederica or Darien be put Apprentices to her; and that an Allowance of £10 a year for her maintaining and Cloathing each of them should be paid her.

Herewith in a Box you receive a Book with 30 Sola Bills of £5 each amounting to £150 which the Trustees have sent to be Issued by Your Self, Mr. Henry Parker and Mr. Thomas Jones or any two of You to make up to £300 the Sum Mr. [George] Whitefield received from General Oglethorpe for building a Church at Savannah; which Sum of £300 must not be exceeded. And in order to save expences, discourage Vanity and Pride of Distinction, and make the Church more usefull to the Inhabitants, The Trustees have sent to Mr. Whitefield who is to Cooperate with you in the Work, as well as they now mention to You; That there be no other Pews erected therein, but one for the Minister, and one for the Magistrates; and instead of other Pews That there be Benches as in the Chapple at Tunbridge, and in some Country Churches in England, whereby there will be more Room for the Inhabitants who attend the Publick Service; And the Trustees further direct that such Trust Servants who are capable, and not otherwise engaged, be employed therein as well as those Handicraft Trust Servants who are out of their Time, to enable the latter by their Earnings to furnish themselves with necessaries for taking up the Grants they are Intitled to.

Mr. Whitefield having execised a power over the Orphans in Georgia whom no one could give him, the Trustees have herewith sent you proper Instructions for you to deliver or cause to be delivered to the Magistrates at Savannah and Frederica concerning the Orphans in Georgia, and they have sent Mr. Whitefield a Copy thereof.

The Trustees on the Receipt of a Letter from Mr. Whitefield Signifying his Intentions of returning to England have provided a Minister to succeed him at Savannah, who is recommended to Dr. [Stephen] Hales by Dr. [Daniel] Waterland, and will set forward for Georgia with Captain Thomson when he returns; whereby no Interruption of Divine Service at Savannah will happen; of which

the Trustees have acquainted Mr. Whitefield.
[P.S.] The Daily Advertisers are sent You for the use of the Colony from 29th. March 1740 to this Day.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Jones, June 11, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 333-334, concerning payment for servants sent to Georgia, bonds of colonists, repair of the lighthouse and mills, and requests for payment by Benjamin Adams and James Searles and Jacques Camuse. By the Minerva, Capt. Thomas Shubrick.

Sir

The Trustees having lately paid Captain [William] Thomson for the Several Servants delivered in Georgia to the Persons hereafter named upon Credit in January 1738, the Amot. for such Servants so delivered is to be deducted from each of their respective Allowances on the Estimate established by the Trustees from Michaelmas last, of which Deductions the said several Persons are made acquainted, as well as Mr. [William] Stephens.

The said Deductions so to be made are as follows vizt. From Henry Parker out of his Allowance as first Bailiff at Savannah the Sum of £7 for the Servant delivered to him on Credit as above.

John Fallowfield out of his Allowance as Second Bailiff at Savannah the Sum of £28 for four heads of Servants delivered to him on Credit as above.

Saml. Perkins out of his Allowance as Second Bailiff at Frederica the Sum of £7.10.0 for 2 1/2 heads of Servants delivered to him on Credit as above.

And from John Mackintosh Moore out of his Allowance as Overseer of the Trust Servants at Darien the Sum of £8 for an English Boy Servant delivered to him at that price on Credit as above.

And the Trustees having paid Capt. Thomson for other Servants deld. at the same time on Credit for which Bonds were taken in the said Captains Name from the several Persons hereafter named. The Sums so paid by the Trust are to be repaid in Georgia by them pursuant to their respective Bonds, but for the use of the Trust vizt. by

Andrew Ducke the Potter the Sum of £14 for two Servants delivered to him on Credit as above; Which is to be received from him as soon as he is able whether he has given Bond or not.

Noble Jones the Sum of £23.6.8 for 3 1/3 heads of Servants delivered him on Credit as above.

Thomas Walker at Frederica the Sum of £7 for the Servant

delivered him on Credit as above.

Andrew Walset at Frederica the Sum of £14 for 2 heads of Servants delivered him on Credit as before mentioned.

And as those Settled upon Village Bluff at St. Simons shall become able, their Bonds are also to be discharged by them for the Trustees use; the Captain having received of the Trust the whole they have given Bond for.

Captain Thomson having delivered several things to Genl. Oglethorpe in Decr. last towards answering the Estimated Expences of the Colony from Michas 1739 amoting. to 228.19.2 herewith You receive a Copy of the Particulars thereof, to Examine into the application of them, and to lessen the Issuing of Sola Bills for such Services by so much as they respectively amot. to have been already paid for by the Trust.

The Trustees hope you have taken Care of repairing the Light-house at Tybee, and the House at Savannah built for the Trust by Mr. [William] Bradley; Which have been so expensive to the Trust in the Erecting And the Trustees direct You and Mr. [William] Stephens, in Case such Repairs are not done, That You immediately give the necessary Orders for that Purpose, pursuant to those Directions already sent You; For you are not to wait for further or other Orders after those from the Trustees are received for the doing of any thing required. And the Trustees expect that such Orders as You are in possession of, or shall from time to time receive you will take Care of the due Execution of For no Powers given to You for any particular purpose will be vested in any other without giving Notice to You by a Proper Instrument, to Supercede any Original Order; and the Trustees also direct that the Saw Mill be also repaired with the Trust Servants appropriated to that Mill.

The Trustees have received the several Accots. transmitted by the Commissioners for examining and Stating the Publick Debts in Georgia with their Observations thereupon, and have paid such of them as have been demanded. They received a Letter from Benj. Adams concerning his Debt which he mentions to be about £ 50 Sterling, but the Accot. sent over amounts to £ 34.1.9 3/4 Stated due to him; a Copy of which Accot. they have sent him, and directed him to apply to You and Mr. Stephens, or either of You for a Draught on the Trustees for Payment thereof 30 days after Sight here; and they have sent Mr. Stephens a Copy of his Letter to the Trustees. As to what he writes relating to the £ 50 he let Mr. [Thomas] Causton have, the Trustees have nothing to do with that; But what he mentions of a Trade carried on in a high Degree at the Store that there is no Room for any Trades People whilst the Store is allowed to Trade in such a manner, occasions the Trustees to

enquire why any Stores are continued at Savannah and with what Money they are purchased; Since the Trustees have directed That no Store of their own shall be continued; but for the Issue of the Remain of Stores before their Estimated Expences took place for Payment of the Expences in Georgia with ready Money.

James Searles having petitioned the Trustees for Payment of which is due to him, and Mr. [Jacques] Camuse having wrote for Payment of what is due to him; The Trustees have referred them both to apply to You, and Mr. Stephens or either of You, for Draughts on the Trustees for what shall be still due and owing to them.

Harman Verelst to James Oglethorpe, June 11, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 335-340, concerning servants sent to Georgia, use of Trust servants, cause of detention of Capt. William Thomson, defense expenditure, Oglethorpe's bills paid, expenses of Augusta, pay of Jacques Camuse, training children in silk production, church building at Savannah, servants for religious uses, instructions about orphans in Georgia, and Samuel Davison's debt. By the Minerva, Capt. Thomas Shubrick.

Sr

Your Letters of the 29th. of December last, were received the 2d. of May following. As to that relating to 69 Heads of German Servants delivered by Captn. [William] Thomson to different Persons in Georgia upon Credit, particularly Stating every Reason assignable for the several Distributions of them; The Committee of Accompts have reported thereupon; and herewith You receive a Copy of that Report,[35] which has been confirmed by the Common Council, whereby all those chargeable to Persons receiving at present established Allowances from the Trust, the Money now paid for such Servants so received by them is directed to be deducted from their said Allowances, and be Accounted as part thereof. And yet there are several Heads of the other Servants that will never be made good to the Trust; And as the Trustees are in no Capacity of bearing such Losses, They are very uneasy at the great Expence brought on them by such Numbers of Servants having been received in the Colony, and placed to their Accompt, which they were no way provided to answer; Whereby other Services

---

35. On this report see CRG, II, 342-328, the record of the Common Council meeting of May 21, 1740.

in the Colony suffer. They have therefore come to a Resolution, which they now Signify to You; That they will never allow of any such Expence for the future. But since this has happened the Trustees desire You would order an Account to be sent them of the whole Number of their Servants in the Colony, in what Services they are and have been employed, what Benefit their Services have been and are to the Trust; and such of them as have been employed in fortifying or other Military Service, the Trustees desire an Accompt duly certified of such Service having been done, together with the Sum chargeable on the Government for the same, to be sent them, whereby to enable the Trustees to demand Payment thereof there, to reimburse them for these extraordinary Expences incurred without their Knowledge or Order.

The Trustees having received an Account of some of the Employments of their Servants, wherein two are said to be employed in the Care of your Live Cattle, They desire to know whether those Servants have been Accoted for to the Trust And finding by the said Account 46 Trust Servants employed upon a Ninety Acres Lot lately Surveyed by your order, half a Mile from Savannah, The Trustees desire to know what Use the said Land is put to, or designed to be put to.

The Postcript of your said Letter mentioning; That on the Necessity of Acting on the Breach with the Spaniards, You was prevented dispatching Captn. [William] Thomson till You returned from the Frontiers; So that he could not be discharged from You till the Date of that Letter. The Trustees not being concern'd in his Cargoe to the Southward, and therefore not in his Dentention cannot be chargeable with any Expence on that Accompt. But if he or his Ship have been of any Service to the Government, if You think proper, You have it in your Power to certify his said Service to the Government for his laying a Claim to receive from the Administration a Satisfaction for the same.

As to your Letter to the Trustees Accotant of the same date, relating to Goods received from Captn. Thomson in January 1738 and December 1739, The Committee of Accompts have reported upon the several particular Articles thereof, Copies of which Reports are herewith sent You, they having been confirmed in Common Council; Whereby the Resolution of the Trustees, concerning Loans to the Inhabitants, will prevent any such for the future. And You will by the Report of the 15th. May last herewith sent find it necessary to certify to the Government, the following Expences being part of the Sum of £686.16.4 chargeable to the Defence of the Colony on Accot. of the present War with Spain. vizt. The particular Charges of refitting of Boats used in the late

Expedition to the Southward, amounting to £ 70.2.0 1/2 the Goods delivered for the Use of the Rangers lately established amounting to £33.0.6, the Trustees not finding them to have been delivered in part of an old Debt by any Accot. received from their Commissioners in Georgia, and the several Parcels for the Indians lately established into armed Companies of Men amounting to £ 233.13.8. All which Sums make together £ 336.16.2 1/2. The Particulars whereof are herewith sent You, That they may be applied for Payment of from the Government, with other Military Expences You have created, and are unprovided for in the same manner. As the Trustees in their Letter to You dated the 29th. March last did advise. The Particulars and Amount of the Value of those things the Trustees have paid Captn. Thomson for, is herewith sent You being £228.19.2 to be Accoted. as part of the Estimated Expences of the Colony from Michas 1739.

Your other Letter of the same date to the Trustees relating to the Accompts of the Colony, and the necessary Expences for the preserving the Colony. The Trustees observe your right Destinction of the different Periods of time for the distinct Accots. of Expence vizt. That before your Arrival, and that since Michas last, when their Estimate took place. As to the Accots. before your Arrival, the Trustees have received several of them from their Commissioners, and have paid and appropriated for Payment, what they hope will be sufficient to answer them. And as to those since your Arrival, they have paid Mr. Verelst for You sufficient to answer your Bills drawn, including the Accompts You have sent, and to make up the Amount thereof, by your own Calculation of £ 5000 appropriated for that Term of the Expence of the Colony. Which when the Remainder of your Accompts of Expence to Michas last are received, will clear You from the whole to the time of the Trustees Estimate; The Expence of which Estimate being defrayed in another manner, the Accompts of those Estimated Expenses, the Trustees expect to receive from the Persons appointed to defray them. As to that part of your said Letter concerning the necessary Expences for the preserving the Colony, the Trustee immediately ordered a Copy thereof to be sent to the Duke of Newcastle, and desired the same to be laid before the King, before he went to Hanover, for His Majesty's Directions thereupon. And Lieut. [William] Horton having attended his Grace several times since will acquaint you concerning the same.

Your Letter of the 24th. of January last was received the said 2d. of May foll relating to the Passage of the Wives of the Recruits Lieut. Horton has Orders to raise, and for Corn and Meat for them for one Year; Which the Trustees will consider of. For

tho' they are inclined to do every thing they could therein, yet they are at present doubtfull of their ability.

By the Copys of the Reports of the Committee of Accompts You will find; That the £ 70 Residue of the £ 110. Bill You drew in part of the Money due to Anthony Willy Lieut. of the Garrison in the Indian Nation, is ordered to be paid; Since the Commissioners have reported a further Sum due to him. Your Bill for £ 116.8.0 for Arrears to Captn.[Aeneas] Mackintosh is also ordered to be paid; But your Bill for £ 139.16.10 drawn for Payment of the Arrears to William Francis the Messenger, being over drawn £ 17.2.6 1/2 The Commissioners having reported only £ 122.14.3 1/2 due to him; The Sum reported is ordered to be paid, and the Exceeding must be made good to You by William Francis, or Mr. [Thomas] Jones to whom the Bill was so much overdrawn. Your Bill for £ 28 to Peter Emery is ordered to be paid; But your Bill for £ 45 to Thomas Holmes, including Cash supplyed Mr. [Richard] Kent Commander of the Garrison at Fort Augusta, there is only £ 20.4.0 of the said £ 45. ordered to be paid, being the Sterling of the Currency Money for Sundrys issued to Mr. Thomas Eyre sent into the Cherokee Nation, to prevent the further Use of Rum there. For whatever relates to Fort Augusta, the Trustees considered it in this Light; That as that Fort and Settlement was made to support the Regulation of the Trade with the Indians, whatever the Expence thereof amounts to, must be defrayed with the Profits arising from Licensing the Traders, of which the Trustees have never yet had any Accot.; And if the present Receipts for such Licenses are not sufficient, the Charge of that Garrison should become so much a further Tax upon the Traders with the Indians, to make up any Deficiency thereof.

The Trustees have received a Letter from [Jacques] Camus relating to the Money due to him, and they have sent an Answer for him to apply to Mr. [William] Stephens and Mr. [Thomas] Jones, or either of them for a Draught on the Trustees for what shall be due to him at Michas last, and still unpaid; and in Case that by any Accident he could not have such Draught, he might apply to You for a Draught payable in England, to prevent any Disappointment to him. The Trustees have wrote for the Magistrates to find out four Orphans or young People now at the Trustees Charge in the Colony, to put to Mrs. [Jane Mary] Camus, to be instructed in the Production of Raw Silk; Vizt. Two from the Northern, and two from the Southern part of the Colony. It being very necessary to have Persons instructed therein, in Case of Mrs. Camus's Death. And equally necessary to encourage her to that Service, for otherwise the Knowledge of raising Silk will be quite lost in the

Colony. And in Case there are no Orphans fit in the Southern part, that 2 proper Children at Frederica or Darien be put Apprentices to her, and an Allowance of £10 a Year for her maintaining and cloathing each of them be paid her.

The Trustees have received a Letter from Mr. [George] Whitefield acknowledging that he had received from You £150 towards building a Church at Savannah, which the Trustees have given you Credit for out of the £400 sent You of the Money appropriated for Churches (which was to be made good to that Fund) in case so much thereof remained unemployed in the cloathing and maintaining the Trustees Servants, whose Services were to answer the Expence thereof towards building of Churches, and whom You undertood to supply with your own Draughts, when You sent back the Sola Bills unissued. But if the whole £400 should have been employed in the said Cloathing and Maintenance, that £150 to Mr. Whitefield You will have a Claim for on the Trust. And the Trustees have by this Ship sent Mr. Stephens £150 more in their Sola Bills, to compleat the building the Church at Savannah.

The Trustees remind You, Sir of the Five hundred whole Deals sent on board the Transport Ships in January 1737 and May 1738, which cost them £36.5.0 being £7:5:0 p hundred; Of the 77 Barrs of Sweed's Iron containing Cwt. 32:2:16 at 15s/6d p Cwt. amounting to £25.5.11; Of the 100 Barrs of Russia Iron containing Cwt. 54:3:10 at 14s/6d p Cwt. amounting to £39.15.2; Of the Six Faggots[36] of Steel containing Cwt. 4:1:4 at 30s p Cwt. amounting to £6:8:8 And of the 85 Tons of Flint Stones and 5 Tons of Dantzich Stones sent on board the Transport Ships in May 1738, to be used in the building of Churches, and paid for out of the Money appropriated for that Service. Wherefore the Trustees desire to know, if the above mentioned Particulars have been so employed or what part thereof and what remained; And in Case that any part thereof has been used for any other Service, that so much as the prime Cost of such part be refunded to the first Appropriation thereof.

The Trustees also sent You by the Mary Ann Captn. Shubrick fifteen Tons of strong Beer in March 1738, which with freight and Insurance cost £160.10.6; and acquainted You that the Produce thereof was to be applied in the cloathing and maintaining the Trustees Servants, to be employed in cultivating Lands for Religious Uses; Which the Trustees desire to have an Accompt of; As

---

36. This faggot is a bundle of pieces of steel to be used to fashion steel items.

well as of the £200 sent You of the Money appropriated for Religious Uses, which You returned the Sola Bills for unissued, & undertook to Supply with your own Draughts; and which was to be applied in the Cloathing and maintaining the Trustees Servants, whose Services were to answer the Expence thereof to that Value, or so much thereof as might be so applied for the cultivating Lands for Religious Uses in the Northern and Southern parts of Georgia.

Your Letter dated the 2d of April last from Charles Town was received the 2d instant, and the Trustees heartily wish You Success in the extraordinary Attempt against so strong a Garrison and Fortification as St. Augustine is, with so small an Assistance as You have.

Your Answer to Mr. [Thomas] Jones's Representation relating to the Orphans exactly agrees with the Instructions the Trustees had prepared before the Receipt of your Letter concerning the Orphans in Georgia, to prevent any Misconstructions of Mr. [George] Whitefield's Concern with the Orphans for the future, which he very strangely enterpreted. These Instructions are sent to the Magistrates at Savannah and Frederica, and a Copy of them to You and him. And as he has acquainted the Trustees, that he resigns being their Missionary at Savannah, the Trustees have got Mr. [William] Metcalf to Succeed him there, who is recommended to Dr. [Stephen] Hales by Dr. [Daniel] Waterland, and who is intended to go over with Captn. Thomson.[37]

Samuel Davison having petitioned the Trustees for some Allowances to be made him for his Services, in Discharge of the Debt from him to the Store at Frederica amounting to £46:11:1. They have allowed him as follows, to discharge his said Debt vizt. For his Service as Constable from 15 March 1735 to Michas 1739 £16:11:1. For 4 Years Salary as Searcher of Ships &c. from April 1736 to April 1740 at £5 a Year £20. And for Seizing two Negroes in Georgia in December 1738 £10. Which the Trustees desire You will order the late Storekeeper at Frederica, or whomsoever is in Possession of the Store Books of Accompt to Post off to Samuel Davison's Credit for his Discharge.

Harman Verelst to the Rev. George Whitefield, June 11, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 341-343, concerning land grants for the orphan house, pay for candles at divine service, building church

---

37. Metcalf died before reaching Georgia. See William B. Stevens, History of Georgia, I (New York, 1847; Savannah, 1972), 358.

in Savannah, hard to keep a minister at Savannah, Edward Jenkins, no manufacturing in Georgia, instruction in winding silk for orphans, Whitefield's successor as minister at Savannah. By the Minerva, Capt. Thomas Shubrick.

Sir

Your Letter to the Trustees Accotant. dated 28th. of January last was received the 8th. of April last but that dated the 16th. of the said January[38] was not received till the 30th. foll. and on the 7th. of last month The Trustees received your Letter dated 10th. March last.

As to your not Possessing Mr. [Robert] How's Lot that Lot being not mentioned in the Grant to You as part of the Five hundred Acres for Endowing the Orphan House, but only in a Letter of Instructions to Mr. [William] Stephens, about the setting out the Lands granted for the Orphan House; and those Lands by the Grant being to be set out by the Direction of Mr. Stephens, and with your Consent, there is no Necessity of a fresh Grant; but your having five hundred Acres for the Orphan House in any part of the Province, which Mr. Stephens and You agree upon, you are intitled to by the present Grant, and Mr. [James] Habersham, not having any Grant from the Trustees of the Five hundred Acres you mention, needed only Quit the Possession of the said Lands, if Mr. Stephen approved of it.

The Trustees are very sensible that the building the Orphan House, and the Cultivation of the Lands they have granted You for the Maintenance of it will be of great Service to the Colony; which caused their Approbation of your Design in so doing, and they hope for your own Sake, that you will voluntarily render them Accots. of Your Progress therein; and that you will Satisfy them about the laying out the Monies You have collected, pursuant to your Covenant in the Grant to You, and in Discharge of the many Benefactions You have collected for that purpose; For otherwise the Attorney General at the Kings Suit may require such Accompt from You.

The Trustees are surprized to find You suggest that the Grant, which you have, is contrary to the express Words of the Draught from whence it was Copied. Because, upon comparing them it is found to be exactly the same, and is directly agreeable to the

---

38. This letter is in Egmont Papers, U. of Ga., Vol. 14204, pp. 301-302.

Intentions of the Trustees, who designed only to give You the Power of appointing such Person or Persons to succeed You in the Trust, in the manner mentioned in the Grant, and which they see no Reason to alter. The Trustees think You have been in the Wrong in taking in the Orphans, especially before the House was compleated and fit to receive them, or any Lands cultivated for maintaining them; But as they suppose the House by Your Care will soon be in Readiness; and as they observe that the Magistrates as well as your self have mistaken the Grant with respect to the taking in the Orphans; They have prepared proper Instructions to the Magistrates relating to the taking in and Management of them a Copy of which Instructions is sent to You. In the mean time the Orphan, who was in Mr. [Henry] Parker's House,[39] and was well taken care of, the Trustees would have you return, You having by their Grant no Authority for the taking of him from thence, especially as it was against Mr. Parker's Consent.

You not having mentioned, on what Occasions You Supplyed Candles for Divine Service out of your own Store, nor the particular Expences thereof; the Trustees cannot at present judge of such Expences; but when they have a particular Accot. from You, they will consider to repay You the reasonable Charges thereof.

As to the building a Church at Savannah, it was what the Trustees always had at heart, and as soon as their Benefactions were considerable enough immediately caused Estimates to be laid before them by proper Architects here, and desired Captn. Thomas, the Engineer, who went with General Oglethrope to build the said Church according to Mr. [Henry] Flitcroft's Plan; but his dying at Charles Town has been hitherto the hinderance of pursuing that Intent.

You may see Sir the great Care and Readiness of the Trustees to forward this good Work of building Churches, and you must know the Expences they have been at in the promoting Divine Worship in Georgia in decent Places for that Purpose; until Churches are built, and the sending Missionaries for that Work; some of whom have returned at their own Pleasure and left the Inhabitants destitute of a Minister. You know it was upon the Application of the Trustees that You received the Ordination of Priesthood, and that the Reason which they gave for it was at your Desire for Your Residence at Savannah as their Stated Missionary. They cannot but be concerned, that the great Care, which they have taken to provide Savannah with a Minister has been so often defeated; first by Mr.

---

39. Undoubtedly Charles Tondee. See Sarah Gober Temple and Kenneth Coleman, Georgia Journeys, 1732-1754 (Athens, 1961), 225-226.

[Samuel] Quincy, who left the Colony unprovided of a Minister, and went to New England, afterwards by Mr. [John] Wesley, and now by Your Self; however they are obliged to You for acquainting them with your Intentions so early, that they may look out for another to succeed You in the Ministry.

The Trustees observe with some Surprize that Paragraph, where You say you shall inform pious People how little Good has been done with their Charitable Contributions; And they doubt not but when you come to a cooler and better Sense You will think your Self, that You have been too rash and unadvised in such a Menace uninformed as You must be upon that Subject.

The Trustees have had so good an Account of Mr. [Edward] Jenkins's Care of the Orphans Effects; that they are disposed to discontinue him and they hope the Magistrates do settle Accompts with him from time to time.

As the Trustees are sensible that the setting up any Looms in Georgia will be highly disagreeable to the Parliament and the Publick; who have been always of Opinion that our Colonies should only raise Produces for Manufacturing at home instead of carrying on any Manufacture themselves; They are determined that no Looms should be set up in the Orphan House or in any Part of the Colony. It would be very usefull to the Colony in general as well as the Orphans if these especially the Females were instructed by Mrs. [Jane Mary] Camuse in winding off Silk; which is a work that will be of the highest advantage, and it is intended to be the principal Commodity of the Province.

Your Letter of the 10th. of March mentioning that General Oglethorpe has advanced You £150 to make a beginning of building the Church and that if the rest of the Money given for that purpose were remitted You, you hoped to see the Church built before Your Return to England. The Trustees on that Occasion acquaint You that they have limitted the Expence of building the Church and Vestry Room at Savannah to £300 which must not be exceeded; and in Order to save Expence discourage Vanity and Pride of Distinction and make the Church more usefull to the Inhabitants they have sent to Mr. [William] Stephens who is to Co-operate with you in this Work, as well as they now direct You That there be no other Pews erected therein but one for the Minister and one for the Magistrates, and instead of other Pews that there be Benches as in the Chapple at Tunbridge and in some Country Churches in England, whereby there will be more Room for the Inhabitants who attend the Publick Service and the Trustees further direct, that such Trust Servants who are capable, and not otherwise engaged be employed therein, as well as those Handycraft Trust Servants

who are out of their time, to enable the latter by their Earnings to furnish themselves with necessarys for taking up the Grants of Lands they are intitled to; and the Trustees have sent Mr. Stephens £150 in their Sola Bills to make up the Sum you received from the General to the limitted Sum for the said Church and Vestry Room. But if there be any exceeding of the said Sum of £300 in the building and finishing the said Church with a Vestry Room, The Expence of such Exceeding will certainly not be allowed; and You will then Judge Sir, what Imprudence it will be to build upon such a Plan, as that the Work must be left unfinished and run to decay.

The Trustees to prevent any Interruption of Divine Service have appointed a Minister to Succeed You as soon as you quit the Colony, whom they readily found, since the Receipt of Your Letter and the sending away of this; and in Order to his Arriving early enough at Savannah he will go over with Captain [William] Thomson when he returns to Georgia.

Harman Verelst to James Lewis [Jacques] Camuse, June 11, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 344, informing him of payment of his accounts and further pay and allowances to him and his wife. By the Minerva, Capt. Thomas Shubrick.

Mr. Camuse

Your Letter to the Trustees dated 20th. March last was received the 6th. of May foll; and they received also Your Accompt to Michas last stated by their Commissioners in Georgia Whereon the Sum of £78.16.8 is Stated to be due to You; which the Trustees have no Objection to the Payment of if the whole is still due; but if not of whatever shall remain thereof due and unpaid at the Receipt of this Letter; and Mr. [William] Stephens and Mr. [Thomas] Jones or either of them on your applying for that purpose will give a Draught on the Trustees for what shall be so due payable to You or Order thirty days after Sight, and the Trustees have acquainted General Oglethorpe therewith also; That if by any Accident you could not have such Draught, he might Supply You with his and have thereby immediate Payment.

From Michaelmas last you are Established on the Estimate at £20 a Year to your Family employed in the producing Raw Silk, with an Allowance of £12.3.4 a year more for the Maintenance and Cloathing of a Servant making together £32.3.4. And there are Encouragements besides allowed in the Estimate, out of the Sum appropriated for that purpose; to answer the Bounty on Silk Balls, to provide You with a Cart and Horse; Which Mr. Stephens and Mr. Jones

have Directions about; and the Magistrates at Savannah and Frederica are also directed to get 4 proper Servants for Your Wife and in case they are Young That they should be bound Apprentices to her to be instructed in the Production of Raw Silk and The Trustees desire that your Wife would be very Instructive to all Persons who are capable to receive her Instructions that in case of her Death the Management and Production of Raw Silk may Go on; and her Service therein (when the Trustees find any Person or Persons instructed by her capable of going on with the Business) They will then consider of a proper Gratification, in proportion to the Pains she shall have taken in such Instructions, and have agreed to allow her 10£ a year for her cloathing and maintaining each of the said four Servants.

Harman Verelst to John Fallowfield, June 11, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 345, concerning customs enforcement in Georgia and payment for servants. By the Minerva, Capt. Thomas Shubrick.

Mr. Fallowfield

The 2d. of last month the Trustees received Your Letter dated the 17th. of March before relating to Joseph Edward Flower's Bond for the Duties on his enterable Goods brought in by the Beaufort Scooner which is properly taken in the Kings Name as being for Duties belonging to His Majesty.

As to the Seizure of the prohibited Goods on board the said Scooner, The Method in England is to have the Goods so seized, Appraised and sold to the best Bidder; whereof one third of the Net Produce belongs to the King and the other two thirds to the Officer who seized them.

But as the settling of Officers for the Customs in Georgia is under Consideration, and will be revived when the Trustees receive an Answer from General Oglethorpe to what they have wrote to him on that head; whatever Duties may be Collected belonging to the King or Seizures made in the mean time As to such part thereof which shall belong to the King The same should be paid into the hands of William Stephens Esqr. Mr. Henry Parker and Mr. Thomas Jones to be paid over for the King's use, pursuant to such future Orders as shall be given by the Commrs. of the Customs when the Settlement of Officers for the Customs in Georgia shall be determined.

The Trustees having lately paid £28 for four heads of Servants delivered You by Captain [William] Thomason in Janry. 1738

on Credit, the said Sum is Ordered to be accompted as part of Your Allowance for executing the Office of second Bailiff of Savannah.

Harman Verelst to James Searls at Port Royal, June 11, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 345-346, specifying method of payment to him by the Trustees. By the Minerva, Capt. Thomas Shubrick.

Mr. Searls

Your Petition to the Trustees of the 5th. of Janry. last has been read; wherein you represent as if £48.10.0 was due to You for Periaugua hire in Georgia; Whereas by Your Accompt lately received from the Commissioners for examining & stating the Publick Debts in Georgia, the Balance stated by them to be due to You is no more than the Sum of Forty Pounds four Shillings and eleven pence Sterling; a Copy of which Accot. You herewith receive.

And the Trustees to prevent any Delay of Payment in them of what appears justly due, have by this Ship sent to Mr. [William] Stephens and Mr. [Thomas] Jones at Savannah or either of them to make you out a Draught on the Trustees for that Sum payable to You or Order thirty Days after Sight in Discharge of the Balance they have so Stated to be due to You if still unpaid You Which on sending Your Receipt for to One of them will be immediately made out accordingly; But if by any Accident of Death neither should be able to comply, You have hereby in that case full Authority to draw on the Trustees themselves for the said £40.4.11 payable as aforesaid, to whomever shall be intitled by You to receive the same.

Harman Verelst to Samuel Davison, June 11, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 346, telling how his debt to the Frederica store is discharged. By the Minerva, Capt. Thomas Shubrick.

Mr. Davison

Your Petition to the Trustees was received the 28th. of April last, and in Consideration of your following Services they have discharged Your Debt to the Store at Frederica. The allowances made for your said Services in Discharge of such Debt being as follow. vizt. For Your Service as Constable from 15th. of March.

1735 to Michas 1739	£16.11.1
For 4 Years Salary as Searcher of Ships &c from April 1736 to April 1740 at 5.£ a year.	20.
And for your Seizing two Negroes in Georgia in December 1738	10.
	£46.11.1

Which Sum being the Amount of your Debt, you are thereby Discharged from the same.

The Trustees hope you are carefull to keep Peace and good Order in the Publick House you live in; which is the only means of preserving Your License to You, they have acquainted General Oglethorpe of the above allowances which have been made you in Discharge of Your said Debt, and desired him to have the same place to Your Credit for your said Discharge.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Hawkins, June 11, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 347, concerning his accounts. By the Minerva, Capt. Thomas Shubrick.

Mr. Hawkins

The Trustees received Your Letter dated 20th. Febry. last and also the Accompts[40] you sent over; for the Balance of which you have drawn Bills on them; But in these Accounts there are not only many Errors, but very extraordinary Fees charged at the same time that you charge for two Servants and a Boat. These Accots. are referred to the Committee of Accots. to examine and Report upon, from which there will certainly be a large Deduction, and it may be doubted whether any thing will be Reported due to You.

As to the Invoice of Medicines you desire, the Trustees now Pay for every thing in Money in Georgia, pursuant to what is Estimated; and therefore what shall be found Necessary when wanted, will be paid for there as it is wanted.

Harman Verelst to John Mackintosh Moore [Mohr], June 11, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 347, specifying method of payment for his servant. By the Minerva, Capt. Thomas Shubrick.

---

40. The letter is in Egmont Papers, U. of Ga., Vol. 14204, p. 355, but the account has not been found.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia in America having lately paid Captn. [William] Thomson £8. for an English Boy Servant delivered to You on Credit in January 1738, they have Ordered that Sum to be Accompted as part of Your Allowance as Overseer of the Trust Servants at Darien.

Harman Verelst to Henry Parker, June 11, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 347, specifying method of payment for his servants. By the Minerva, Capt. Thomas Shubrick.

Sir

The Trustees for Establishing the Colony of Georgia in America having lately paid Captain [William] Thomson £7 for A Servant delivered to You on Credit in January 1738, they have Ordered that Sum to be Accompted as part of Your Allowance for executing the Office of first Bailiff of Savannah.

Harman Verelst to Samuel Perkins, June 11, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 348, specifying method of payment for his servants. By the Minerva, Capt. Thomas Shubrick.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia in America having lately paid Captn. [William] Thomson £17.0.0 for 2 1/2 heads of Servants delivered to You on Credit in January 1738; They have ordered that Sum to be Accoted. as part of Your Allowance for executing the Office of second Bailiff of Frederica.

Harman Verelst to the Rev. John Martin Bolzius, June 11, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 348, concerning payment for servants. By the Minerva, Capt. Thomas Shubrick.

Reverend Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia in America having lately paid Captain [William] Thomson £82:16:8 for the 11 5/6 heads of Servants at £7 each delivered to Your Care in

January 1738 whose Names are under written; and the Expence thereby created to the Trust being to be repaid by the Servants themselves or those who have them if they shall be hereafter able. Such Repayment is directed to be made to You by the said Persons, to be applied as received with the Consent of the Trustees for the Benefit of the Saltzburghers at Ebenezer. vizt. For

	Persons	Heads	Sums
Solomon Adde a Shoemaker aged 30	1	1	£ 7
Margeret His Wife aged 32	1	1	7
and John his Son aged 3	1	0 1/3	2. 6.8
			£16. 6.8
Barbara Waldhaver aged 14	1	1	7
Magdalen Gephart aged 19	1	1	7
Elizabeth Gephart aged 14	1	1	7
Eva Gephart aged 10	1	1/2	3.10.0
Catharina Henrick aged 20	1	1	7
Margaretta Henrick aged 15	1	1	7
Peter Henrick aged 48 Juliana his Wife aged 54 Eve Barbara his Daughter aged 22	3	3	21
Kunegunda Knowart aged 54	1	1	7
	13	11 5/6	£82:16:8

Harman Verelst to Benjamin Adams, June 11, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 349, specifying method of payment of Adams' account. By the Minerva, Capt. Thomas Shubrick.

Mr. Adams

The Trustees received Your Letter dated 16 March last and also Your Accot. with the Trust stated by the Commrs. in Georgia whereon they make a Balance due to You of £34.1.9 3/4 and herewith You have a Copy of that Accot. They have wrote to Mr. [William] Stephens and Mr. [Thomas] Jones that they or either of them, give you a Draught on the Trustees for the said Sum payable to you or your Order in England 30 days after sight in discharge of the Debt due to You which will be duly paid.

As to any Concern between Mr. [Thomas] Causton and You the Trustees have nothing to do with.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, June 13, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 349, detailing payment of bills of exchange. By the Minerva, Capt. Thomas Shubrick.

Sir

The Trustees have paid Captn. [William] Thomson Your Draught for £160 Supplied you for their Service on the Disappointment of the £200 Bill on Mr. [George] Saxby who having wrote to Mr. [John] Hammerton[41] the Receiver that he would Pay it out of the Quit Rents due at Lady Day last. Herewith you receive the Bill back again to receive Payment of accordingly and to be applied in Payment of the Trustees estimated Expences in Georgia; The Trustees have not loaded the Bill with further Charges, since they have been thus acquainted that it will be paid.

Harman Verelst to George Saxby at Charles Town, June 13, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 349, concerning payment of bill of exchange. By the Minerva, Capt. Thomas Shubrick.

Sir

Mr. [John] Hammerton having assured the Trustees That You would Pay his Bill for £200 he drew on you the 29th. June last which came back to the Trustees under Protest; and that it would be so paid out of the Quit Rents due at Lady Day last. The Trustees have sent the said Bill to Mr. [William] Stephens again without the addition of further Charges, not doubting but you will pay it, they having paid Mr. Hammerton the money for it on the Kings Service.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, June 16, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 350, directing him to furnish a horse and cart to Jacques Camuse.

---

41. George Saxby came to South Carolina from England around 1731 as searcher of customs, a royal appointment. He became a merchant and planter and deputy receiver general of quit rents in 1741 and receiver general (1742-1744). John Hammerton was secretary of the Province of South Carolina (1732-1762) and receiver general of quit rents (1732-1742).

Sir

In the Trustees Letter to Mr. [Jacques] Camuse they acquainted him of the £20 Year established for the Family employed in the producing Raw Silk and of the £12:3:4 a Year more for the Maintenance and Cloathing of a Servant making £32:3:4 a Year from Michas last; and also that there were Encouragements besides allowed in the Estimate to answer the Bounty on Silk Balls, and to provide him with a Cart and Horse which he desired, and which the Trustees had given Mr. [Thomas] Jones and you Directions about.

The Trustees therefore now acquaint you to provide such Cart and Horse out of the £50 for Encouragements and Incidents on the Production of Raw Silk, and desire you will acquaint Mr. Jones thereof.

Harman Verelst to the Rev. William Metcalf, at Imingham near Caster in Lincolnshire, July 8, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 350, notifying him of his appointment as missionary at Savannah.

Revd Sir

I had the favour of Your Letter dated 18th. of June last and Yesterday the Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia in America appointed You Missionary at Savannah in Georgia to which the Corporation Seal was then affixed.

I will give You three Weeks Notice before the Ship goes to come up and prepare for the Voyage, and receive from the Trustees their said Appointment. The Captain cannot be yet certain of his fixing a time for his Departure, but hopes to get away in less than two Months.

Harman Verelst to James Oglethorpe, July 29, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 351, asking for an explanation of Lt. Philip Delegal, Sr's. claims. By the Lawrence, Capt. Thomas Crosthwaite.

Sir

Lieutenant Philip Delegal Senr. having claimed of the Trustees the Expence of Fortifications made by him at St. Simons in Georgia occasioned by the intended Spanish Invasion in the beginning of the Year 1737, and while the Trustees had the Security of the Colony in their Care His Claim and Memorial was referred to

the Committee of Accots. and Copies thereof as well as their Minutes thereupon being by the said Committee directed to be sent You and the Commissioners for examining and stating the Publick Debts in Georgia for their reporting to the Trustees how they find the said claim supported. Herewith you receive the same, And the Trustees desire the Favour of You to direct an Account of those Facts which concern the said Claim and Memorial to be sent to their Commissioners, for proper Evidence thereof to appear, and in the mean time they have advanced him £20 upon the Credit of it, in consideration of the miserable Circumstances he is reduced to.

As to £15 mentioned in the Minutes for a House he says he built, he has since explained himself further, that there were also Storehouses built, for all which he expects no more than the said £15, but from whom the Trustees cannot determine, tho' he has represented Major Cook to be in Possession thereof. The Trustees therefore hope, this will be set right, desiring to do what is just by him, let his other Behaviour (with which they have no Concern) be what it will.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, July 29 and Aug. 6, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 352, sending Lt. Philip Delegal Sr's. claims, concern at lack of letters from Stephens, and accounts of Paul Jenys. By the Lawrence, Capt. Thomas Crosthwaite.

Sir

Herewith you have a Copy of a Claim and Memorial of Lieutenant Philip Delegal Senr. concerning his Fortifying at St. Simons in Georgia in the beginning of the Year 1737 while the Trustees have the Security of the Colony under their Care.

The Committee of Accots. having by their Minutes (a Copy whereof you now receive) referred this Claim to You and the other Commissioners for examining and stating the publick Debts in Georgia to report thereupon You are desired to expedite the same, and receive the best Information you can concerning the Work done, by whom done, and to whom any thing is due for the same; As also concerning the said Lieutenants Accot. with the Store at Frederica, and the £15 he claims to be paid in part of that Debt.

The Trustees have wrote to Genl. Oglethorpe on this Occasion and sent him like Copies, and desired he would direct an Account of Facts concerning these Papers to be sent You for Your Conduct herein.

The Trustees have been much concerned not to receive any

Letters from You since those by Captain [William] Thomson in March last, and would be glad to know the Occasion; And why Mr. [Thomas] Jones if you were in any particular manner hindered, did not write to them.

Please to show Mr. Henry Parker & Mr. [Thomas] Jones this Reference of Lieutenant Delegal's Claim to You and them.

P.S. (Aug. 6, 1740) Herewith you receive a Copy of Minutes relating to the late Mr. [Paul] Jenys's Accots. with the Trust, and another Copy is sent to his Executors.

Since I wrote this vizt. 2d of August the Trustees received Your Letter dated 14th. May with Your Journal.

Harman Verelst to Elizabeth and Thomas Jenys, July 29, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 353, concerning accounts of Paul Jenys. By the Lawrence, Capt. Crosthwaite.

Madam & Sir

Your Letter of the 27th. of April last[42] was received the 4th. instant, and that with the Accts. and Papers then received were referred to the Committee of Accots. a Copy of whose Minutes I have herewith sent You with the Determination of the Common Council thereupon; in Order to conduct Your selves there by. Mr. Bonovrier and Co. have also a Copy of the same, and Mr. [William] Stephens in Georgia.

I thank You for the Particulars in your said Letter dated the 3d. of May last.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Hawkins, Oct. 25, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 353, detailing payment of his claim on the Trustees. By the Georgia Packet, Capt. William Thomson.

Sir

Inclosed you have the Trustees Determination of Your Claim of £70.5.4 1/2 for which you drew Bills to Captn. [William] Thomson, that of £48:13:1 1/2 was ordered to be returned, and the £16.0.10 1/2 reported due to You was ordered to be paid Captain Thomson, and for which he has given his Receipt on the other Bill as being all the Money found by the Trustees to be due to You.

---

42. This letter has not be found.

Harman Verelst to Woodward & Flower, merchants at Port Royal, Oct. 25, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 354, approving bill of credit and asking for details on purchases of James Oglethorpe. By the Georgia Packet, Capt. William Thomson.

Gentlemen

Your Letter to the Trustees dated 5 Febry. last and received 30 July following had been answered sooner, but the Trustees being out of Town I could not get a Meeting for that purpose. It was considered the 18th. instant as also Mr. [John] Fallowfield's upon the same Occasion; And as their Acts of the Parliament of Great Britain which not only regard enumerated Duties to his Majesty collectable in the Plantations, but also Trade and Navigation there; the Province of Georgia as a Plantation of His Majestys must be regulated by those Acts; Wherefore Your Case is Ordered to be Stated and compared with the Directions of the said Acts, for the Trustees to determine thereupon.

As the Bill You drew for £59.3.4 the Sterling of £473.6.10 So. Carolina Currcy. due to You the Trustees have examined Your Accot. received from their Commrs. in Georgia, and have ordered me to accept and pay the said Bill when Offered for Acceptance; the same not having been Yet demanded.

In General Oglethorpe's Accot. with the Trust there are 4 Bills drawn by him to You for which no Accot. appears to the Trustees of the Value delivered in Georgia for them, but they are Creditted the Genl. as Imprested to You upon Accot. vizt. 13 March 1735 a Bill for £100 is Creditted him as drawn on the Trustees 3d. of the same month, and paid to You upon Accot. And on the 2d. June 1736 a Bill for £150 another for 150 and another for £200 are Creditted him as drawn on the Trustees the same day; and paid to You upon Accot. of Provisions, Amounting together to £500 which the Trustees desire you will acquaint them in what manner you have discharged Yourselves therefrom that such Discharge may be posted off in their Accots. to the Publick, to the Services defrayed therewith.

Harman Verelst to Henry Garret at Savannah, Oct. 25, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 355, about payment of his claim. By the Georgia Packet, Capt. William Thomson.

Sir

Your Letter dated the 1st. of August last was received and

laid before the Trustees together with your Claim of £42:14:0 for Service in the Orphans Accots. in Georgia, which Accots. being not come to hand nor any other Testimonial than Your Claim; The Trustees who Accot. to the Publick for the Disposition of Publick Money have therefore for their own Justification Sent a Copy of Your Said Claim to Mr. [William] Stephens Mr. [Henry] Parker and Mr. [Thomas] Jones for them or any two of them to examine into the Service performed, the necessity of it, and to know their Opinion what may be a reasonable Reward for the same.

As to Your Claim on the Partnership of Messieurs Minis and Salomons that being a private Concern, the Trustees cannot do more than recommend it to Minis's Correspondent in London to desire Justice may be done you, and for which I have received their Directions.

Harman Verelst to John Fallowfield, Oct. 25, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, p. 355, concerning seizure of coffee and soap from Hispaniola. By the Georgia Packet, Capt. Thomson.

Sir

Your Letters have been received concernig the Duties you took Bonds for to the King, and the Seizure of the Coffee and Soap on board the Beaufort Scooner; and Messrs. Woodward & Flower have wrote to the Trustees on the same Occasion. Whereupon the Cases are to be Stated and compared with the several Acts of Parliament of Great Britain concerning enumerated Duties collectable in the Plantations, and Trade and Navigation there and the Determination thereupon will be sent You as soon as possible. Of which Messrs. Woodward and Flower have been made acquainted.
P.S. As to the Bond You took for Spanish Sugars in the Sloop Unity, the Commrs. of the Customs were of Opinion you shod. have Collected the Duty and not taken the Bond.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Oct. 25, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/667, pp. 356-357, concerning the alienation of Henry Close's lot, appointment of officials, seizure of goods by customs officers, Peter Fage's house and lot, Henry Garret's claim, sola bills and mail sent, accounts desired, shoes sent, and warehouse room for Capt. William Thomson. By the Georgia Packet, Capt. William Thomson.

Sir

Your last Letter to the Trustees being 14 May, and nothing later, have caused them to fear some Alterations in your health, which would be a real Concern to them; but hearing nothing thereof, they hope the best.

James Smith who with his Wife[43] came from Georgia with Captain Thomson having Petitioned the Trustees for leave to alienate the House and Lot late Henry Close's within the Township of Savannah, the same was agreed to, and a Surrender made to the Trustees in favour of Captain William Thomson to whom the Trustees have directed the Possession and Property thereof to be given; A Copy of which Surrender Captain Thomson brings You with a particular Letter for that purpose.

The Trustees have appointed John Pye to be Recorder of Savannah in the Room of Thomas Christie, as also the said Recorder and the Recorder of Frederica, and Mr. Patrick Houstoun to be Conservators of the Peace; whose Appointments with other Deeds ordered will be sent over by the first Opportunity after the Draughts of them are Perused and Settled.

Which other Deeds are consequent of the Resolutions made in Common Council the 21st. of July last concerning the Tenure and Cultivation of Lands in Georgia and of which I have sent you a particular Copy herewith.

Messrs. Woodward & Flower and Mr. [John] Fallowfield having wrote to the Trust concerning the Bond taken for Duties, and the Seizure made of Goods on board the Beaufort Scooner the Case is to be Stated and Compared with the Acts of the Parliament of Great Britain concerning the enumerated Duties Collectable in the Plantations, and Trade and Navigation there; and then a Determination will be sent over, of which they have been particularly acquainted.

Mary Fage the Widow of Peter Fage[44] late Freeholder at Highgate in Georgia having represented her Losses and Disappointments;

---

43. Hannah was the widow of Henry Close when she married James Smith. They lived in Savannah on the Close lot until 1740 when they went to live in Scotland and sold their lot to Capt. William Thomson.

44. E. Merton Coulter and Albert B. Saye, eds., List of Early Settlers of Georgia (Athens, 1949), gives Fage's wife's name as Martha and his daughter's name as Mary. The widow married Francis Delgrass after Fage's death. Delgrass died in Charles Town, S.C., in September 1739, and his widow was by 1740 back in England. See List of Early Settlers, 13, 15, and Diary of the Earl of Egmont, III, 162, 186.

and prayed some Consideration for her late Husbands Labour in building his House and improving the Land allotted him. The Accot. of whose Improvements as laid before the Trustees is herewith sent You. And You are desired to Inquire if the said House and Lott are possesses and by whom; and if possessed to use all Possible Means for obtaining from the Possessor a Consideration for her said Husbands Labour; but if vacant You are desired to dispose thereof for the Widows Benefit in such manner as you shall think best. The Trustees in regard to her particular Case advanced her 5£ Sterling in the mean time.

Mr. Henry Garret having wrote to the Trustees and sent his Claim of £42:14:0 for his Service in the Orphans Accots. in Georgia, a Copy of which Claim is herewith sent You, for You and Mr. Henry Parker and Mr. [Thomas] Jones or any two of You to examine into the Service performed, the Necessity of it, and to Report thereupon as also what may be a reasonable Reward for such Service; of which please to acquaint them that it is the Trustees Pleasure signified to You they should do so.

The Trustees have sent You in a Box directed to You and for which a Bill of Lading of that and other Parcels inclosed £2000 Sterling in their Sola Bills filled up, to Your Self Mr. Henry Parker and Mr. Thomas Jones or any two of You to Issue for defraying the estimated Expences in Georgia from Michaelmas last consisting of

12 Books containing 100d Bills Each Letter A No. 4351 to 5550 of One pound each	1,200
1 Book containing 80 Bills Letter C No. 861 to 940 of £5 each	400
And 1 Book containing 40 Bills Letter D No. 307 to 346 of £10 each.	400
	£2,000

And in the same Box is a bundle of Caps for Leonard Whiteing a Youth in Service in Georgia brought to the Office by his Mother; As also the Daily Advertizers from 14th. June 1740 to 21 October foll, a Packet to Your Self and One to Mr. [John Martin] Bolzius.

The Parcels and Letters herewith sent please to let them be delivered as directed.

The Trustees expect Your Joint Accots. Of the Issuing their Sola Bills for the Services they estimated to be defrayed therewith which commenced at Michaelmas 1739, that the Services may appear defrayed in their Accots. to the Publick which they close every 9th. of June and therefore desire such Accots. by the Return of Captn. [William] Thomson, which may not have been before sent them.

The Trustees have also sent You two Casks of Shoes as p Invoice amounting to £93.11.3 herewith transmitted to be accompted for as part of their estimated Expences.

The Trustees have given leave that Captain Thomson may have Liberty without Charge for Warehouse Room to put any of his Goods in their Storehouses for Safe Custody, which are not in any other manner used for the Trustees Service, as they keep no Store themselves, but the Care of any Remain belonging to them not yet Issued or Disposed of.

[P.S.] Henry Lloyd's Wife, Child & a maid Servant comes by this Ship being sent back to her husband at the Trustees Expence.

Harman Verelst to James Oglethorpe, Oct. 25, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 1, concerning Thomas Hawkins' charges, seizure of goods on the Beaufort Schooner, customs officials for Georgia, officials appointed, and land tenure resolution. By the Georgia Packet, Capt. William Thomson.

Sir

This Summer the Trustees have had no Meeting from the end of July to the 18th. Instant when the Committee of Accompts examined Dr. [Thomas] Hawkins's Accots. with the Trust, and finding £25 a Year claimed by him for his Boat and two Servants for two Years to enable him to do his Surgeon's Business; when at the same time he had charged the Trustees with very extraordinary Fees for his said Business; the Committee therefore thought the said Claim very unreasonable and disallowed it. As to the Expences of the Sick &c from the time of the Estimate, vizt. Michas 1739 those Expences being directed to be defrayed with the Trustees Sola Bills within the estimated Limitation thereof in both parts of the Province, no more Surgeons Bills can be claimed, which inclined the Committee not to enter into the Consideration of the Particular Fees he charged after having disallowed the Claim of £50 for the Boat and Servants; tho' they were so high Charged. I have sent Dr. Hawkins a Copy of the Minutes, and paid the Balance reported due to him being £16:0:10 1/2. Messrs. Woodward and Flower and Mr. [John] Fallowfield wrote to the Trustees concerning the Bond taken for Duties and the Seizure made of Goods on board the Beaufort Scooner in Janry. last; And the Case thereof is to be Stated and compared with the Acts of Parliament of Great Britain concerning the enumerated Duties collectable in the Plantations and Trade and Navigation there; and then a Determination thereupon will be sent over when the Trustees receive an Answer to their Letter dated 24th. April

last concerning the naming of Officers in Georgia to be appointed by the Commissioners of the Customs here for executing the Laws concerning the Customs and Trade in Georgia, proper Instructions will be applied for and come from those Commrs. to direct such Officers Conduct.

The Trustees have appointed John Pye to be Recorder of Savannah in the room of Thomas Christie, and have appointed the Recorders in each part of the Province, and Mr. Patrick Houstoun to be Conservators of the Peace, whose Appointments with other Deeds ordered Consequent of the Resolutions made in Common Council 21 July last concerning the Tenure and Cultivation of Lands in Georgia, will be sent over by the first Opportunity after the Draughts of them are perused and settled, Of which Resolutions you receive a Copy herewith.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Dec. 17, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 2-3, acknowledging receipt of letters and journal, need of account of Georgia, Stephens' need of a clerk, payment of Georgia expenses, Oglethorpe not to be concerned in civil affairs, and names of people who may serve the Trustees. By the Europa, Capt. John Wadham.

Sir

This acquaints you of the Receipt of Your Letter dated 6 October last attended with Your Journal and acknowledges your Journals to be all received and compleat from your first Arrival, which the Trustees have bound up in Yearly Volumes, whereby when indexed every Occurrence will immediately appear and those Volumes become the History of the Colony to your great Reputation to whom they are owing.

The Trustees have been impatient for the present true State of the Colony, and would have been glad you had sent what you knew of it; without waiting for General Oglethrope's Accot. of what he knows of it. For tho' they desired his assisting You in it, yet they well know how full of Military Avocations he has been and is engaged in, and therefore might not expect it in time; That Accot. they wanted was for the present Use to Satisfy the Parliament of a subsisting Colony, and take off those Reflections and Reproaches it has laboured under from the Poison of discontented People under Selfish Views.

The Trustees being sensible you must feel the want of Your Son's help occasioned their adding £25 in their Estimate for a

Clerk for You, and they have directed me to use all possible means of getting a Proper Person to be sent over to give you that necessary Assistance you so much want.

As You and Mr. [Thomas] Jones become the joint Issuers of their Bills for defraying their Estimated Expences in Georgia, the Trustees expect Your Accots. of those Expences so defrayed; and if any Variation of Expence shall or may necessarily arise that You acquaint them with it, and endeavour in the mean time That all Essentiall Matters may not suffer during any Representation coming to England; As for Example the Beacon at Tybee having been found of so great Use and raised at so great an Expence to the Publick, should any Accident happen to it for want of obeying the Trustees Directions for repairing it; It would be a very blameable Omission and create a much greater Expence in new Erecting it.

Therefore as the Trustees cannot desire Genl. Oglethorpe's interposing in their Civil Concerns while he is imployed in his Military Ones which are distinct Services, they expect their Orders to be pursued by those to whom they are given Without their giving the General the trouble of being consulted or waiting for his Direction therein wch. the Trustees themselves do not expect from him nor reasonably can.

The Trustees are glad to hear his health is better, for his Presence and Continuance in this time of Danger is of the utmost Importance.

[P.S.] The Trustees desire you will send them a few Names of some of the Inhabitants whom they may depend on to serve them in the well Governmt. of both parts of the Province; That in Case of need they May provide for those only who are most deserving.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Jones, Dec. 17, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 3-4, acknowledging receipt of letters and letter to Mr. Lyde, John Fallowfield's bad behaviour, public accounts, Oglethorpe not to be concerned with civil affairs, Jones to aid William Stephens, and names of people who may serve the Trustees. By the Europa, Capt. John Wadham.

Sir.

I receive your Letter dated 6th. October last, with two to Mr. Lyde[45] wch. I delivered to him after perusing and sealing that

---

45. Identified as an apothecary. Diary of the Earl of Egmont, III, 169.

which was open, which gave him great Satisfaction as it had done me before.

The Trustees received Mr. [William] Stephens's Journal at the same time, and observe on Your Letter to me that Mr. [John] Fallowfield's behaviour has been very Wrong, upon which Occasion he will be particularly wrote to by the next Opportunity. The Trustees had a very different Expectation from him, or they would not have made him a Magistrate.

The Trustees are very well Satisfied with the Pains you have taken in the Accots. of Mr. [Thomas] Causton and Mr. [William] Bradley, and the examining the other Publick Accounts, and as Mr. Stephens and You are the joint Issuer of their Sola Bills for defraying their Estimated Expences in Georgia, they expect Your Accounts of those Expences so defrayed; And if any Variation of Expence shall or may necessarily arise that You acquaint them with it, and endeavour in the mean time that all essential Matters may not suffer during any Representation coming from England; As for Example the Beacon at Tybee having been found of so great Use and raised at so great an Expence to the Publick, should any Accident happen to it for want of Obeying the Trustees Directions for repairing it, It would be a very blameable Omission and Create a much greater Expence in new Erecting it.

Therefore as the Trustees cannot desire General Oglethorpe's interposing in their Civil Concerns, while he is employed in his Military Ones, which are distinct Services, they expect their Orders to be persued by those to whom they are given, without their giving the General the Trouble of being Consulted or waiting for his Direction therein, which the Trustees themselves do not expect from him, nor reasonably can.

The Trustees are glad to hear his health is better for his presence and Continuance in this time of Danger is of the utmost Importance.

The Trustees desire you will on all Occasions consult with and be assistive to Col. Stephens to make his Service to the Trust as easy to him as may be, and there is nothing wherein You can recommend Your Self to the Trustees Favour more than a close adherance to him on every Occasion for their Esteem for him is such That as their Chief Dependance is on him so they will on all Occasions support and encourage him.

The Trustees desire you will send them a few Names of some of the Inhabitants whom they may depend on to serve them in the well Government of both parts of the Province; That in case of need, they may provide for those only who are most deserving.

Inclosed hereiwth You have a Letter from Mr. Lyde.

Harman Verelst to John Brownfield, Dec. 17, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 4-5, asking why he has not corresponded with the Trustees. By the Europa, Capt. John Wadham.

Sir

The Trustees not hearing from You since the 9th. of Febry. last and knowing that you received from Col. Stephens the 15th. of March following a List of the Freholders and others at Savannah to be made perfect and returned to Col. Stephens to forward to the Trustees, they desire to know if Your Ill State of health has prevented their hearing from You, and Your going on with their Business as Register of the Province for they must hear of the Progress of their Officers; and by every Opportunity be corresponded with, or else such Persons, are not fit for their Service.

Harman Verelst to the Rev. John Martin Bolzius, Dec. 17, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 5, acknowledging receipt of letters and linens and informing him of items coming from Germany. By the Europa, Capt. John Wadham.

Revd. Sir,

On the 13th. instant your joint Letter with Mr. [Israel] Gronau of the 16th. of June,[46] and your own of the 6th. of September were received, together with Packets to Mr. [Friedrich Michael] Ziegenhagen, and a Letter to Mr. [Henry] Newman which I forwarded to them.

If the Parliament Inables the Trustees, they have it in their thoughts to inlarge Your Settlement by more of Your Countrymen.

Mr. [Thomas] Jones has sent an Account of the Linnen you desire Mr. Norris and Mr. Drewett to be paid for, which I will lay before the Trustees the first Opportunity together with Your Letters.

There is a Cask and a Bundle in the King's Warehouse at the Custom house from Germany to be forwarded to You by the next Ship,

---

46. This letter is dated June 26, 1740, in CRG, XXII, Part II, 369-372.

the sudden Departure of this not giving time to obtain an order for Shipping them.

Benjamin Martyn to Henry Newman, Dec. 27, 1740, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 6, concerning allowances for Christian Thilo and more settlers for Ebenezer.

Sir

Your Letter of the 24th. Instant, with One inclosed from Mr. Bolzius to You,[47] dated June the 26th. has been laid before a Board of Trustees for Establishg the Colony of Georgia, who are disposed to give Mr. [Christian Ernst] Thilo[48] all the Encouragement in their Power, to continue among the Saltzburghers; and particularly, to give him a Town Lot (N.B.) at Ebenezer, the usual Tools; the Passage and a Year's Subsistance of a German Servant; And the general Allowance that is given to the People at their first Settling. And the first Board of Common Council, this will I believe be assented to.

As to the other part of the Letter, the Increasing the Settlement at Ebenezer by sending over a greater Number of Saltzburghers: The Trustees are likewise very well inclined to do it the first Opportunity, but cannot come to any Determination till they know the Success of their Application to the Parliament this Session. N.B. A 50 Acre Lot at Ebenezer, the usual Tools, which are two Hoes a Falling Axe and Splitting Wedges with a Ring for a Beetle,[49] A Cow and Calf, a Sow, a Cock, and Hen, and a Year's Subsistance to a Servant at 8d. a Day in lieu thereof.

Benjamin Martyn to Henry Newman, Feb. 7, 1740/1, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 7, telling him of the plan to send more Salzburgers to Georgia in July.

Sir

---

47. Bolzius' letter is in Egmont Papers, Vol. 14205, pp. 9-11, but Newman's letter has not been found.

48. Thilo, who arrived in Georgia on Jan. 16, 1737/8 is listed as an apothecary and as a surgeon.

49. A hammer or pestle.

The Trustees intending to send Fifty heads of Freight in Saltzburghers to join those at Ebenezer; And to Pay thier Passage from Rotterdam and furnish them with such Tools Bedding and Necessaries in the Voyage as may be wanting as also with some Swine and Poultry when there; The Saltzburghers at Ebenezer having agreed to assist them with their Surplus Food The Trustees having no Store themselves.

The said heads of Freight are computed every one of twelve Years Old, and upwards a head, every one of seven Years old and under twelve, two for one, every one of two Years old and under seven, three for one, and every one under two Years Old is not reckoned but is to go free.

The Trustees therefore desire you will acquaint the Society for promoting Christian Knowledge with their Intention, and that they request their Communicating the same to Mr. [Samuel] Urlesperger to collect proper Persons fit and willing to go, to come to Rotterdam at their own Expence and be there in July next. And on his transmitting an Account of them, a proper Pass will be obtained to prevent their being molested in their coming down from Germany; All which the Trustees have Ordered me to communicate to You, to lay before the Society.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Feb. 9, 1740/1, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 8, telling of Trustees' need for a recent account of Georgia. By the Neptune, Capt. Winter.

Sir.

The Trustees last Letter to You of the 17th. of December, acknowledged the Receipt of Yours dated the 6th. of October before, but they received no Letter since, And as it was necessary to publish something concerning the State and Utility of Georgia, I have herewith sent You one of the Books sent to every Peer and Member of Parliament.[50]

The Trustees were much disappointed in not having a Return of the present true State of the Colony as they desired. For it

---

50. An Impartial Enquiry into the State and Utility of the Province of Georgia (London, 1741), though the Earl of Egmont's diary notation of Dec. 27, 1740, seems to say it was actually printed by that date. Diary of the Earl of Egmont, III, 172.

is now greatly wanted, They being Ordered to lay before the House an Accot. of the Progress of the Colony from its first Establishment, which was What they desired to do, and to be enabled from You to do it. They must therefore lay before the House the best Account they can,[51] and represent the Deficiency of it for want of the Return they wrote for. What Resolutions will be formed on this Enquiry, time must Show, but the whole is carried on at the Instigation of the Scotch Club for whom your Unhappy Son is Sollicitor.

The Trustees had hopes of sending You a Clerk, but were disappointed; they intend it as soon as possible to get one for You, and they hope to have the present true State of the Colony and the Observations they desired with all possible dispatch.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Feb. 20, 1740/1, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p.9, concerning prayers for the royal family, parcels for the Salzburgers, and non-receipt of mail from Stephens. By the Carolina Merchant, Capt. Hugh Surrey.

Sir

The Trustees this day receiving an Order from His Majesty in Council, dated the 29th. of last month, to tbe observed in the Province of Georgia relating to Praying for the Issue of the Prince of Wales, they have herewith sent You a Copy of it, That You may properly Notify His Majesty's Pleasure throughout the Province. And they have by the Ship Carolina Merchant Captain Hugh Surrey, sent Consigned to Mr. Wm. Hopton at Charles Town for the Saltzburghers, five Parcels Vizt. One Fat marked K two Bundles marked K and two Cases marked E which he is to forward to You And which the Trustees desire Your Care of having them delivered to Mr. [John Martin] Bolzius.

The Trustees have received no Letters from You since that dated the 6th. of October last.

Benjamin Martyn to William Stephens, April 24, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 10-12, concerning land for Salzburgers and other Germans, fifty acres and provisions for servants at expiration of their term of service, encouragement to silk production. Georgia divided into counties and officials appointed for Savannah,

---

51. House of Commons.

representation of affairs in Georgia by Thomas Stephens, William Stephens "State of the Province of Georgia," monthly accounts desired, and bounties on provisions raised in Georgia. By the Mercy, Capt. James Wright.

Sir

The Trustees have resolved to send over fifty heads of Saltzburghers. And one hundred distressed German Protestants in order to settle with the Saltzburghers at Ebenezer. They have therefore ordered me to desire You will make an Inquiry about the Land which was possessed by some Indians near the Red Bluff over against Ebenezer; Whether the Indians are still in Possession of it, And if they are, and it can be got without dissatisfying them, upon what terms they will be willing to part with it. But if they are not inclined, the Trustees direct You to look and set out the most Convenient Tract of Good land in the Neighborhood of Ebenezer for fifty Lots of Fifty Acres Each with the Buttings and Boundings and send over by the first Opportunity, the proper Descriptions of such Land, that a Grant may be made of it accordingly.

The Trustees expect that this should be done without any manner of Delay, because the People will be at Rotterdam in July next in order to embark for the Colony; and it is necessary that the Land should be ready for them to occupy at their Arrival.

The Trustees have come to a Resolution that all Servants in the Province, whose time of Service is already expired, shall, upon their producing a Certificate from their Masters of their Good Behaviour be intitled Each of them, to fifty Acres of Land instead of twenty Acres which they are now possessed of or intitled to by Virtue of their former Covenants. Therefore they direct You to take Care that a sufficient Quantity of Good Land for the said Purpose, be immediately surveyed, and that they be put in Possession thereof; and in Order to apprise such Servants, (who, at the Expiration of their Service, may have quitted the Province, and gone to South Carolina or other adjacent Provinces) of the Trustees Resolutions in their favour, They direct that an Advertizement should be fixed up at the Door of the Town Court at Savannah and at Frederica, and other proper Places in the Province; As likewise that the Trust Servants at the taking up their Lots shall have an Allowance for twelve months, at the rate of eight pence a day each Man, and sixpence a day each Woman, with a Cow and Calf and a Sow to each Man, and the usual Working Tools.

The Trustees are glad to find by the State of the Province, which You sent over, that the Silk Business is in some forwardness;

They therefore desire that You will send over by the first Opportunity an Attested Account of what Silk was made in the last Year, and how much of it was the entire Product of the Colony; As there is nothing will give the Parliament and the Publick a more favourable Opinion of the Province, and make it more likely to be Supported than the Appearance of Success in raising Silk; The Trustees earnestly recommend it to You, that by your Example and Advice, You will encourage all the People to apply themselves to it with Industry, and without Loss of time. If the People will but consider their own Advantage, there is nothing can tend more effectually to it than this. The best Raw Silk is worth at least 20s. or a Guinea a pound in England and worse in proportion. They will be sure of a ready Market for it at it's first Arrival, their Wives and Daughters and Servants will be the most usefull in winding off the Silk; But this must be done soon, or the Silk will waste, and the Worm will eat its Way thro the Ball. The whole Porgress of it will take up but three months in the Year, and will but little or not at all interfere with the other Works of the Men in their Plantations. The Trustees, besides other Encouragements, will always have a Regard in any Promotions in the Province, to those who shall appear most industrious in this Business; These things it is necessary the People should be acquainted with, and that the Women and Children are to be instructed by Mrs. [Jane Mary] Camuse, in winding off the Silk.

The Trustees have resolved to divide the Province into two Counties, called the County of Savannah, and the County of Frederica. And that the District of the County of Savannah shall include all the Settlements upon the Savannah River, and both Banks of the Ogeeche River; And so much further Southward of the Ogeeche as shall be appointed, when a proper Map shall be sent over (which they hope You will take Care of), and that the Jurisdiction of each County be under a President and four Assistants. In Consideration of your Services, the Trustees have appointed You President of the County of Savannah, with an additional Salary of £80 a Year to what You enjoy as Secretary of the Province, Mr. [Henry] Parker, Mr. [Thomas] Jones, Mr. [John] Fallowfield (the three Bailiffs) and Mr. Samuel Mercer are appointed the Assistants; And the Constitution, with the Instructions, will be sent over to You by the first Opportunity.

The Trustees observe that You mention a Counter Representation of the State of the Province as prepared and Signed by several of the People. They have been informed that such a thing is in England, and in your Son's Hands, but they have never seen it, nor do they know what it contains, or where to get a Copy of it.

They have likewise been informed that a twelve or eighteen penny Pamphlet has been offered by your Son to some Booksellers, setting forth the bad State of the Province, and in Answer to another which I published by the Trustees Order at the beginning of the Session, called an Impartial Enquiry, which is herewith sent, that You may judge proper what additional Account should be sent over by You.

The Trustees received on the 8th. of this month a Copy of the State of the Province (the Original with your Journal from October 6th. to November 27th. being not yet come, for which reason Duplicates are always right). They are very well satisfied with it, but wish You had sent over as exact an Account of the Number of the People in the Province as possible with their several Distinctions; Because it is represented here by some People, who take Pains to propagate the worst Opinion of the Colony; that none are left in it, but the Regiment and the several Persons in Employment. And therefore they desire that You will be as explicit in this particular as possible.

The Trustees are much concerned that they have not yet received the Monthly Accounts of Disbursement, ordered long since, but not yet returned; And they hope that You will take Care that they be sent by the first Opportunity.

As the Trustees have ever been desirous of giving the People all the reasonable Satisfaction in their Power, they have enlarged the Tenures to Estates in Tail General, with a Power of enjoying by Inheritance or Devise, as far as 2,000d. Acres, and of making Leases of any Part of their Estates for twenty one Years. Their Resolutions upon this will be sent as soon as possible in Print, that they may be dispersed among the People. They have likewise resolved to give a Bounty of one shilling a Bushel upon Corn, sixpence a bushel upon Pease, and threepence a bushel upon Potatoes, which shall be raised and produced in the Colony between Christmas 1741 and Christmas 1742.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, April 27, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 13-16, concerning receipt of mail and Stephens "State of Georgia," Trustees' desire for new account of Georgia and full map, actions of Thomas Stephens, changes in land tenure, servants for Stephens and others, silk production, accounts of expenditures needed, information desired on Augusta and Indian trade, Thomas Christie's account of Georgia, £200 due by John Hammerton, pay for mill at Ebenezer, pay of John Pye, money due from Peter Emery, silk production book, salitrum seed, methods of answering Trustee letters, whereabouts of George Sinclair, account

of Grant and Douglass, clerk to Georgia, sola bills to be sent. By the Mercy, Capt. James Wright.

Sir

On the 8th. Instant Copies of Your Letters to the Trustees Dated the 20th. and 27th. of November last and of Your Letters to me dated the 28th. of the said Month were received together with a Copy of the then State of Georgia. But the Originals together with Your Journal from the 6th. October to the 27th. of November last and what other Papers were then sent are not yet received altho mentioned to have been sent by Mr. [William] Hopton under the care of Mr. Colleton who Embarked at Charles Town in a Ship for Bristol, but not knowing the name of the Ship prevents the Trustees knowing any thing further about it, nor can they hear of Mr. Colletons Arrival, wherefore they apprehend the Ship to have been taken by the Spaniards; on which occasion they desire a Copy of the said Journal, they having all the former ones compleat.

On the same day Your Letters to me dated 31 December and 15 January last with your Journal from the 28th. November to the 15th. January were received.

The Copy of the Authentick State of the Colony have given the Trustees great Satisfaction but they should have been glad to have had it sooner; and that it had contained the number of the Inhabitants with their several Distinctions of Men Women and Children whether Landholders, Inmates or Servants in the different parts of the Province, for the present cry in England is That the Colony is in a manner totally abandoned.

The Trustees before the Receipt of the abovementioned Copy of the State of Georgia were obliged pursuant to the Order of the House of Commons to lay before Parliament an Account of the Progress of the Colony from its first Establishment, which being Printed by order of the House;[52] herewith you have a Copy sent You, and also a Map of the Province which the Trustees directed to be drawn and Printed; and they now direct You to have a correct Map drawn of the Northern part of the Province describing the entrance to Savannah, The Town, Villages and Plantations with the Buildings, the respective distances from Savannah and from each other and to whom each Plantation belongs whether possessed or abandoned with the Roads to each, and also describing the Town of Augusta, the Buildings there and all the Forts in the Northern

---

52. Evidently An Impartial Enquiry into the State and Utility of the Province of Georgia.

part down to Ogeeche River; As to the Southern part, The Trustees have desired the General to direct the Map of that part to be drawn and sent to them. This Map and another true State of Georgia from Your self only the Trustees desire to have as soon as you possibly can after the Receipt of this Letter; that the new Parliament which will meet early the next Winter may receive a Satisfaction of the State of the Province at the opening the first Session thereof; for the accot. laid before the House by the Trustees was never taken into consideration altho' a day was appointed for it this last Session of Parliament which ended on Saturday last.

Your Busy Son has continued all this Session instructing the Members[53] who listened to him that nothing but a fee Simple and Negroes would encourage the People to go on with Cultivation in Georgia or those that had left it to return thither and representing the numbers of Inhabitants leaving it for want thereof; But most of the Members of the House are convinced from the Account the Trustees laid before the House that Negroes would at present endanger the Province, and as to the Trustees of the Land they are now so extended to Tail General with a power of devising them that Persons whether Male or Female are capable of enjoying by Inheritance or Devise as far as 2000 Acres of Land. And all past Forfeitures of persons residing in Georgia, concerning the Tenure or Cultivation of their Lands are discharged to Christmas last, and a Licence is granted for Leasing of Lands for any Term not exceeding 21 Years both which Deeds are herewith sent You to be Notified in Georgia after being first Registred there. And the present State of the Tenures are ordered to be Printed and sent over to You by the next Opportunity to be distributed in Georgia for the use and Satisfaction of the Inhabitants.

As Your Son Thomas has declared he will not return to Georgia unless Negroes are allowed, and has behaved in so extraordinary manner in contradiction to You and ungratefull to the Trust; The Trustees give You Liberty to Exchange his Name in Your Grant of Land from them to any other Son or Relation You shall think deserving to Inherit the Improvements You are making on Your 500 Acres Lot, and as Your Servants times are near expiring the Trustees permit you to Supply their Place with Such of their Servants not provided for by the Estimate as You shall want to be maintained by You as far as five who are at present maintained by the Trust. And they would willingly encourage those Inhabitants who Testified to the State of the Province you sent over the Copy of,

---

53. Members of the House of Commons.

by letting the Residue of such Servants be equally divided among them upon the same Foot; And they have it in their thoughts to do what they can about sending Servants over in the manner proposed in the said State of the Province to assist those Freeholders who are deserving of and will rightly use them. But the Trustees are doubtfull of their Ability this Year tho'they hope the Parliament will enable them the next Year.

The Trustees observe, That the Silk and Wine are Stated to have had some increase, but the Silk that has been made since that brought over by Mr. Augspourguer they would have been pleased to have had it sent over and to continue so to be annually whether little or more.

The Trustees are under great difficulties in adjusting their Estimate from Michas next for want of the Accounts returned of their Expences in Georgia directed to be defrayed under their last Estimate from Michas 1739 with the Sola Bills sent over and issued by You and Mr. [Thomas] Jones for that purpose whose Accounts should have been sent Monthly advising the Issuing of such Bills in each Month, to whom they were Issued and for defraying of what part of the Estimate; which they desire you will regularly do for the future, as well as send the Accots. for the past time; And have wrote to Mr. Jones for the purpose.

As the Trustees know little of the Progress of Augusta which they look on to be the most flourishing Town in Georgia; They desire you would settle a Correspondence with some honest and Sensible Person there, that You may inform the Trustees from time to time concerning its Inhabitants of all Sorts and those who have Town Lots as well as those who have Plantations near it with their Names and Occupations, the Number of Weight of Skins Annually bartered for there, the Number and Names of the Traders with the Indians licenced by Georgia, And an Accot. of the Sums they pay on their Annual renewing such Licenses and to whom as Treasurer to Accompt for the same; And also an Accot. of the Deaths, Marriages and Births of the People there with whatever else You think fit to acquaint and satisfy the Trustees of.

Mr. [Thomas] Christie attended the Trustees and has settled his Accots. with them. He Spoke exceeding Justly of Your Good Character. He has had a Lease of 200 Acres of Marsh Land near Savannah Granted him for 21 Years whereon he had made some Improvements and Intends to return to mind Cultivation only and not hold any Office in Georgia. And he finding the odd Spirit raised in England by the Georgia Malecontents Published a Discription

of the Colony and Signed it,[54] whereof You have one of the Printed Copies sent You as also Six of Dr. [Edmund] Batemans Sermon Preached before the Trustees at their last Anniversary Meeting.

On the 11th. Instant Your Letter of the 3d of Janry. last advising of a Bill for £78.16s. 8d You drew to James Lewis Camuse was received and the Bill is accepted and will be duly paid.

If Mr. [John] Hammerton who is at Charles Town has not paid the 200 £ Bill he drew on Mr. [George] Saxby payable out of the King's Quit rents, The Trustees direct You to order him to be sued for the same, and the Money recovered for their Use.

Mr. [John Martin] Bolzius having applied to the Trustees for £77 to enable him to pay the Carpenters and other People who erected the Corn Mill at Ebenezer the same is ordered to be done by You and Mr. Jones either in their Sola Bills or by Drawing a Bill on the Trustees for that Sum payable to Mr. Bolzius.

Mr. John Pye having Officiated as Recorder at Savannah from Lady Day 1740 whose Duty you will see in the Copy of Mr. [Benjamin] Martyns Letter You are to pay him the Salary and Allowances for himself and Clerk he performing the whole Duty of the Office according to the Estimate from that Time and his Constitution appointing him Recorder in the room of Mr. [Thomas] Christie will be sent by the next Opportunity, the said Salary and Allowances being £20 for himself £20 for a Clerk and 12.3.4 for the Maintenance and Cloathing of a Servant.

The 4th. of July 1739 the Trustees sent you Mrs. [Anne] Emery's Receipt for £10 advanced her on her returning to Georgia which her husband Peter Emery was to repay in Georgia to be applied towards the Expence of the Estimate but they have had no Account from you of the repayment thereof which they desire to know and if it is not already paid that you take care to get it of him, or have it stoped in any Payment which may be made to him.

The Trustees also desire to know whether you received the Book concerning the Nature of Silk Worms and producing Raw Silk and what use has been made of it; as also of the Salitrum Seed they sent for the use of the Colony which they direct should be taken great care of to be raised for the Benefit of the Inhabitants;

---

54. All evidence given in the pamphlet (such as facts and dates about the author) points to A Description of Georgia, by a Gentlemen Who has Resided There Upwards of Seven Years, and Was One of the First Settlers, published anonymously in London in 1741. The Earl of Egmont says Christie published in April and was to sell for two pence. Diary of the Earl of Egmont, III, 211, and CRG, V,491. The pamphlet may be found in Peter Force, Tracts and Other Papers ... (Washington, 1838), II, last item in vol.

And for the future the Trustees desire that Your Answers to their Letters should be Paragraph by Paragraph with Numbers to each Paragraph, and where no Answer is given, the Reason to be assigned against it.

William Sinclair Son of George Sinclair having been bound a Servant to William Bradley in Janry. 1735 for seven Years and went over to Georgia with him, his Father has been at the Office to enquire after him. The Trustees therefore desire you would let them Know where this Young Man is that his Father may be acquainted thereof.

[P.S.] The Trustees have herewith sent You a Copy of the Accot. they Received from Messrs. Grant & Douglass claiming £38.6s. 1d due to Balance which the Commrs. in Georgia for examining the Publick Debts are to look into, and report thereupon the Trustees apprehending that Money is rather due to than from the Trust in their Accot. with the said Persons.

I am in great hopes of sending You a very proper Person for a Clerk to You, And to be register of the Province.

On Saturday last £1000 in Sola Bills were Sealed and will be sent You by the Next Ship towards defraying the Estimated Expences in Georgia.

Benjamin Martyn to Thomas Marriott, April 24, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 17, informing him of his appointment as second bailiff at Frederica. By the Mercy, Capt. James Wright.

Sir

Upon the recommendation of General Oglethorpe the Trustees have appointed You second Bailiff of the Town of Frederica in the Room of Mr. Samuel Perkins. And they hope that Your behaviour in promoting Peace and Industry among the People both by Your example and Advice, and in doing Justice to the best of Your Abilitys will prove you worthy of their Choice; your Appointment under the Seal will be sent by the first Opportunity.

Benjamin Martyn to John Pye, April 24, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 17, outlining duties and responsibilities of the recorder. By the Mercy, Capt. James Wright.

Sir

The Trustees have received Your Letter dated the 20th. Decemr. 1740[55] in which you particularly desire to know what the Business of a Recorder is, and they have ordered me to acquaint You that they never intended that the Recorder should be considered as one of the Magistrates but that his Business is confined to taking the Minutes of the Court and keeping the Records.

As to the other Part of Your Letter in relation to Your Salary I must refer You to Mr. Verelst's Letter.

Harman Verelst to James Ogelethorpe, April 27, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 18-20, concerning troubles among civil officers at Frederica, map and account of Georgia desired, changes in land tenure, Parliamentary grant, sending more settlers, bounties on food production, Georgia divided into counties, Ann Fawks, and recorder at Frederica. By the Mercy, Capt. James Wright.

Sir,

On the 19th. instant Your Letter by Mr. Cateret to the Trustees dated 24th. of Janry. last[56] was received, and Thomas Marriott is appointed second Bailiff of Frederica in the room of Samuel Perkins to both whom the Trustees have wrote, as well as to Mr. [Thomas] Hawkins and Mr. [Francis] Moore. The Trustees blame Mr. Hawkins for occasioning a Breach of so trifling a Sum, and they also blame Mr. Perkins and Mr. Moore for flinging up their Employments; They have Resolved to receive no Appeals from Georgia of so inconsiderable a Nature, and have recommended it to Mr. Hawkins for the future to endeavour to preserve the Peace and Harmony of Frederica by all the means and good Example in his Power; and although they think it right the Disallowing him the £50 he Claimed in his Accot. for his Boat and two Servants from 3 Novemr. 1736 to 3 Novr. 1738, Yet they have acquainted him That they had it in their thoughts to Consider him for his past Services in General.

The Trustees received from Mr. [William] Stephens a Copy of the authentick State of Georgia attested in Novr. last, but the

---

55. This letter, dated Dec. 30, 1740, is in Egmont Papers, Vol. 14205, pp. 208-209.

56. This letter is in Egmont Papers, Vol. 14205, pp. 224-236.

Original is not yet come, but before the Receipt of that Copy, the Trustees were obliged pursuant to an Order of the House of Commons to lay before Parliament an Account of the Progress of the Colony from its first Establishment, which being printed by Order of the House, herewith You have a Copy sent You,[57] and also a Map of the Province which the Trustees directed to be drawn and printed; And They desire the Favour of You to have a correct Map drawn of the Southern part of the Province, to be sent to the Trustees as soon as possible, describing the Entrances there, the Towns Villages and Plantations in that part with the Buildings, the respective Distances from Frederica and from each other; and to whom each Plantation belongs whether possessed or abandoned, with the Roads to each, and all the Fortifications in the southern part from Ogeeche River downward. As to the Northern part The Trustees have directed Mr. Stephens to get the Map of that part drawn and sent them.

They have also directed Mr. Stephens to send them another true State of Georgia, to contain the Number of the Inhabitants with their severale Distinctions of Men Women and Children whether Landholders Immates or Servants in the different parts of the Province to be ready at the Meeting of the New Parliament in November next. For the present Cry in England is That the Colony is in a manner totally abandoned.

Most of the Members of Parliament from the Accot. the Trustees laid before the House are convinced That Negroes would at present endanger the Province; And as to the Tenures of the Land They are now so extended to Tail General with a Power of devising them, That Persons whether Male or Female are capable of enjoying by Inheritance or Devise as far as 2000 Acres; And all past Forfeitures of Persons residing in Georgia concerning the Tenure or Cultivation of their Lands are discharged to Christmas last. And a Licence is granted for leasing of Lands for any Term not exceeding 21 Years, both which Deeds are sent to Mr. Stephens to be notified in Georgia; And the present State of the Tenures are ordered to be printed and sent over.

The Parliament granted £10,000 for the further settling and improving the Colony this Year including the Reimbursing the Trustees, the Charges of Carrying up part of Your Regiment to the Southward and building the Barracks amounting to near £2000 and also £1,000 other part of the said £10,000 for carrying over 100 heads of Germans from Switzerland, to settle among or near the Saltzburghers

---

57. See footnote 50 above, p. 164.

will be also sent over this Year as well as 40 Heads of Highlanders from Scotland to embark for Georgia in July next; these will stengthen the Province by increasing the Inhabitants. And the Trustees will do what they can towards sending some Men Servants over when it is in their Power but think they shall not be able to do it this Year for the Expence of the abovementioned, and granting the following Bounties on Corn Pease and Potatoes to be raised in Georgia between Xmas 1741 & Xmas 1742. Vizt. 1s. a Bushel on Corn 6d. a Bushel on Pease and 3d. a Bushel on Potatoes, together with the Charge of their estimated Expences Streightens their Inclination in doing so right a thing as Assisting the Industrious Inhabitants with Servants whose Passages are to be repaid by small annual Sums to be appropriated for the Benefit of the Servants when out of their time.

These Bounties the Trustees hope will enable the Inhabitants to be furnished with the other Necessaries of Life besides Provisions and to Cloath and maintain their Servants.

The Trustees have resolved to divide the Province into two Counties called the County of Savannah and the County of Frederica. And that the District of the County of Savannah shall include all the Settlements upon the Savannah River, and both Banks of the Ogeeche River; and so much further Southward of the Ogeeche as shall be appointed when a proper Map shall be sent over; and that the Jurisdiction of each County be under a President and four Assistants; And the Constitution and Instructions for the County of Savannah will be prepared and sent over as soon as possible and Copies of them will be sent You.

Mr. [John] Plumtree was at the Office on Saturday to desire That Ann Fawks a Widow now at Fort St. Simons in Georgia whose husband was killed in the King's Service in Your Regiment at the Seige of Augustine; might be sent over to her Father John Wyld who lives at Nottingham; And he will Pay the Charge of her Passage. The Trustees therefore desire you will send her by the first Ship; she went to Georgia with the first part of Your Regiment.

[P.S.] Mr. [John] Carteret has recommended to the Trustees a Person very fit to be Recorder of Frederica and a Meeting will be summoned to approve thereof.

Harman Verelst to Francis Moore, April 27, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 21, concerning a small debt of Thomas Hawkins. By the Mercy, Capt. James Wright.

Sir,

The Trustees have received three Copies of Mr. [Samuel]

Perkins's and Your Letter to them dated 29 Decr. last[58] relating to the Distraint upon the Goods of Mr. Thomas Hawkins for a Debt he owned due to Wm. Allen and promised to Pay him amounting to so trifling a Sum as £ 0.8.6. As to the Distraining Goods without the Verdict of a Jury, it is as irregular as levying Goods by Execution without a Judgements. And the Trustees are very sorry to perceive such shamefull Differences should arise between the Magistrates and Officers of the Town, among the latter of which the Recorder is one, he being no Magistrate, but the proper Person for taking the Minutes and keeping the Records of the Town Court; and the Trustees blame You both for flinging up your Constitutions on such a Private Pique, which ought to have given way to the Support and carrying on of Publick Justice, and they blame Mr. Hawkins for occasioning this Breach for so trifling a Sum, and have Resolved to receive no Appeals from Georgia of such a Nature.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Jones, April 27, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 21-22, concerning Grant and Douglass' account, accounts of sums paid in Georgia needed. By the Mercy, Capt. James Wright.

Sir

Messrs. Grant and Douglass having sent the Trustees their Accot. Stating £38.6.1 due to Balance, a Copy thereof is sent to Mr. [William] Stephens for the Commrs. in Georgia for examining the Publick Debts to look into and report upon; The Trustees apprehending that Money is rather due to, than from the Trust, in their Accot. with the said Persons.

The Trustees are under great difficulties in adjusting their Estimate from Michas next, for want of the Accompts returned of their Expences in Georgia, directed to be defrayed under the last Estimate from Michas 1739 with the Sola Bills sent over and issued by You and Mr. Stephens for that purpose, whose Accompts should have been sent monthly, advising the issuing of such Bills in each month, to whom they were issued, and for defraying of what part of the Estimate; Which they desire you will regularly do for the future, as well as send the Accot. for the part time; and have wrote to Mr. Stephens for that purpose.

Harman Verelst to John Pye, April 27, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 22, specifying his salary and allowances as recorder of Savannah. By the Mercy, Capt. James Wright.

---

[58]This letter is in Egmont Papers, Vol. 14205, pp. 200-205.

Sir.

Your Letter of the 30th. of Decr. last to the Trustees having been considered, they have directed Mr. [William] Stephens to pay you the Salary and Allowances for Yourself and Clerk for officiating as Recorder of the Town Court of Savannah from Lady Day 1740, and they have Ordered a Constitution to be made out appointing you Recorder in the room of Mr. [Thomas] Christie, which will be sent by the next Opportunity; and in Case you have done the whole Duty of the Office, You are intitled to the said Salary and Allowances from Lady Day 1740 upon the Estimate Vizt. £20 a year as Recorder £20 a Year for a Clerk and £12.3.4 a year for the Maintenance and Cloathing of a Servant.

Harman Verelst to the Rev. John Martin Bolzius, April 27, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 23, concerning the corn and stamping mills at Ebenezer, George Kogler, Christian Ernst Thilo, and payment for linen. By the Mercy, Capt. James Wright.

Revd. Sir.

On the 8th. instant I received Your Letter dated the 29th of December last which I laid before the Trustees. The Corn Mill you mention to be finished they are well pleased with the Account of; and they have ordered another pair of Mill Stones to be got and Sent to be used in the said Mill.

The Trustees desire to know what the expence will be of Building a Stamping Mill for making Rice Merchantable which they would willingly encourage the Erection of and they have assisted the people who erected the Corn Mill by ordering Mr. [William] Stephens and Mr. [Thomas] Jones to pay You £77 which with the £12 General Oglethorpe gave You towards it makes the £89 You mentioned to enable You to pay the Carpenter and other people that did the work.

As to [George] Kogler the Chief Builder of the Mill recommended by You to the Trustees Generosity and Favour, they are desirous to consider his Services and will be glad of Your intimation in what Manner will be most usefull to him.

Dr. [Christian Ernst] Thielo's Case has been already considered and the Trustees Resolutions have been sent him.

The Trustees have paid Messrs. Drewitt and Norris the £71.17.0 for the Prime Cost of the German Linnen which they sent, and was received into the Trustees Store.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Hawkins, April 27, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 24-25, concerning Hawkins' accounts and payment, idle people at Frederica, and troubles between Frederica civil officials. By the Mercy, Capt. James Wright.

Sir.

Your Letter of the 12th of December last[59] to me was received the 10th. instant, which I laid before the Trustees; And before this time I suppose you have known by a Letter to You which Capt. Thomson carried; That fifty pounds was disallowed in Your Accompts which You claimed for the Service of Your Boat and two Servants from the 3d. of November 1736 to the 3d. of November 1738 for the Reasons assigned by the Committee of Accompts; a Copy of whose Minutes You had also sent You; And Captn. Thomson received the Sum reported due to You being £16.0.10. Which Disallowance the Trustees will not think of altering; But they have it in their thoughts to consider Your past Services in General.

As to all Expences for the Sick since Your said Accots. They were directed to be defrayed as they should arise out of the Sum appropriated in the Estimate for such like Contingent Expences to be paid in Georgia in the Trustees Sola Bills by those impowered to issue them for that purpose.

It is no small Concern to the Trustees to find the Inhabitants of Frederica become so careless of themselves and their Posterity as to neglect their Cultivation even for the Necessaries of Life. If any depart the Colony through wants of their own willfull incurring and through an idle disposition; The Colony is well rid of them. There are others we are informed of a different Stamp who take good Pains to Subsist, as all may do who are industrious.

But they are more sorry to perceive that such shamefull Differences should arise between the Magistrates and Officers in Your Town, to the Scandal of the Inhabitants, and the Breach of all good Order and Subserviency. The Occasion of the difference between You and Mr. [Samuel] Perkins and Mr. [Francis] Moore is related so differently by You both, that tis hard to say which of You have been most in the right as to the Fact; But there is no difficulty in declaring to You and them, that it is a Shame That for so trifling a Sum You should occasion a Breach with them, or they fling up their Employments.

---

59. No copy of this letter has been found.

The Trustees have resolved to receive no Appeals from Georgia of so trifling a Nature; and they recommend to You for the future to endeavour to preserve the Peace and Harmony of the Town by all the means and good Example in Your Power.

Harman Verelst to Patrick Houstoun, April 27, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 25, concerning his good attitude, corn production, and supposed promises to Dr. William Houstoun. By the Mercy, Capt. James Wright.

Sir

I received Your Letter dated 26 Janry last[60] which I laid before the Trustees, who are much Pleased with the good Disposition you show of Promoting the Welfare of the Colony, and not joining with the Clamours of unreasonable Men, who have Mistaken the true Interest of it, and themselves; And they are sensible That Your Industry in Cultivation has much exceeded those abovementioned by the Considerable Share of Bounty You have received upon Corn riased by You, with which Mr. [John] Carteret has acquainted the Trustees.

As to the Promises You represent to have been made to Dr. [William] Houstoun[61] on Your behalf of any Encouragement particular to You, I can assure You from my own Knowledge that none such ever were nor could be from the Nature of Your Tenure being a Landholder of 500d. Acres, and going at Your own expence. For the Trustees had no Money granted them for any such Purposes, their Money being appropriated for the Assisting only Persons sent upon the Charity.

If I can be of any Service to You here, please to let me know and I shall be glad to have it in my power to do you any Friendship.

Here is a loose sheet of paper inserted between pages 25 and 26 of C.O. 5/668, which gives a recapitulation of sola bills sent to

---

60. This letter is in Egmont Papers, Vol. 14205, p. 260.

61. The Trustees' botanist, who had died in Jamaica on Aug. 14., 1733, was a kinsman of Patrick Houstoun.

Georgia for July 14, 1739; Feb. 25, 1739/40; March 29, 1740; June 11, 1740; Oct. 25, 1740; April 28, 1741; and Sept. 17, 1741. Two dates are given twice and one is incomplete. All of this information is given in letters of these dates to William Stephens. This document, which was evidently some sort of worksheet, is not printed here.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, April 28, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 26, sending sola bills and the Daily Advertizer. By the Mercy, Capt. James Wright.

Sir.

Finding an Opportunity by this Ship to send the £1,000 in Sola Bills mentioned in my Letter dated Yesterday. They are in the smallest of the two Parcels which is directed to Yourself, the other is to be sent to Mr. Eyre; And inclosed You have a Copy of the Bill of Lading thereof consigned to Mr. [William] Hopton.

The said Bills are dated 25th. instant to be issued by Your Self Mr. Henry Parker and Mr. Thomas Jones or any two of You towards defraying the Estimated Expences in Georgia, and are 100d. of £5 each No. 941 to 1,040 and 500d of £1 each No. 5,551 to 6,050 contained in 6 Books.

In the same Box are the Daily Advertizers from the 2d. of October 1740, To 25th April 1741 for the use of the Colony, which please to let the General also peruse.

Harman Verelst to Messrs. John Hossack & Co. at Inverness, April 29, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 26, asking £50 for Hugh Mackay.

Sirs

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia in America having occasion of some Expence in Scotland do Desire Your Supplying Captn. Hugh Mackay of General Oglethorpe's Regiment with a Sum not exceeding £50 Sterling, for which Sum his Bill or Bills on them or me their Accomptant will be duly paid.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, June 6, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 27-30, concerning constitutions and instructions

for the president and assistants of Savannah, map of Georgia to be made, remonstrances from Georgians, changes in land tenure, more settlers to be sent, servants, accounts of Georgia expenses needed by Trustees, all Trustee accounts to be paid by sola bills, Trustees trying to get a minister for Savannah, lighthouse rebuilding at Tybee, bounty money on corn to William Ewen, Thomas Stephens gone to South Carolina, Trustees confidence in William Stephens, journal lost, Daily Advertizer sent. By the Charming Betty, Capt. Wedderburn.

Sir.

On the 19th. of last month the Trustees received Your Letter dated 23 Febry. & Your Journal from the 15th. of Janry. before.

Herewith You receive a Constitution appointing You president and Henry Parker Thomas Jones John Fallowfield and Samuel Marcer the four Assistants of the County of Savannah and also appointing John Pye Clerk to You the President and the Assistants. You have further sent You three Sets of Instructions, the One private for Your own Use, the other Publick for Your Self to be communicated, and the other General for You and the Assistants.

The Trustees desire You would employ Mr. [Thomas] Eyre to make a Map of your district called The County of Savannah and they have desired Genl. Oglethrope to employ him in making that for the County of Frederica.

The Trustees have lately received the Remonstrance from several of the Inhabitants of Savannah dated 22d. Novr. last[62] being a Counter Representation of the State of Georgia a Copy whereof is now sent you which they desire Your Perusing and Observations thereon. It is also attended with a like Remonstrance from several of the late Inhabitants then at Charles Town[63] and both together were sent to this Office by Captn. [Patrick] Tailfer the 22d. of last month.

Your Journal mentioning a Book to be printed in South Carolina by Subscription,[64] The Trustees desire You will send it them with

---

62. This remonstrance is in Egmont Papers, Vol. 14205, pp. 286-297.

63. This from Anderson, Tailfer, Mackintosh, et.al., dated Dec. 2, 1740, is in Egmont Papers, Vol. 14205, pp. 298-300.

64. Evidently the entry of Jan. 31, 1741, CRG, IV, Supplement, p. 80.

Your Remarks on it, and on the above Remonstrances by the first Opportunity; for as the Parliament will meet early this Year, they desire to be enabled to lay before them the true State of Georgia; and the Probable means of making it flourish and become usefull to Great Britain by the Industry of those Contented People who may be left or shall be sent this Year to Georgia.

And as the Tenures of Land are now so capable of satisfying all reasonable People who wish well to themselves and Familys And the Danger of Negroes so great while the Spaniards are at Augustine and in Florida, that the Prohibition of them continues absolutely necessary. It will be very proper for the Contented Inhabitants to send over under their hands an Account of the Satisfaction they have, and of their Intention to proceed in Cultivation and raising Produces; and refer to their hopes of being assisted with White Servants on Loans, Which the Trustees think a very right thing to do; and will labour to be Enabled to do it next Year. The Knowledge of that Request relating to Servants, coming to the Trustees after the Parliament had Voted Money for other Uses viz. The sending over more Foreigners and Highlanders, The Expence of which and providing for the necessarys in Georgia this Year being so great, that the Trustees can only defray those Services with the Money granted.

The estimated Expences in Georgia will be settled by the first Opportunity, but the Trustees are at a great loss in doing it, not knowing how the Estimate they settled from Michas 1739 answers the real Occasion of the Province which they continue ignorant of for want of the Accot. being sent them, for what Services their Sola Bills have been issued. Were due Entrys made of all Money Transactions fully described Copys of such Entrys sent to the Trust would enable them to have an Accot. stated here, and be very easy for You to send and satisfactory to them to know Your Proceedings therein; Mr. [Thomas] Jones is wrote to, to assist You in the Accots. passed and for the future You may follow this Method, as no Money Can be issued without Your knowledge who are possessed of their Bills, and if Mr. Jones should not assist You in making out the Accots. passed, then send the Trustees a Narrative of all Money Transactions in Sola Bills that have come to Your hands, stating when they were received and how and for what Issued from Your own Accounts of them.

And as the Trustees keep no Store of their own but have directed all their Payments in Sola Bills No Person intrusted with the Issuing those Bills must Pay any thing in kind in lieu of such Bills but the Bills themselves; which are the Property of those to whom the Trustees directed their Issue; for the Contrary would

entirely defeat the Trustees Intent, and might prove detrimental to the Inhabitants entitled to any Payment; They being at Liberty to buy where and of whom they please with their own money which shall become due to them from the Trust; And if any thing of this Nature has been done, the Trustees desire to be informed of it, and do direct that an entire Stop be put to it for the future.

The Trustees have mett with two disappointments of a Minister for Savannah, which they are very sorry for and are using all possible means to get one to send over by the first Opportunity.

With respect to the Beacon at Tybee, the Trustees think the foundation of it should be Brick or Stone, and they would have You Consult proper Persons whether there is a necessity for having it raised so high as it was.

The Trustees have received a Letter form Wm. Ewen Complaining of his not having had the Bounty promised by Genl. Oglethorpe of 2d. a Bushel on 90 Bushels of Corn he raised; by reason Mr. [Thomas] Jones told him he had paid all the Money he had for that purpose, And they direct That he should be paid this Bounty Money due to him since it was promised by the General and then thought necessary.

Your Opinion of Captn. [Joseph] Avery's Proposals the Trustees would have You be fuller in, with respect to the Encouragement therein desired.

Herewith You receive John Pye's Constitution to the Office of Recorder.

As Your Son's Endeavours in England have failed hitherto he went from hence with Captain Wright for South Carolina but upon what Scheme is unknown to the Trustees; They suppose You will see him, but what he could propose to himself by his late Conduct is not easily to be Accoted. for. And tho' his Behaviour has been so very extraordinary and tended much towards the Destruction of the Colony; Yet the Trustees in great Confidence of You are well satisfied of the Truth of the Accots. they receive from You without the least Suspicion to the Contrary. And they hope That from what has been done; and the use of Your Candid and convincing Reasons to the Inhabitants the People will unite together and pursue Your Instructions under the authority you have of advising Assisting and helping them; and that their wants and the Trustees directions for Supplying them may regularly be known and answered thro' this Channel of Power. You are by this New Constitution invested with in Order to strengthen Your hands, and promote the Peoples immediate Welfare and Happiness by depending on Your due Execution of those Orders given or that may be given for that purpose.

As your Journal from 4 Octr. 1740 to 28 Novr. foll. both days inclusive is not come to hand, the Ship being given over for lost The Trustees desire You will send them a Duplicate of the said Journal, to Compleat the whole they have received.

You herewith receive the Daily Advertizers from April 27 to June 4, 1741. Mr. Wm. Hopton will send You a Chest for the Saltzburghers at Ebenezer.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Jones, June 6, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 30-31, demanding accounts of expenditures in Georgia and directing payment of bounty on corn to William Ewen. By the Charming Betty, Capt. Wedderburn.

Sir

Herewith You have a Copy of the Trustees Letter dated 27 April last, and they repeat the Difficultys they are under for want of the Accots. how their Estimated Expences of the Colony from Michas 1739 have been defrayed with their Sola Bills, which they directed should have been sent them monthly, And they expect not only to have the Accots. for the time past by the first Opportunity, but monthly Accots. for the future, that they may know how their Estimate has operated and to prevent any Deviations therefrom or Variations therein, but what they shall direct upon Experience making it Necessary.

The Trustees, have received a Letter from Wm. Ewen Complaining of Non Payment of the Bounty on 90 Bushels of Corn he raised as promissed by Genl. Oglethorpe & have directed the Payment of it, in their Letter to Mr. Stephens; That promise being then thought necessary.

Harman Verelst to Richard Wolters at Rotterdam, June 9, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 31, asking help when Salzburgers arrive in Rotterdam.

Sir,

The Trustees for Establishing the Colony of Georgia in America having received Advice That about 50 heads of Saltzburghers being 62 Souls in Number under the Care of Mr. Von Mullem [Mullern?] are embarked at Canstatt [Constance?] for Rotterdam in Order to come to England in their way to Ebenezer in Georgia and are expected to be at Rotterdam the 25th. instant Old Style being the 6th. of next month New Style.

Your favour therefore is desired to employ Mr. Furley or whom else You think proper; If too much trouble to Your self, to engage a Sloop to receive them on board at Rotterdam for England, without their landing there to save Charges, and to agree for their freight to London as reasonable as possible; — Instructing the Capt. of the Sloop who shall bring them from Rotterdam to send immediately to this Office near the House of Lords Westmr. to give me Notice of their Arrival in the Port of London where the Sloop shall happen to be at Anchor for Clearance.

That I may come to the Captain, and give the necessary Directions for landing them and their Baggage and pay their freight. And whoever Expence shall be incurred at Rotterdam on this Occasion shall be duly paid. A Line acknowledging the Receipt hereof and giving me Your Directions hereon will be very Acceptable.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, July 11, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 32, concerning receipt of mail and journal, instructions that all Trustee payments be made in sola bills, William Stephens, Jr. By the Lawrence, Capt. Thomas Crosthwaite; by the Charles, Capt. Henry Harramond.

Sir,

Your Letter dated the 4th. of April & Journal continued, the Trustees have received, and Your Journal is compleat except that part from October to November 1740 sent with the State of Georgia under the Seal of the Province, which never has arrived. The Ship that Mr. Colleton came by being given over as taken or foundered at Sea. Please therefore to send the Trustees a Duplicate of Your Journal for that time.

The Trustees hope very soon to be fixed in a Minister for Savannah, an acquaintance of the Young Man I have under trial to settle his hand Writing in order to go over to be Your Clerk. Tho I have only time to write this on the sudden Departure of this Ship, yet I must repeat the Trustees Directions That all Payments created by their Estimates must be defrayed in their Sola Bills, and People to supply themselves with what they want, where they please; The Trustees having no Store of their own, and nothing to be Issued in kind except the Shoes they sent to be Issued according to the Invoice at Prime Cost, as a Service to the People.

[P.S.] Your Son which you seemed desirous of coming over to

You has lately taken Orders.[65]

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, July 22, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 33, concerning silk and wine production. By the Charles, Capt. Harramond; by the Two Brothers, Capt. Beach.

Sir,

Your Letter of the 13 of May and Journal from 5th. April to 12th. May last was received the 20th. instant. It is great Pleasure to the Trustees to find the Encouragement on Silk Balls proves effectual, and that the Inhabitants are inclined to benefit themselves thereby. Bounties on Silk and Wine are for producing national Advantages, and therefore a very proper Application of Publick Money.

The Trustees desire you will send home the Silk as wound off, in small Parcels, by every Opportunity properly sorted, with an Accot. of the Quantity made, and how sent by each Ship; That they may have as much as possible returned to England, and as soon after the making it as may be; and that You would continue to send from time to time to England all that is made; to be disposed of here.

The Vines you received were from the Earl of Egmont and sent by that Opportunity freight free without any Bill of Lading.

Harman Verelst to John Fallowfield, July 22, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 33, concerning Patrick Mackay's sloop. By the Charles, Capt. Harramond; and by Capt. Beach.

Sir

The Trustees received your Letter dated the 8th. of May last concerning Mr. [Patrick] Mackay's Sloop. They much approve of Your Consulting Mr. [William] Stephens, on this Occasion and desire you may continue so to do on every Occasion. As soon as they can make a Number to do Business You will hear from them.

---

65. This was undoubtedly the eldest son William, who had been a lawyer but who took orders in the Church of England. E. Merton Coulter, ed., The Journal of William Stephens, 1741-1743 (Athens, 1958), xxviii.

Harman Verelst to Theophilus Hetherington[66] at St. Sebastian's, July 28, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 34, about payment of debts due in England.

Sir

After receiving Your Letter, dated 10 June last, I went to Mr. Dundass with Your Letter to him, and after several times calling and sending he gave me for answer, That the Certificate was indorsed by You, and transmitted him by his Correspondent Mr. Basket in So. Carolina and therefore he could not part with it without his Direction and that there was some expence attending the Applying to the Trustees about it.

I therefore to serve You in your Distress and to prevent any Delay in the Payment of what the Commissioners in Georgia have reported, to Your late Wifes former husband;[67] obtained the Trustees Order to Pay Mr. Geo. Fitzgerald & Co. the Sum of £23.11.6 1/2 the balance so reported pursuant to Your Letter, as the former demand made by Mr. Dundass was Rejected by the Trustees for being not due, and this last Demand made by You being the Sum really due from them.

Harman Verelst to John Wace, at Lord Harrington's[68] office at Hanover, Aug. 7, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 34-35, detailing troubles in passage of Salzburgers to Rotterdam.

Sir

The King's Pass granted in February last on the Application of the Trustees for Establishing the Colony of Georgia in America, To Hans Jacob Riemensperger and another Swiss for bringing down

---

66. Hetherington was a Georgia colonist 1733-1740. He was probably at the San Sebastian in Northern Spain, the Canary Islands, or Puerto Rico.

67. The wife's former husband was Roger Lacy. List of Early Settlers, 31.

68. Harrington was secretary of state for the Northern Department 1730-1742 and was evidently in Hanover with the King.

some Swiss & Germans to Rotterdam to be shipped for England in their Way to Georgia, being detained at Fravenfield [Frauenfeld?] by the Burgo Master Johann Henrich Hirtzell for Fees ordered to be paid by the said Riemensperger on his being discharged out of Custody after taken up under Pretence of the said Pass being fictitious. Which on Examination was found legal, and for which Fees a Receipt was denied.

This waits upon you to desire a Certified Copy of the said Pass to be sent to Mr. Richard Wolters, His Majestys Agent at Rotterdam, that he may satisfy the Governor of the Schingen Schantz to let these People pass thro to Holland in their Way to England; and Mr. Wolters or I will Satisfy you for it. I have wrote to him by this Post that I had desired this of You.

Harman Verelst to Richard Wolters at Rotterdam, Aug. 7, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 35-36, detailing troubles in passage of Saltzburgers to Rotterdam.

Sir

Your favour of the 2d. instant N. S. I recd., and the Parcel for Mr. [Johann Friedrich] Vigera is arrived, herewith you receive a Letter from him.

As to the small Bill of 2s/3d Sterling Capt. Norwood will pay it, whom I shall send for some Swiss and Germans who set out from Burfingen for Rotterdam the 4th. instant O. S. There are above 200d of them under the Care of Hans Jacob Riemensperger, who had the King of Great Britain's Pass and the Trustees Instructions concerning them, But was twice taken up as an Impostor at Araw in the County of Bern, and Fravenfield [Frauenfeld] in the County of Turgey [Thurgau]. But on the Magistrates Examination, the Pass being found legal, he was ordered to be discharged, paying his Fees; But Riemensperger not having Money, went to Burfingen by Stealth and applied by his Friends to the Burgo Master for his Pass and Instructions, offering to Pay the Fees demanded on a proper Receipt for the same. But such Receipt being denied, the Original Application for the said Pass and Instructions is herewith sent You, and a Copy of the Trustees Instructions. And I have wrote to Mr. [John] Wace of Lord Harrington's Office at Hanover to send You a Certified Copy of the King's Pass obtained in Febry. last, he having the Entry Books with him of so late a date, and that You will Pay for the same, or I shall on his Return to England. Which when You are

possessed of together with the Copy of the Trustees Instructions herewith sent, will I hope thro' your good Offices with the Magistrates be sufficient to the Govr. of the Schingen Schantz to let them pass thro' to Holland in their Way to England.

For which purpose a Line from You to meet Hans Jacob Riemensperger may prevent his being Stopt upon his coming down the Rhine.

Whatever expence attends this Affair, or providing them for their Voyage to England, Capt. Norwood will defray, and be advised and conducted by You. His Care and behaviour to the Saltzburghers recommended him to me for this 2d. Voyage.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Aug. 7, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 36-37, concerning silk production, account of sola bills issued, Christopher Orton, Thomas Bosomworth, more colonists to come soon. By the Two Brothers, Capt. Beach.

Sir

The Trustees observing in Your Journal of the 8th. of May last, That some of the Silk Balls weighed and received at a certain Value at Savannah were the Product of the Inhabitants at Purysburgh [S.C.]. They cannot conceive any reason to be given for it, on the Contrary, It is a Misapplication of their Money to give Encouragements for raising Silk in South Carolina, which is only appropriated for raising Silk in Georgia; And therefore You are directed to put an entire Stop to it, and receive no more Silk Balls from Purysburgh, or any other part of So. Carolina.

As You are the Chief Person intrusted with the Issuing the Trustees Sola Bills and defraying the Estimated Expences in Georgia, You certainly must keep a regular Cash Book Dr. & Cr. by charging Your Self with all Sola bills or Monies received from or on Accot. of the Trustees, at the respective times of receiving the same, and by taking Credit for all Payments made, to whom made, for what Services, And in what Sums, with the respective times of each Payment. The Trustees therefore desire you will send them an exact Copy of Your said Cash Book, and continue to do the same every month by the first Opportunity after the month expires, and as often as you write to the Trustees. And to send them a Duplicate of the whole Cash Book once a Year Ending the said Year at Lady Day, which will reasonably be expected to arrive in England before the 9th. of June following, which is the day of the Determination of the Trustees Annual Accot. Whereby they will be enabled to give

the Publick a particular Accot. of the Application in Georgia of the Sums in their Sola Bills sent for defraying the necessary Expences of the Colony, and be satisfied themselves that no Misapplication thereof has been made, which they always have strictly forbid.

The Revd. Mr. [Christopher] Orton is appointed Minister at Savannah and will receive Priests orders very soon. He is to come over with one Mr. [Thomas] Bosomworth a Young Gentleman of his Acquaintance, who goes to be Clerk to You; and the beginning of next month, they with 63 Saltzburghers & 45 Highlanders will sail for Georgia, as also a Number of Swiss and Germans.

Harman Verelst to Richard Wolters, Aug. 14, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 38, requesting unmolested passage for Georgia settlers through Holland.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia in America having obtained the Kings Pass counter signed by Lord Harrington on their Application for Hans Jacob Riemensperger to bring down a Number of Swiss & Germans to Rotterdam to embark for England And I having Wrote to Mr. [John] Wace to send You a Certified Copy of it as noted in my Letter of the 7th. instant. I have further to add whether on Your Application to Mr. [Robert] Trevor at the Hague he wod not obtain the States Generals Directions thereupon, for these People to Pass unmolessted; which the Trustees desire You would apply for, that no new Difficulties may arise to any of those Persons which the said Hans Jacob Riemensperger shall bring with him.

Harman Verelst to James Lewis Camuse, Sept. 16, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 38-39, concerning his accounts, salary, and claims against the Trustees. By the Loyal Judith, Capt. John Lemon; by the Europa, Capt. Wadham.

Sir

The Trustees received Your Letter dated the 12th. June last,[69] acquainting them of Your having received Satisfaction for the

---

69. This letter is in Egmont Papers, Vol. 14206, pp. 12-21.

£ 78.16.8 Sterling the Balance of Your Accot. to Michas 1739. But as to Your Objections and demands stated by You to amount to £ 71.5.3 more, the Trustees have referred them to the President and Assistants at Savannah lately appointed to examine into them and Report the same giving them at the same time Instructions to reason with You thereupon, and to propose some reasonable Adjustment for the Whole to be Submitted to the Trustees for their Approbation.

As to the Salary you formerly had the Trustees were not apprized of what Agreements had been made with You; they therefore could not propose any Additions to them, but only an Allowance in lieu of what you before had, with a Discretional application of a further estimated Sum for encouraging the Silk Manufacture as should become necessary. And as the Trustees keep no Store now, but pay all in ready Money; They desire You will attend the President and Assistants who are Mr. Stephens the Presidt., Mr. Henry Parker, Mr. Thomas Jones, Mr. John Fallowfield and Mr. Saml. Marcer the Assistants; and lay before them the Charge of Your Family and what will be a reasonable allowance to defray that in the whole, and encourage your going on with the Silk Manufacture, and instructing others to know the right Method of Proceeding therein; That they may report the same to the Trustees for their Consideration, And they are Instructed in the mean time to let you have necessary Supplies of Money upon Accot. until this matter is fully settled. For the Trustees will not suffer People to draw Bills on them, as they send their Sola Bills over for Payment pursuant to their Directions, which being under the care of the President and Assistants. You have no reason to doubt, but the Trustees Directions relating to You and every one else, will be duly complied with.

And that the President and Assistants may be fully acquainted with Your whole case, The Trustees have sent them a Copy of Your Letter and all Your Cravings.

Harman Verelst to William Ewen, Sept. 16, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 39-40, concerning his accounts and claims against the Trustees. By the Loyal Judith, Capt. Lemon; by the Europa, Capt. Wadham.

Sir

The Trustees recd. Your Letter without any date and Your Accot. Current drawn out by Your Self and sworn to the 7th. March last.

As to the Months Service you State to be unpaid for, Mr.

[Thomas] Causton can Certify that to Mr. [William] Stephens. The Service in taking an Inventory of the Stores you say Mr. [Thomas] Jones allows to be right. But with respect to £6.2.6 apeice for 3 Servants delivered to Mr. Jones to be employed in the Trustees Service it does not appear how they became Yours or that You ever paid any thing for them; if you did pay for them, their is a Claim as far as is in proportion to the remainder of their time, but if You did not Pay for them, I dont know any Demand you have on the Trustees for releasing you from the Charge of Maintaining them since you represent them to be of no Service to You. And as to the Article of £9 for Bounty on Corn, the Trustees in their Letter to Mr. Stephens of the 6th. June last ordered it to be paid.

The Ballance therefore after deducting any Allowance for the three Servants will be only £8.8.6 due to You instead of £26.16.0 but the Trustees have sent Copies of your Accots. and have referred the whole to the President and Assistants of Savannah lately appointed to report to them if any reason appears for more to be paid You than the said £8.8.6 and if none to pay You the same upon being satisfied of the Services performed and quantity of Corn raised; and if there should any reason appear for an Allowance for the Servants to State the same to the Trustees, and let You have the £8.8.6 in the meantime.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Sept. 17, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 40-45, concerning sola bills, expenses and land for new colonists, method of paying Trustee bills in Georgia, Georgia-South Carolina Indian trade regulations, John F. Vigera brings Salzburgers to Georgia, Christopher Orton and Thomas Bosomworth coming to Georgia, supplies for William Stephens, official salaries, silk production, and law books sent. By the Loyal Judith, Capt. John Lemon; by the Europa, Capt. Wadham.

Sir,

The last Sola Bills the Trustees sent You for defraying the estimated Expences of the Colony from Lady Day 1741 were £1,000 Value by the Ship Mercy Captain Wright who sailed in April last. They now send You £3000 Value more for the said Expences and for the extraordinary Expence of subsisting the Highlanders for one Year and the Saltzburghers for six months who come over by this Ship the Loyal Judith Captain Lemon whose Names and Charges are herewith sent You to regulate Yourself by; And an Accot of Money

to be paid a Number of Swiss and Germans who will sail next Week for Georgia on board the Ship Europa Captn. Wadham will be sent with them. These Bills are in a Box directed to You consisting of 18 Books whereof 15 Of one Pound Bills No. 6,051 to 7,550, two Books of five pounds Bills No. 1,041 to 1,240 and one Book of Ten Pounds Bills No. 347 to 396. Which Box being under your Care, and the Bills now being issuable by Order of You the President and the other Assistants of the County of Savannah pursuant to the following Clause of Instructions vizt. "No Publick Money whatever shall be issued or otherwise disposed of than by Warrant under the hand and Seal of the President, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Assistants in Council Assembled or the Major part, and the President to send monthly Accompts of such Issues, and for what particular Services."

The Trustees have Confidence in your seeing that Clause duly executed That no Misapplication of their Sola Bills may hereafter ever be made nor no Expences defrayed in any other manner than by Payment of their Sola Bills as issued by Order of You and the Assistants for the Services Ordered. And that the Accots. therefore may be regularly kept by You Dr & Cr and Copies of them sent to the Trustees every month That they may see how their Expences have been defrayed and their Sola Bills applied. For the Trustees again repeat That all their Expences or Allowances must be paid in their Sola Bills, That the Persons to whom they are paid may furnish themselves with such Provisions or Necessaries as they may want, without being obliged to receive any thing in kind, as its alledged they have been; since the Trustees Orders for paying everything in Money, Which is directly contrary to the Trustees Orders, and what You are positively Instructed to put an entire Stop to.

The Trustees having had a Conference with Mr. [James] Glen[70] the Govr. of South Carolina now going over for putting in Execution, the King's Instruction for settling the Trade with the Indians on such a Footing as may be for the mutual Benefit and Satisfaction of South Carolina and Georgia. They have herewith sent You Copies of the said Instruction as sent to the Trustees and the late Govr. [Samuel] Horsey (the present Govrs. being to the same Purport) And the Plan herewith sent You is proposed to bring about this desired Effect.

The Governor has promised the Trustees to send You the Draught of the Act he shall recommend to the Council and Assembly to prepare pursuant to the said Instruction before it is passed. That

---

70. James Glen was governor of South Carolina 1743-1756.

if You have any Objections to it, you may State the same to him; and You are to send the Trustees a Copy thereof, and of what shall occur to Your thoughts upon it, for their Perusal. By reason the Govr. will not pass it before the Trustees have considered it, in order to their preparing an Act for the Kings Approbation here, that the Acts may be alike in each Province. You are to send a Copy of the Draught of the said Act and Your Observations on it also to General Oglethorpe, That he may acquaint the Trustees with his thoughts of it.

And as the King's Service requires him to remain in the southern part of Georgia, The Trustees have appointed You a Commissioner as well as him for licensing the Traders with the Indians and regulating that Trade, and your Commission is in the Box with the Sola Bills. The Trustees desire you will employ a proper Person to Officiate as Secretary for the Indian Affairs, and they will at Your Request appoint him to that Office, there having been none appointed since Mr. [John] Clarke who died.

The Trustees in their Letter of the 24th. of April last directed You to look for and set out a convenient Tract of good Land in the Neighbourhood of Ebenezer for fifty Lots of fifty Acres each in Order that the Saltzburghers by this Ship, and the Swiss and Germans who sail next week on board the Europa, may have Land ready for them against their Arrival; and That on Your describing the same and the Boundaries a proper Grant thereof whould be made out here.

The Swiss & Germans have hopes of an Allowance to be made them from England for maintaining a Minister of their own; in Order to encourage more of their Countrymen to join them, as well as their Countrymen who are settled at Saxe Gotha in South Carolina, by another Allowance for a Minister there also, and as they are free People and work for themselves on their own Land; The Trustees hope better things from them than from the Palatines who were in Servitude.

The Highlanders are to be sent up to Darien to the Remains of their Countrymen, and Mr. [John A.] Terry who comes over Recorder of Frederica will take the Care of conducting them there. The Trustees have ordered That his Salary of £20 a Year should commence from Lady Day last.

Mr. [John F.] Vigera conducts the Saltzburghers to Ebenezer, and will be a proper Person to pay them their Subsistance Money. You are to pay him on his Arrival Twenty five Pounds Sterling in Consideration of his Care of the Saltzburghers; and if he likes to settle with the Saltzburghers he is to have equal Benefits with them.

You will find him a deserving Man and the Trustees would willingly have him remain among the Saltzburghers. But the £25. is either to defray the Charge of his Return to England, or to enable him to get Assistance in the Cultivation of his Land if he stays.

The Reverend Mr. [Christopher] Orton comes over Missionary for Savannah, the Trustees have had a very good Character of him, and recommend him to Your Protection and Advice; he being but about 24 Years old and ordained Priest but on Sunday last, his Salary is to be paid him quarterly, and the estimated Allowance for the Subsistance of a Servant for him is to be paid him in such manner as You and he find best and most usefull to him.

With him Mr. Thomas Bosomworth a Young Man of good Character and behaviour and well educated comes over to be your Clerk; he is an intimate Acquaintance of Mr. Orton's, and though his hand is not perfectly Clerklike, his Application and desire to please may soon settle it, and he become usefull to You.

In a Case directed to Yourself the Trustees have sent You 4 Reams of Post Paper, 1 Ream of Demy, 2 Reams of Fools Cap, 2 Reams of Pott, 1500d. of Pens and 3 pds. of Wax and there is a Parcel in the same Case directed for Mr. [Thomas] Eyre which You are desired to forward to him. And in this Case there is a Letter to You and the Key of a Chest directed to You, and sent to the Office, which Chest also comes by this Ship.

The Trustees being still unable to make a proper Estimate for the real Occasions of the Province, for want of the Accots. of the manner wherein the Expences of Georgia have been defrayd from Michas 1739 for their Perusal and Consideration have postponed the settling such Estimate until they receive the said Accompts. But having appointed the following Allowances to Yourself as President (over and above Your Salary as Secretary) And to the 2d and 3d Bailiffs of Savannah for acting as Assistants (the first Bailiff having already £10 a Year Salary more than the others) to Mr. Samuel Marcer the 4th Assistant, and to the Recorder of Savannah for acting as Clerk to the President and Assistants. The Trustees direct the said Allowances to be paid quarterly vizt.

To Yourself as President of the County of Savannah . . £ 80 a year
To the second Bailiff of Savannah for acting as Assistant (over and above his Allowance as 2d. Bailiff . . . . 10 a year
To the third Bailiff of Savannah Do . . . . . 10 a year
To Mr. Samuel Mercer the 4th Assistant. . . . . 20 a year
And to the Recorder of Savannah for acting as Clerk to the President and Assistants (over and above his Allowance as Recorder. . . . . 5 a year
£ 125 a year.

And they have also order'd that Mr. Terry the Recorder of Frederica should have £12:3:4 paid him yearly for the Subsistance of a Servant to commence from Lady Day last.

William Ewen and James Lewis Camus having severally wrote to the Trustees and sent over Accts. and Claims made by them, herewith You receive Copies of them, and of the Answers sent to them by the Trustees, whereby you will be able to pursue the Trustees Pleasure therein. And as in Your Journal You take Notice That 300 Coucons or Silk Balls go to a pound Weight and whereon four Shillings Bounty is paid, it is Computed That each pound of Silk Balls will Produce only one ounce and 3/8ths. of An Ounce of Silk which for 16 1/2 Ounces of Silk the Produce of 12 pounds of Coucons amounts to £2.8.0 Sterling Bounty; which is above twice as much as the Silk will fetch here on Sale. The Trustees therefore desire You will weigh a Pound of Couquons and let them be wound off, and then weigh the Silk they produce to make the Experiments and let the Trustees know the real quantity of Silk produced from a Pound of Couquons for which this Bounty has been paid. And they repeat to You that no Silk Balls from Purysburgh or any Part of South Carolina be received in Georgia to be intitled to any Price or Bounty, for that is a Misapplication of the Trustees Money and cannot be justified.

Mr. Terry having Occasion for some Money for Necessarys on his Departure, the Trustees have advanced him £10 for half a Years Salary to Michas next.

You have an Invoice and Bill of Lading sent You herewith of what the Trustees have shipped and the uses They are to be put to among which is a Box of Law Books.

A List of the Highlanders Shipped on board the Loyal Judith Captn. John Lemon and an Accot. of the Money Payable to them in Georgia for one Year after their Arrival in Lieu of all other expences for Provisions & Necessaries. C.O. 5/668, pp. 45-46.

Males 12 Years & upwards 8d. a day	Females 12 Years & upwards 6d a day	Children 6 Years & upwards 4d a day	Persons Heads	
1	3	2		John Cogach a Labourer and Cowherd Aged 33 & Anna Mackay

			his Wife Aged 30 his two sons William Aged 11 and Angus Aged 7 and his 2 Daughters Christian Aged 16 and Isabell aged 13. . .	6	5	
1	1	2	Normand MacDonald a Labourer Aged 32, Elizabeth Mackay his Wife Aged 29, John his Son Aged 6, and Katherine his Daughter aged 9	4	2	5/6
1	1	1	John MacDonald a Labourer & Hunter aged 32, Marion Cadiach his Wife Aged 29, his two Sons William Aged 4 & Donald aged 2, and his Daughter Elizabeth aged 6	5	3	
1	1	1	Donald Mackay a Labourer Aged 32, his Son James aged 8, and his Daughter Margaret aged 12. .	3	2	1/2
1			Donald Mackay a Labourer Aged 21	1	1	
1			George MacDonald a Labourer Aged 22.	1	1	
	1		Elizabeth Mackay a Single Woman aged 20.	1	1	
1	1		George Douglass a Labourer Aged 28, Margaret Munro his Wife Aged 29, and Isabell his Daughter Aged 2.	3	2	1/2
1	1		James Munro a Cowherd Aged 33 and Jannet MacLeod his Wife Aged 26	2	2	
1			John Grant a Labourer Aged 22. .	1	1	
1			William Robertson a Cowherd Aged 21.	1	1	

1			John MacLeod a fisherman Aged 35	1	1
1			George Mackay a Cowherd Aged 20	1	1
	1		Ann Murray a Single Woman Aged 18	1	1
	1		Margaret Gray a Single Woman Aged 24	1	1
	1	1	Christian Lossly a Widdow aged 30 and Katherine Mackay her Daugher Aged 6.	2	1 1/3
	1		Isabell Mackay a Single Woman Aged 18	1	1
1			Robert Sutherland a Labourer Aged 21	1	1
1			William Mackay a Cowherd Aged 21	1	1
1			Angus Mackay a Taylor aged 21 .	1	1
	1		Marrian Mackay a Single Woman aged 16	1	1
1			John Campbell a Wood Cutter Aged 24	1	1
	1		Ann Cotton a Single Woman aged 23	1	1
	1		Mary Jolliffe Do . . . aged 22.	1	1
	1		Do . . . aged . .	1	1
16	17	7		43	37

Which 16 at 8d a day &c for 365 days amounts to	£194.13.4
17 at 6d a day for the same time amounts to	155. 2.6
7 at 4d a day for the same time Amounts to	42.11.8
	£392. 7.6

But the 3 Children Under Six Years old are to be maintained Out of their Parents Allowance.

A List of the Saltzburghers Shipped on board the Loyal Judith Captain John Lemon And an Accot. of the Money payable to them in Georgia for 183 Days after their Arrival in lieu of all other Expences for Provisions and Necessaries. C.O. 5/668, pp. 47-48.

Males 12 Years & upwards 8d a day	Females 12 Years & upwards 6d a day	Children 6 Years & upwards 4d a day		Persons	Heads
1	1		Andreas Piltz a Carpenter Aged 36 and Sibilla his Wife Aged 27	2	2
1	1		Casper Graninell a Brewer Aged 36 and Anna Catharinia his Wife aged 23	2	2
1	1		Martin Lachner a Farmer aged 29 and Catharinia Barbara his Wife aged 22	2	2
1	2	3	George Eigel a Farmer aged 40, Ursula his Wife aged 41, his four Sons Lorentz Ludewig aged 11, Johann Lorentz aged 6,		

			Johann Frantz Aged 4, & Samuel Aged 1 1/2, And his two Daughters Anna Theresia Aged 13, and Anna Maria aged 8	8	4 2/3
1	1		Balthasar Bacher a Carpenter aged 31, and Anna Maria his Wife aged 32.	2	2
1	1		Michael Haberer a Bricklayer and Farmer aged 27, and Anna Barbara his Wife big with Child aged 40	2	2
1	2	2	Bernhard Klocker a farmer aged 38, Elizabeth his Wife aged 43, his two Sons Sebastian aged 4 1/2 and Paul aged 1/2 a Year, his Daugher in Law Wald Burga Grill aged 18, and his 2 Daughters Gertruda aged 9 and Eva aged 7.	7	4 1/3
1	1		Siemon Riesera a Farmer aged 56 & Magdalena his Wife aged 36. . .	2	2
1	1		Conrad Kienlen Understands Vines aged 42, Maria his Wife aged 34 and Johannes his Son aged 1 1/2 .	3	2
2	1		Johann Ladwig Meyer a Surgeon aged 26, and Elizabeth Mulocin his Wife Aged 40, and John George Meyer his Brother a Glover aged 21.	3	3
1	2		Mathaus Backer a farmer aged 55, Christina his Wife aged 48, & Maria Meyerin a Widow his Daughter aged 23	3	3
1	1		Peter Kohleissen a Shoemaker aged 40 and Maria his Wife aged 49.	2	2

1	1		George Klamer a Farmer aged 37, and Gertrauda his Wife aged 38	2	2	
1	1		Johannes Maurer a Carpenter Aged 26 and Maria his Wife aged 26	2	2	
1	1		David Eysperger a Miller aged 24 and Anna Maria his Wife aged 30	2	2	
1	1		Johannes Scheffler a Stocking Weaver aged 27, and Catharina his Wife aged 26.	2	2	
1	1	1	Johannes Scherausa weaver and husbandman Aged 35, and Maria Helena his Wife aged 44 and Johannes his Son aged 6	3	2	1/3
1	1	1	Johannes George Kocher a Weaver aged 40 Appolonia his Wife aged 44 & George his Son Aged 9. . .	3	2	1/2
2	1	1	Veit Lechner a Locksmith aged 28, Magdalena his Wife aged 48, his Son Ruprecht Schrimpf a Lock Smith aged 19, and his Daughter Elizabeth aged 10. . .	4	3	1/2
	1		Magdalena Ronerin a Single Woman aged 29	1	1	
	1		Appollonia Koederin Do . aged 32	1	1	
	1		Christina Heusslurin Do . aged 20	1	1	
	1		Barbara Brickelin Do . aged 22	1	1	
	1		Barbara Steinbacker Do . aged 22	1	1	
1		And	Mr. John Frederick Vigera their Conductor aged 35	1	1	

22	27	8	62 53 1/3

Which 22 at 8d a day for 183 days amounts to . .£ 134. 4. 0
27 at 6d a day for the same time amounts to.123.10. 6
8 at 4d a day for the same time amounts to. 24. 8. 0

£ 282. 2. 6

And the 5 Children under six years old are to be maintained out of their Parents Allowance.

Royal Instructions to the Georgia Trustees and the Governor of South Carolina directing both to cooperate in the Indian Trade. Court at Kensington, July 21, 1738, C.O. 5/668, pp. 49-50.

George R. Instructions To Our Right Trusty and Wellbeloved the Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia in America, Given at Our Court at Kensington the Twenty first day of July 1738 in the Twelfth Year of Our Reign.

Whereas several Disputes have arisen between the two Provinces of South Carolina and Georgia in relation to the Trade carried on by the said two Provinces with the Indians, We have taken the same into Our Royal Consideration and do recommend to You to prepare a proper Act or Ordinance for settling that Trade on such a footing as may be for the Mutual Benefit and Satisfaction of both the said Provinces. We have at the same time Given an Instruction to Our Trusty and Wellbeloved Samuel Horsey Esqr. Our Governor and Lieutenant General of South Carolina, to recommend to the Council and Assembly there to pass a Law for the like purpose in that Province; And in the mean time it is Our Will and Pleasure that You direct Your Commissioner in Georgia to grant Licences to all Persons who shall apply for the same, and bring Certificates from the Governor and Council of South Carolina that they are proper to be Licenced to trade with the Indians, such Persons giving reasonable Security to demean themselves well toward the Indians in Amity With the Crown of Great Britain, and that You and Your Commissioner and all others concerned do forbear as it is alledged they have hitherto done to Levy the Sum of Five pounds or any part thereof

upon any of the Carolina Indian Traders by Virtue of an Act passed by You Intituled An Act for Maintaining Peace with the Indians.

G. R.

Whereas several Disputes have arisen between the two Provinces of South Carolina and Georgia in relation to the Trade carried on by the said two Provinces with the Indians. It is Our Will and Pleasure That You recommend it to the Council and Assembly to pass a proper Act or Acts for settling that Trade, on such a footing as may be for the mutual Benefit and satisfaction of both the said Provinces. We have at the same time given an Instruction to our Right Trusty and wellbeloved the Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia to pass a like Law for that Province and in the mean time "to direct their Commissioners in that Province to grant Licences to all Persons who shall apply for the same, and shall bring Certificates from the Governor of South Carolina that they are proper to be licenced to Trade with the Indians, such Persons giving reasonable Security to demean themselves well towards the Indians in Amity with the Crown of Great Britain" and likewise to forbear (as they hitherto alledge they have done) to levy the Sum of Five pounds or any part thereof, upon any of the Carolina Indian Traders, By Virtue of the Act passed by the Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia in America, Entituled An Act for Maintaining Peace with the Indians. To which Instruction We doubt not of their paying all due obedience.

G. R.

A Plan for settling the Trade with the Indians on such a Footing, as may be for the mutual Benefit and Satisfaction of South Carolina and Georgia. C.O. 5/668, pp. 50-51.

It is proposed to settle the Number of Traders every Year, necessary for supplying the Indians in both Provinces, and to regulate what Towns each Trader shall supply.

And That the Commissioner or Commissioners for South Carolina shall have the Right of Licensing one half of the said Number of Traders, and the Commissioner or Commissioners for Georgia shall have the Right of Licencing the other half of the said Number of Traders.

And in case the Names of Traders published in the Secretary's Office for Indian Affairs in either Province shall be short of the

Number the Commissioners have a Right to Licence, Ten days Notice shall be given to the other Province, whose Number of Traders published may exceed the Commissioners said Right of Licencing. That so many proper Persons may be recommended by Certificates from the Governor and Council of South Carolina or the Presidents and Assistants of Savannah or Frederica in Georgia, as the Case shall happen; to be Licensed by the Commissioners whose Number they have a Right to Licence shall that Year fall short of being published in the Secretary's Office for Indian Affairs in that Province. Such Persons giving reasonable Security to demean themselves well towards the Indians in Amity with the Crown of Great Britain.

And for the better bringing to Justice all Traders who shall misbehave, the Securitys shall be recoverable by Prosecution in either of the Provinces.

Invoice of Parcells shipped by the Trustees on board the Loyal Judith Captain Lemon according to the Bill of Lading signed by the said Captain. C.O. 5/668, pp. 51-53.

G x C Directed
A pair of Cullen Stones 2 feet 2 Inches Diameter for the Corn Mill at New Ebenezer.

1 Chest directed to William Stephens Esqr. sent to the Office to be forwarded to him.

1 Case directed the same containing 4 Reams of Post paper, 1 Ream of Demy, 2 Reams of Fools Cap, 2 Reams of Pott, 1 500d of Pens and 3 pounds of Wax for the use of the Colony in the Trustees Service, A Parcel directed for Mr. [Thomas] Eyre to be forwarded to him, and a Letter with the Key of the Chest directed to Mr. Stephens.

1 Box Do. containing the following Law Books vizt. 2 Woods Institutes and 2 Nelson's Justice the one of each for Frederica to be delivered to Mr. [John A.] Terry the Recorder, and the other one of each for Savannah. Hawkins Pleas of the Crown, Practising Attorney 2 Volumes, Bohuns Declarations &c. Plantation Laws, Every Man his own Lawyer, & Blackerby's Cases for the use of the Colony in General as Occasion shall require.

1 Box Do. containing £3,000 Value in Sola Bills whereof 15 Books of £1 each No. 6,051 to 7,550, 2 Books of £5 — ea No. 1,041 to 1,240 and one Book of £10 each No. 347 to 396, And a Commission appointing William Stephens Esqr. to Licence Traders with the Indians, and a Packet directed to the said Wm. Stephens.

1 Box directed to Captain [Albert] Desbrisay to be forwarded to Frederica contg. a Peruke & 1 Box directed to General Oglethorpe to be forwarded to him (wherein are the daily Advertizers for the use of the Colony from 6 June 1741 to 15 Septr. foll.)

For the Saltzburgh Passengers. Mark'd Saltzburghers

2 Grindstones Loose.
2 Parcels of Shovels containing 11 in each Parcel & 2 Casks and 1 Bundle containing 1 large Copper Sauce Pan & Cover and 8 lesser Copper Sauce Pans, a brass Skimmer & Ladle, 22 New England Axes, 22 Narrow Hoes, 22 Broad Hoes, 22 helved Hatchets, 2 Axle Trees & Winches, 4 Whip saws handled and Sharpt, 2 cross Cutt Saws, Do., 3 Hand Saws Do., 3 Tennant[71] Do., 3 Frame Do., 12 Pitt Saw Files, 6 three square Do., 3 Carpenters Hammers, 2 Gimblets, 3 Drawing Knives, 12 Augers sorted 4 3/4 Inch Do., 4 Inch Do., 2 Inch 1/4 Do., 2 Inch 1/2 Do., 3 pair of Pincers, 3 pair Compasses, 3 smoothing Planes fixt. 3 Jack Do., 3 Fore Do., 3 Long Do., 3 Joynter Do., 2 m̄ 20d Nails, 2 m̄ 10d Nails, 2 m̄ 8d Nails, 2 m̄ 6d Nails, 2 best brick Trowels, 2 Lath Hammers, 1 doz Nots Chalk line, 1 doz Do. double, 2 Line Roles & 11 prs. Iron Plate, And 1 Box of Medicines for the Surgeon from Saltzburgh.

For the Highland Passengers. Mark'd Highlanders.

2 Grindstones Loose.
1 Parcell containing 18 Shovells, & 1 Cask & 1 Bundle containing 18 New England Axes, 18 Narrow Hoes, 18 broad Hoes, 18 helved Hatchets, 2 Axale Trees & Winches, 2 Whip-Saws handled & sharpt, 1 cross Cutt Saw Do., 6 Pitt Saw Files, 3 three square Do., 3 Hand Saws, 3 Tennant Do., 3 Frame Do., 3 Carpenters Hammers, 12 Gimblets sorted, 3 Drawing Knives, 4 3/4 Inch Augers, 4 Inch Do., 2 Inch 1/4 Do. & 2 Inch 1/2 Do., 3 pair Pinchers, 3 pair Compasses, 2 smoothing Planes fixt, 2 Jack Do., 2 Fore Do., 2 Long Do., 2 Joynter Do., 1 m̄ 20d Nails, 1 m̄ 10d Nails, 1 m̄ 8d Nails & 1 m̄ 6d Nails.

G x C In 3 Chests. 75 Musquets 3 feet 10 Inches clean bored Barrels, Walnut Tree Stocks bridle Locks 3 square Bayonnets, brass Furniture

---

71. Apparently tenon, a type of saw.

& Swivels in List Cases, the Chest with Locks & Hinges to be used in the Voyage if Occasion. And when arrived Each Man Saltzburgher and each Man Highlander to have one and the Residue for use at Savannah.

In Chest No. 1. is fine Emmory 12 pds & 24 sheets of Sand Paper for cleaning the Muskets, with 200 Musquet Flints & some Cartridge Paper.

And In a wicker'd Bottle is 5 Gallons of Olive Oyl for the said Musquets.

In 6 Barrels 3 Cwt. of Bullets for the said Musquets.

And 8 half Barrels of F Gunpowder & 1/8 of a Barrel of H F Do. for Priming for Use in the Voyage for the said Musquets if occasion, and if not, or the Residue in case any used at Sea, to be delivered to William Stephens Esqr. for use at Savannah.

Refreshments for the Saltzburghers & Highlanders in the Voyage under the Care of Mr. John Terry.

5 Cwt. of Potatoes

30 Bushells of Carrotts.

& 48 Gallons of English Brandy in 4 Casks, to be used when the Beer is out and the Passengers have Water only by mixing a proper Proportion to each in the Water they drink & For Sprinkling between Decks to preserve the Health of the Passengers.

3 half Hhds. of Rape Eager with 3 Brushes to use it.

And for Use in the Voyage one Box of Medicines with Directions to use them under the Care of Mr. Terry.

And all the Bedsteads or Cradles & Bedding which the Passengers Use in the Voyage are to go on Shoare with them for their own use.

Harman Verelst to John Pye, Sept. 17, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 53, appointing him as a clerk to the president and assistants of Savannah. By the Loyal Judith, Capt. John Lemon; by the Europa, Capt. Wadham.

Sir,

The Trustees having appointed you Clerk to the President & Assistants for the County of Savannah, with a Sallery of Five Pounds a Year besides your Allowance as Recorder. They hope you will be

Diligent in attending the Duty of this Office, pursuant to the Instructions sent to Mr. [William] Stephens which he will Communicate to You.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Jones, Sept. 17, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 54, appointing him an assistant for Savannah and giving instructions thereon. By the Loyal Judith, Capt. John Lemon; by the Europa, Capt. Wadham.

Sir

The Trustees having appointed You one of the Assistants in the New Commission of President and Assistant for the County of Savannah with a Sallary of Ten pounds a Year, besides your Allowance as third Bailiff, They hope you will be diligent in attending the Duty of this Office, Pursuant to the Instructions sent to Mr. [William] Stephens, which he will Communicate to You. And particularly that the Trustees may have regular Accots. in what manner and for what Services agreeable to their Orders there Sola Bills are issued and that all their Allowances be paid in their Sola Bills and in no other manner whatsoever; That the Owners of them may be at Liberty to Subsist and Supply themselves therewith as they please, without being Obliged to receive any thing in kind, as has been Complained of; which is acting contrary to the Trustees Orders, and they recommend it to You to behave more mildly to the People than You have lately done and to advise and Consult with Mr. Stephens on all Occasions.

Harman Verelst to John Fallowfield, Sept. 17, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 54, appointing him an assistant for Savannah. By the Loyal Judith, Capt. John Lemon; by the Europa, Capt. Wadham.

Sir

The Trustees having appointed you one of the Assistants in the new Commission of President & Assistants for the County of Savannah with a Salary of Ten pounds p Year besides your Allowance as Second Bailiff they hope you will be Diligent in attending the Duty of this Office pursuant to the Instructions sent to Mr. [William] Stephens which he will communicate to You and the Trustees recommend Your Concurring and Consulting with Mr. Stephens

for whom they have a particular Regard.

Harman Verelst to Henry Parker, Sept. 17, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 55, appointing him an assistant for Savannah. By the Loyal Judith, Capt. John Lemon; by the Europa, Capt. Wadham.

Sir

The Trustees having appointed You one of the Assistants in the new Commission of President & Assistants for the County of Savannah & Your Salary of First Bailiff being £10 a year more than the other two. They could not make any addition on this Occasion, thinking the present Allowance sufficient; but desire You will give your attendance on this Occasion, pursuant to the Instructions sent to Mr. [William] Stephens which he will communicate to You.

Harman Verelst to Samuel Marcer, Sept. 17, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 55, appointing him an assistant for Savannah. By the Loyal Judity, Capt. Lemon; by the Europa, Capt. Wadham.

Sir.

The Trustees having appointed you the fourth Assistant in the New Commission of President & Assistants for the County of Savannah with a Salary of £20 a Year they hope you will be diligent in attending the Duty of that Office pursuant to the Instructions sent to Mr. [William] Stephens which he will communicate to You.

Harman Verelst to the Rev. John Martin Bolzius, Sept. 17, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 55-56, outlining aid to new Salzburger settlers. By the Loyal Judith, Capt. Lemon; by the Europa, Capt. Wadham.

Sir

The Trustees have sent over another Transport of Saltzburghers and have assisted them with everything they could, they have agreed to subsist them for Six months after their Arrival in Georgia by paying them in Money instead of Provisions or other Necessarys at the following Rates Vizt. each Male of 12 Years Old & upwards 8d, a day, each Female of 12 Years Old & upwards 6d a day and each Child

of 6 Years old & upwards & under 12 4d a day and those Children under 6 Years old are to be maintained out of their Parents Allowances.

The Trustees would have been glad to have continued the Provisions longer than 6 Months, for this new Transport; but their Expences have been so great That they must be referred to their Countrymen at Ebenezer to assist them further in case they should want it with their Surplus Provisions, until they shall be able to repay them.

Harman Verelst to James Oglethorpe, Sept. 18, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 56-58, concerning John Terry bringing Highlanders to Georgia, Georgia-South Carolina Indian trade acts, Swiss and German settlers coming, and expenditures for Savannah. By the Loyal Judith, Capt. John Lemon; by the Europa, Capt. Wadham.

Sir

The Trustees having appointed Mr. John Terry Recorder of Frederica in the room of Mr. Francis Moore, he comes over by the Ship Loyal Judith and takes Care of some Highlanders from Scotland to be settled at Darien with the Remainder of their Countrymen. Each Man of 21 Years old and upwards is to have a Fifty Acre Lot to hold in Tail General, their Working Tools are sent over with them, and the Trustees have allowed the Males of 12 Years old & upwards 8d. a day, the Females of 12 Years old and upwards 6d a day, and the Children of 6 Years old and under 12 4d. a day for one Year after their Arrival for their Assistance in lieu of Provisions and every thing else, and the Children under 6 Years old are to be maintained out of their Parents Allowances. Captain Mackay was consulted on this Occasion and assisted in sending them from Scotland.

Mr. [James] Glen the Governor of South Carolina being on his Departure on board the Rye Man of War, who convoys this Ship; The Trustees had a Conference lately with him concerning his Instruction, the Purport of the late Govr. Horsey's, to recommend it to the Council and Assembly of South Carolina to prepare a proper Act for Settling the Trade with the Indians on such a Footing as may be for the mutual benefit & Satisfaction of South Carolina & Georgia; And the Governor has promised the Trustees to send Mr. [William] Stephens a Draft of the said Act before it is passed, that he may make his Observations on it, and state any Objections which may arise to him; whom the Trustees have instructed to send You a Copy of it,

and of his Observations and Objections, if any. As well as to send another to the Trustees. For the Govr. will not pass it, before the Trustees have considered it in England. And they will be much obliged to You for Your Thoughts, after having perused the same. That they may prepare an Act for the King's Approbation here, pursuant to His Majesty's Instruction to the Trustees, and that the Acts may be alike in each Province. And herewith You have Copies of the King's Instructions on this Occasion, as well as a Sketch of a Plan proposed to bring about this desired Effect.

And as the King's Service requires Your Residence in the Southern part of Georgia; The Trustees have thought it necessary to add Mr. [William] Stephens to be another Commissioner besides You for licensing the Traders with the Indians and regulating that Trade.

The Trustees have sent over Sola Bills for the Subsistance of the Highlanders and another Transport of Saltzburghers; And for Payment of 50s a peice to Swiss & Germans of 14 Years old and upwards, and 25s to Do under that Age and above 6 Years old who are coming over in the Ship Europa Captn. Wadham, to Sail next Week. They propose to Settle near the Saltzburghers, and have hopes of an Allowance from England for maintaining a Minister among them there, and another among their Countrymen at Saxe Gotha in South Carolina; in order to encourage more of their Countrymen to join them. The above Sums were all the Assistance they desired after being landed, they are to labour for themselves, and go free without any Servitude.

The said Sola Bills are not only for the above Services, but for the other Expences of the Colony under the Care of the President and Assistants of the County of Savannah; and are not to be issued or otherwise disposed of but by Warrant under the Hand and Seal of the President, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Assistants in Council assembled, or the Major part. And the President is directed to send monthly Accots. of such Issues and for what particular Services; The Trustees having had no Accompt in what manner their Sola Bills have been applied for the estimated Services of the Colony, which commenced at Michaelmas 1739 Notwithstanding their repeated Directions to Mr. [William] Stephens and Mr. [Thomas] Jones to send the Accompts thereof from time to time.

The Trustees hope You have recovered Your Illness which hung so long about you, and shall be glad to hear of Your Health and Preservation.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Oct. 3, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 58-63, concerning receipt of letters, journals and accounts, Swiss and German colonists, and Thomas Louch to check the captain's behaviour. By the Europa, Capt. John Wadham.

Sir.

Yesterday the Trustees received your Letters Dated 24 June & 13th. July last with Your Journal from the 14th. May preceeding as also the Accots. they wanted and the other Papers by Capt. Thomson; They will be laid before the Committee of Correspondence on Monday next.

By this Ship the Europa Captn. Wadham 172 Swiss & Germans come over as mentioned in the Trustees last letter, whereof 9 pay their own Passage and herewith you receive an Accot. of their Names Sexes & Ages together with what is to be paid them in Georgia; in lieu of all other assistance, they go as free People to work for themselves on their own Land, and they have hopes of an Allowance to be made from England for maintaining a Minister of their own in order to encourage more of their Countrymen to join them in Georgia and also of Joining their Countrymen at Saxe Gotha in South Carolina by another allowance for a Minister there also. Mr. [Friedrich Michael] Zeigenhagen the King's German Chaplain here gave them an Admonition before they went on board, & I have wrote to Mr. [John Martin] Bolzius, that until they have a Minister, he and Mr. [Israel] Gronau would do them all good Offices.

You have an Invoice and Bill of Lading sent You herewith of What the Trustees have shipped and the uses they are to be put to.

Mr. Thomas Louch comes over a Passenger at the Trustees Expence to be a Checque upon the Captains Behaviour to these People in their Voyage; he goes to settle at Frederica being recommended to General Oglethorpe.

A List of the Passengers on board the Europa Captain John Wadham for Georgia.

Cash to be paid each Family or single Person on their arrival in Georgia at

£	S	50s ea. Sterling	25s ea. Money		Persons	Heads
12.	10	4	2	Hans Henry Gebherd a		

			Cooper & Millwright aged 45 Catharina his Wife aged 30, his Son Samuel aged 22 and his 4 Daughters Susanna aged 20, Magdalen aged 10, Anna aged 6, & Anna Maria aged 5 months	7	5
8.15	2	3	Hans Jacob Kuntz a School-master aged 40 Maria his Wife aged 40, his 3 Sons Hans Jacob aged 11, Erhar aged 8 and Hans Henry aged 3, and his Daughter Margaretta aged 12	6	3 1/2
12.10	3	4	Rudolfe Burgi a Woodman aged 50 Esther his Wife aged 50 his 2 Sons Rudolf aged 19 and Hans Kunrath aged 10, and his 3 Daughters Anna aged 13, Anna Margaretta aged 11, & Esther aged 6. .	7	5
8.15	2	3	Henry Vetterly a Farmer aged 40 Catharina his Wife aged 40 Hans Jacob his Son aged 11 and his 2 Daurs. Anna Magdalena aged 10 and Regula aged 6	5	3 1/2
6.5	2	1	Christopher Burgemeister a Silk Worker aged 32, Elizabeth his Wife aged 34 and his 3 Sons Martin aged 6 Christopher aged 4 & Hans Ullerich aged 1/2	5	3
6.5	2	1	Jacob Boltschauser a Carpenter aged 45, Ursula his Wife aged 45, and his 3 Sons Elias aged 6 Hans Jacob aged 5 & Henry aged 4	5	3 1/2
2.10	1		Adam Schneyder a Drummer aged 22	1	1
7.10	3		Henrick Schneyder a Labourer aged 30, Elizabeth his Wife aged 30 & Anna Barbara his Sister aged 29.	3	3

12.10	4	2	Hans Kunrath Kres a Labourer aged 45, Elizabeth his Wife aged 42, his 2 Sons Henrick aged 12 and Frederick aged 7, and his 2 Daughters Ferena aged 22, & Elizabeth aged 20.	6	5
8.15	2	3	Hans Stutz a Farmer and Vine dresser aged 40 Barbara his Wife aged 40 and his 5 Sons Michael aged 9, Hans Caspar aged 7, Hans Henrick aged 6, Hans Jacob aged 3 & Hans Ullerick aged 1.	7	3 1/2
7.10	2	2	Hans Martin Sigerist a Farmer aged 35, Anna his Wife aged 38 and his 4 Sons Johannes aged 12, Hans Martin aged 7, Hans Jacob aged 5, & Hans Kunrath aged 4	6	4
10.	2	4	Hans Jacob Wurth a Taylor aged 48, Catherina his Wife aged 33 and his 5 Daughters Salamena aged 12, Anna aged 11, Catherina aged 9, Elizabeth aged 6, and Susannah aged 1 1/2.	7	4
5.	2		Hans Adam Juker a Farmer aged 45, and Barbara his Wife aged 33.	2	2
5.	2		Hans Jacob Strubler a Rope Maker aged 22 & Elizabeth his Wife aged 26.	2	2
10.	2	4	Hans Kunreth Halter a Locksmith aged 38, Elizabeth his Wife aged 42, his 2 Sons Ullerick aged 10 & David aged 8, and his 3 Daughters Martha aged 11, Barbara aged 6, & Catharina aged 3 . . .	7	4
10.	4		Hans Kunrath Kuradi a Farmer		

			aged 42, Anna Barbara his Wife aged 40, and his 3 Sons Henrick aged 20, Adam aged 14, and Hans Kunrath aged 3. .	5	4
11.5	3	3	Nicolaus Haner a Shoemaker aged 36, Elizabeth his Wife aged 38, his 3 Sons Nicolaus aged 15, Johannes aged 11, and Joseph aged 4, and his 3 daughters Margaretta aged 9 Elizabeth aged 7 and Ferena aged 1	8	5
5.—	2		Leonard Rigler a Butcher aged 25 and Catharina his Wife aged 19.	2	2
5.—	2		Ezekiel Stoll a Smith aged 30 Anna Magdalena his Wife aged 28, and Jacob his Son aged 1 month.	3	2
8.15	2	3	Hans Jacob Woegley a Cooper aged 40, Rachel his Wife aged 40, Johannes his Son aged 11, and his 2 Daurs. Anna Barbara aged 18 & Anna Maria aged 10.	5	4
2.10	1		Hans Henrick Lichliage a Farmer aged 34, Anna his Wife aged 34, and his 2 daughters Anna aged 11, and Barbara aged 2 making 4 Persons and 2 1/2 Freights, whereof 1 1/2 Freight paid by himself & deducted from being a Charge to the Trust, wherefore only 50s is to be paid him in Georgia	4	2 1/2
15.—	4	4	Johannes Ullerick Hag a Smith aged 46, Anna Maria his Wife aged 46; his 4 Sons Johannes aged 20, Hans Jacob aged 13, Hans Ullerick aged 11 & Hans Michael aged 9 and his 3 daughters Barbara aged 18, Maria aged 16, and Ferena aged 6; making 9 Person and 7 Freights, whereof 1 Freight paid by himself		

			& deducted from being a Charge to the Trust; wherefore only £15 is to be paid him in Georgia.	9	7
5.—	1	2	Abraham Lang a Smith aged 46, Barbara his Wife aged 37, Hans Kunrath his Son aged 7, & Anna Maria his Daughter aged 11; making 4 Persons & 3 Freights; whereof 1 Freight paid by himself & deducted from being a Charge to the Trust wherefore only £5— is to be paid him in Georgia. . .	4	3
6.5	2	1	Josephus Wachter a Shoemaker aged 36, Susannah his Wife aged 32 & his 2 Daughters Elizabeth aged 6 and Susannah aged 3	4	2 1/2
2.10	1		George Joachim Lauchenauwer a Millwright aged 24. . . .	1	1
11.5	4	1	Hans Caspar Wurley a Weaver aged 45, Margaretta his Wife aged 40, his Son Hans Jacob aged 15, his 2 Daughters Elizabeth aged 20 & Margeretta aged 6 and his Cousin Maria Eirtsch Willer aged 21 making 6 Persons & 5 1/2 Freights whereof 1 Freight paid by himself & deducted from being a Charge to the Trust, wherefore only £11.5.0 is to be paid him in Georgia	6	5 1/2
2.10	1		Casper am Stein a Taylor aged 28 & Anna Maria his Wife aged 28, making 2 persons & 2 Freights whereof 1 Freight paid by himself & deducted from being a charge to the Trust, Wherefore only £2.10.0 is to be		

			paid him in Georgia.	2	2
6.5	2	1	Hans George Burckard a Farmer aged 18, Johannes his Brother aged 11, & Anna Maria his Siter aged 17.	3	2 1/2
3.15	0.	3	Adrian Burckard a Farmer aged 43, Catherina his Wife aged 38, his 2 Sons Adrian aged 12 & Hans Jacob aged 11, & Susannah his Daughter aged 7; making 5 Persons & 3 1/2 Freights, whereof 2 Freights paid by himself & deducted from being a Charge to the Trust, wherefore only £3.15.0 is to bepaid him in Georgia.	5	3 1/2
5.—	2		Hans Kunrath Halter a Bricklayer aged 44, Barbara his Wife aged 31 & his 2 Daughters Barbara aged 4 and Anna aged 2	4	2 1/2
5.—	2		Johannes Torgler a Farmer aged 27, Catherina his Wife aged 33 & Anna his Daughter aged 9 Months.	3	2
2.10	1		Anna Maria Calliser a Single Woman aged 22.	1	1
16.5	6	1	Hans Joachim Schad a Smith aged 50, Eva his Wife aged 47, his 2 Sons Solomon aged 18 & Hans Joachim aged 16, his Son in Law Hans George Stelle aged 22 & his 2 Daughters Anna aged 24 & Margaretta aged 12.	7	6 1/2
2.10	1		Jacob Danner a Tinker aged 35 & Barbara his Wife aged 25 making 2 Persons & 2 Freights, whereof 1 Freight paid by himself & deducted from being a Charge to the Trust, Wherefore only £2.10.0 is to be paid him in Georgia	2	2

6.5	2	1	Hans Ullerick Hag a Carpenter aged 33 Maria his wife aged 33 Hans Jacob his Son aged 5 & Catharina his Daughter aged 9. .	4	3
5.—	2		Hans Ullerick Beltz a Weaver aged 30, Margaretta his Wife aged 23, and Elizabeth his Daughter aged 2.	3	2
6.5	2	1	Hans Jacob Engely a Farmer aged 32, Anna his Wife aged 34, and his Son Jacob aged 7 . .	3	2 1/2
7.10.	2	2	Hans Ullerick Vogler a Glazier aged 38, Anna Maria his Wife aged 39, his 3 Sons Henrick aged 9, Hans Casper aged 3 1/2, and Hans Ullerick aged 2 & his Daughter Anna Magdalena aged 11.	6	3
2.10	1		Hans Casper Calliser one of the Conductors aged 24 a Ropemaker.	1	1
2.10	1		Hans Jacob Riemensperger the other Conductor aged 42.	1	1
£125.—	40	20		78	60

Whereout is to be deducted the following Freights paid by the Persons hereafter mentioned . . . . . Vizt, By

Hans Henry Lichliage. .	1 1/2	
Johannes Ullerick Hag .	1	
Abraham Lang.	1	
Hans Casper Wurley. . .	1	
Caspar am Stein	1	
Adrian Burckard	2	
And by Jacob Danner . .	1	8 1/2
		51 1/2

14.— is deducted out of the above mentioned £125— in Consideration of the Trustees having paid for 2 1/2 Freights more than they contracted for, to be born by such of the last mentioned 78 Persons; who have not

paid any part of their Freight as they shall agree among themselves; by a Condition settled with Hans Jacob Reimensperger; And which reduces the Money payable to them in Georgia to the Sum of £111.—.—. Reimensperger & Calliser's Freight being paid for by the Trust over & above the number agreed for; as being the Conductors.

£111.—	payable in Georgia to 78 Persons making 60 heads in the 2d List.
& 155.—	Do. to 94 Persons making 65 heads in the 1st List.
266.—	Total payable in Georgia on their Arrival to 172 Persons making 125 heads.

Invoice on Board the Europa Captain John Wadham for Georgia.

2 Casks containing 100d Bermillion belonging to Mr. [John Fred.] Vigera the Conductor of the 4th Transport of Saltzburghers
1 Case of Medicines &c belonging to the Saltzburghers at Ebenezer marked H.P.B.
1 Paper Parcel & 1 Bundle directed to Mr. Bolzius
And 1 Bundle directed to Mr. Thomas Hird at Frederica which are to be forwarded accordingly
And Shipped for the use in the Voyage under the Care of Mr. Thomas Louch a Passenger going to Frederica.
3 half hhds of Rape Eager to Sprinkle between Decks & 3 brushes to use it with.
4 Casks containing 48 Gall of English Brandy to mix with the Water when the Passengers allowance of Beer expires and
30 Bushells of Carrots for use on Beef Days.
As also a Box of Medicines for use in the Voyage.
And all the Platforms on board are to be delivered to the People on their Landing.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Oct. 5, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 63, giving conditions for Antonio Sallice in Georgia. By the Europa, Capt. Wadham.

Sir.

The Bearer Antonio Sallice with his Son & Daugher having been sent over to Georgia at their Request, & the Charge thereof being thirteen pounds and two Shillings Sterling; He is to work in the Trustees Garden at Savannah, to repay that Sum in Labour in such manner as You shall direct after which he has Liberty to become a Freeholder, to be intitled to such Assistance as Servants out of their time have.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Oct. 22, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 64, telling of money advanced to Nicholas Hanmer in England.

Sir

After the Accot. was settled of the Money Payable in Georgia to the Swiss and Germans on board the Europa Captain Wadham Nicholas Hanmer having Occasion for £1:14:6 to be laid out for himself and Family before the Ship sailed by Mr. Jacob Kirkman who took care of them while they staid in England; and the Trustees having paid Mr. Kirckman that Sum. Herewith you receive the said Nicholas Hanmers receipt delivered up to the Trustees to Enable You to deduct with his consent the said Sum in Georgia out of the Money Payable to him there, whose Name is enter'd Haner in the Muster on board.

Received of Mr. Jacob Kirckman the Sum of one pound seventeen Shillings and Sixpence, which I will allow in Georgia Witness my hand
[Illegible Signature]
To be deducted out of my Provisions £1:17:6

Harman Verelst to James Oglethorpe, Nov. 6, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 64-65, concerning Trustees' plan for Georgia, malcontents, land tenure and helps to colonists, need for ministers in Georgia, Captain Albert Desbrisay, and opinions of attorney general. By the London Packet, Capt. MacHugh; by the Heathcote, Capt. Barnes.

Sir

Your Letters to the Trustees dated 28 April, 6 May and 29th. June last were received the 28th. of September following and having been read; The Trustees hope with You that the Colony may yet succeed, notwithstanding the many Endeavours to undermine it. For as the Plan of the Trustees was intended to be only a support to the industrious Poor sent by them, such of those who remain may yet

find the Benefit. But the Misfortune has arose from a mixt Multitude coming from other Parts with Views for a hasty Gain of Wealth, by Methods which the Trustees never intended should be introduced; And that is the Reason why Clamours must continue, while the Trustees and these People have such different Ways of Thinking.

The Trustees have extended the Tenures of the Lands in Georgia to Estates in Tail General, and desire that the Inhabitants shall be fully Satisfied in their Property. They intend out of their next Supply to assist them with Servants, and if they are enabled to send also Women over for Wives, whose Husbands will ease the Trust of all further Charges, after their Passages are defrayed.

The Trustees have acquainted Mr. [Adam] Anderson about Mr. [John] MacLeod in Order to have another Minister at the Darien.[72] And they will as soon as possible send a Minister to Frederica in the room of Mr. [William] Norris. They have sent one lately to Savannah in the room of Mr. [George] Whitefield.

The Proceedings relating to Captain [Albert] Desbrisay having been laid before the Attorney General, herewith you have a true Copy of his Opinion thereupon.[73]

And the late Proceedings of the Grand Jury at Savannah having been very extraordinary; and the Claims of the Wild Cattle being necessary to be explained. The Attorney General has beeen consulted on both, and herewith you have Copies of the Cases and his Opinion.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Jones, Nov. 6, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 65-66, concerning German servants, Henry Bourquin v. Peter Mollier, grand jury proceedings, and Thomas Hawkins' claim. By the London Packet, Capt. MacHugh; by the Heathcote, Capt. Barnes.

Sir

---

72. William Stephens reported on June 2, 1741, that MacLeod had quit his place as minister at Darien. Trustee Adam Adamson was a member of the Society in Scotland for Promoting Christian Knowledge and a contact of the Trustees with that organization. No other Scots minster was sent to Darien in the colonial period. See CRG, IV, Supplement, 156; V, 589,600; and Reba Carolyn Strickland, Religion and the State in Georgia in the Eighteenth Century (New York, 1939), 70-71.

73. On Desbrisay's convinction for manslaughter see CRG, XXIII, 49-51.

Your Letters of the 1st. 3d. 8th. and 14th. of July last[74] were received the 28th. September last with the several Accounts attending them.

The Trustees are well pleased to find the German Servants become industrious, and they will gratify them in a proper Allotment of Land to encourage their joint Labour for themselves. And they approve of your taking the Yearly Allowance as Overseer of the Trust Servants.

The Trustees are surprized at the Proceedings of Henry Bourquin against Peter Mollier, which are so unjustifiable, by not receiving his Money in the Money of Georgia, when the Rice sold was sold in Georgia. And they will consider what is proper to be done therein, to prevent the like for the future.

As the late Proceedings of the Grand Jury at Savannah have been so extraordinary, and the Claims of the Wild Cattle being necessary to be explained; Cases have been laid before the Attorney General for his Opinion, and Copies of them and his Answers are sent to Mr. [William] Stephens, to whom You are referred for Perusal of them, and with whom the Trustees expect you always cooperate for the preserving the Peace of the Colony, and defraying the Expences thereof as directed without Variation in kind or Service; and continuing to send over the Accompts Dr. & Cr. whereby the Balance unapplied may always appear, and timely Supplies be sent over according to the Trustees Ability.

Your Observations on Mr. [Thomas] Hawkins's Claim of the appropriated Sum for the Sick &c at Frederica, are very just, And Letters will be sent to General Oglethorpe and him, relating to that Affair.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Nov. 6, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 66, concerning the Camuses and silk culture and grand jury proceedings. By the London Packet, Capt. Mac Hugh; by the Heathcote, Capt. Barnes.

Sir

The Trustees observing in your Journal of 16th. May last, That Mrs. [Jane Mary] Camus had Intentions of coming to England with

---

74. The letters of July 1 and 8 are in CRG, XXIII, 53-65; that of July 3 is in Egmont Papers, Vol. 14206, pp. 44-48; that of July 18 has not been located.

the Silk her Self for farther Encouragement from the Trustees. They desire you will put an entire Stop to her pursuing that Intention, by acquainting her; That it will be the only Method She could take to prevent any such Encouragement.

In the Trustees Letter to her Husband of 16 September last, he is referred to You and the Assistants for a reasonable Allowance for the Charge of his Family, encouraging the Silk Manufacture, and instructing others in the right Method of it, Of which Letter a Copy was also sent You.

The Trustees having got from Italy half a pound of Silk Worms Seed, the same is sent to your Care by this Ship in a Leaden Case for Coolness; And to be used for an Increase in the raising Silk in Georgia.

The late Proceedings of the Grand Jury at Savannah having been so extraordinary, and the Claims of the wild Cattle being necessary to be explained. The Cases herewith sent You have been laid before the Attorney General for his Opinion, which are copied with the Opinions and now transmitted for a future Guidance, and preserving the Peace of the Colony.

Harman Verelst to William Hopton, Nov. 9, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 67, concerning debt of John Hammerton. By the London Packet, Capt. MacHugh; by the Heathcote, Capt. Barnes.

Sir.

I had the favour of yours dated 22 July last of Captain [William] Thomson. I am sorry Mr. [John] Hammerton has paid no more than the £ 36.13.6 for the Trustees in their Letter to Mr. [William] Stephens of the 27 April last have ordered him to be sued for the Money he drew on Mr. [George] Saxby if not paid at the Receipt of their Letter. Therefore no further time must be given him without securing for what shall remain due.

The Packet herewith sent please to forward to Mr. Stephens, who is not only to defray what Charges you may be at on the Trustees Accot. but also to gratify You for your trouble & Care in their Affairs.

Harman Verelst to James Oglethorpe, Dec. 14, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 67-68, concerning Jacob Mathews and Indian behavior, expenses of Indian relations, expense and correspondence for Southern

part of Georgia, and execution of Trustee orders. By the Titchfield, Capt. Joseph Campbell; by the Lydia and Dorothy, Capt. William Gowan.

Sir

The Trustees having rec'd an Account of the late dangerous Behaviour of Captn. Jacob Matthews when at Savannah in August last, and of the Indians who daily flocked to him, who getting drunk with Rum used to roar and yell about the Streets as well at Nights as Days, to the Terrour Disturbance and Annoyance of the Inhabitants, and in a menacing Way demanding Provisions, and encouraged by Mr. Mathews to do so as if they had been denied; Which being a contrary Behaviour in the Indians to what they formerly were used; It is the evident Effect of such Disorders fomented by this Mathews, who has very much disturbed the Peace of Savannah, and at whose House Cabals have been carried on to set at nought the Magistracy and Government of the Place. And as this Mathews is now under your Command in the King's Service the Trustees desire your Authority and Influence to interpose with him and his Wife,[75] to restrain him from such dangerous Behaviour for the future, and them both from caballing with the Disturbers of the Peace of the Province; and that they may live in due Subjection to the Magistrates, and keep Peace and good Order with the Indians bordering on Savannah; As they have so great a Power over them.

The Trustees having allowed at Savannah a Sum not exceeding £100 for a Year's Charges of the Indians bordering on that Town as Occasion shall require it in each Year, exclusive of such Presents as the President and Assistants of Savannah shall find proper to be occasionally given them for preserving their Friendship and to be at Peace with them; They have instructed the said President and Assistants, That all Charges of other Indians coming to You on the King's Service are to be defrayed by their Conductors and placed to the King's Accot., and that if any such Charges have already been incurred, the same must be reimbursed, being an Expence not within the Civil Concerns of the Colony, and must not for the future be defrayed with the Trustees Cash in Advance, being appropriated for other Services.

The Trustees not having recd the Accots. of the Expences defrayed in the Southern Part of the Province according to their Estimate, as they have those of the Northern part; They have

---

[75]The former Mary Musgrove.

directed the President and Assistants of Savannah, that if on the Receipt of their Letter such Accots. are not transmitted to be examined and approved by them and forwarded to the Trust; That no more Bills should be sent to Frederica for that Service until the Accots. of the Application of the former shall be sent them. And they have directed them to appoint a Proper Person or Persons to intrust with defraying the Trustees estimated Expences in the Southern part, and regularly accompting for the same and corresponding with Mr. [William] Stephens who is to receive the £10 a year for that Service, which was heretofore allowed Mr. [Thomas] Hawkins to correspond with Mr. Stephens; That Allowance being taken from him, as that Service of his corresponding with Mr. Stephens being not desired any longer, of which he is made acquainted; And of the Determination the Common Council have come to upon all his Demands.

The Trustees will be very much obliged to you when any Occasion happens to give you an Opportunity of inforcing the Execution of their Orders; The Persons intrusted with them being required punctually to obey them. And they wish You all Success in the Execution of the Military Affairs of the Provinces You have the Care of.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Dec. 14, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 69-72, concerning expenditures for southern part of colony, accounting for sola bills, Jacob Mathews' inciting Indians, Trustee land grant to John Musgrove, no loan to Andrew Duchee, pay for Indian relations, James Dormer as pilot at Tybee, guard duty, John Fallowfield as naval officer, Mrs. Camuse and silk encouragement, Richard Kent, John Pye, John Brownfield, church at Savannah, new plantation near Savannah, claims of Daniel and Patrick Mackay, John Pye's claim, Thomas Jones' conduct approved, vines sent to Georgia, and Thomas Hawkins' claim. By the Titchfield, Capt. Joseph Campbell; by the Lydia and Dorothy, Capt. William Gowan.

Sir

On the 14th. of last month the Trustees rec'd your Letter dated the 6th. of August last with your Journal from 13th. July before. And on the 1st. instant they rec'd your Letter dated 21st. Septr. last with your Journal beginning 7th. August before.

The Trustees observe in the Accots. of the Expence of the Colony to Michas 1740, that they are only sent for the Northern Part, and an Imprest of £400 charged to Francis Moore towards

discharging the Establishment at Frederica, the Accot. of which should have been transmitted as also in what manner the whole Charges of the Southern Part agreable to the Trustees Estimate had been defrayed to the same time. Wherefore it is now in Charge to You as President, and to be notified by You to the Assistants of the County of Savannah, who by Warrant are authorized to deliver out for Issuing, such Sola Bills as Occasion shall require for defraying the Estimated Expences of the Colony; That in Case by the time this Letter reaches You, You have not the particular Accots. of the Charges of the Southern part of the Colony returned to you to your Satisfaction; That no more Bills be sent them until such Accots. are rec'd by You. And in Order that a proper Person or Persons may be appointed by the President and Assistants of Savannah to defray the Expences in the Southern Part, the £10 a Year which was allowed Mr. [Thomas] Hawkins the first Bailiff of Frederica for corresponding with You is taken from him (and of which he has Notice) and is to be applied by You to such Person or Persons as You and the said Assistants shall think proper to intrust with defraying the Expences in the Southern Part and regularly accompting for the same, and corresponding with You. And You are further instructed not to deliver any Sola Bills by Warrant for particular Services to be issued until an Accot. is returned You of the Application of the former Sola Bills delivered to be issued, that have not been so accoted for.

And in Case You and the other Issuers of Sola Bills have not in your future Accots. made out since Michas 1740 charged your Selves with all the Sola Bills, or any other Monies that may have come to your Hands on the Trustees Account; You are hereby instructed to do so from the beginning to the time of the Receipt of this Letter, and to take Credit for the Expences You have defrayed; Whereby the Balance remaining for the further Service of the Colony may appear; And You are to continue to do so by monthly Accots., always carrying on the former Balances; and making a Balance every month. By this Method the Accompts will be regularly kept up; and appear in a clear Light.

The Behaviour of Mr. Jacob Mathews gives the Trustees great Uneasiness, and they have wrote fully to the General on that Occasion; That He may use his Authority to restrain him from his audacious Behaviour towards the Magistrates, so dangerous to the Peace of Savannah. As to the Cession of Land to his Wife, late [John] Musgrove's Widow, the Trustees when Musgrove was in England granted him 500d. Acres of Land, but to be no Part of what the Indians had reserved to themselves; And therefore it is necessary to know how the said 500d. Acres were set out, or if ever taken up.

For it was always the Trustees Intention that the Lands reserved for the Indians should remain their Property, and not to have it in the Indians Power to be deceived or drawn in to the parting with them to any body.

The Trustees very much approve of your scrupling to comply with [Andrew] Duchee's Request of the £50. Loan, which must never be permitted to any one without a particular Direction from the Trustees. For they have put an Entire Stop to any such Methods of assisting the Inhabitants for the future, which the General has been acquainted with sometime since.

As to the Charges of the Indians within the Trustees Estimate, that relates only to those which immediately border on the Settlements, not to Indians that come down from the Nations in their Way to Genl Oglethorpe for the King's Service; For those Charges the Trustees have nothing to do with; And if any such has been, you are to apply to have the General's Bill of Exchange for the King's Service drawn as he does his other like Bills, to reimburse You so much on the Trustees Accot. But for the future whoever has the Care of such Indians, they must bear the Expences they create, whether of Presents or Refrehsments. And such Expences must not be born by the Trustees Cash in Advance.

The Trustees are well pleased with James Dormer's Care and Service as Pilot at Tybee, and approve his being stationed there on the same Terms as Peter Emery was intended; And they hope the Methods taken for supplying the Loss of the Beacon until the new one is erected, will prevent any Ships being disappointed by the Want of that usefull and known Land Mark.

As to the Neglect of Guard Duty it must be prevented; And the Trustees will consider of the most effectual Method of having it duly observed.

As to [John] Fallowfield's Behaviour it is very dissatisfactory, the Trustees have had no Accot. from him of the Ship Dormer brought in, his acting as Naval Officer was by the General's Direction; until the Commissioners of the Customs have Settled the Method of having proper Officers in Georgia.

The Trustees approve of your Conduct with Mrs. [Jane Mary] Camus, and direct That She may by all possible means be prevented coming to England; For it will be quite an unnecessary Expence, and She will be disappointed in any Expectations of Encouragement there. Since what further Encouragement, if any, is necessary which the Trustees have left to You and the Assistants at Savannah to consider of; is for her continuing and instructing others in Georgia in her Knowledge for the increasing the Produce of Silk. And as the Trustees have ordered, That no Bounty shall be paid for Silk

Balls raised at Purysburgh, if the Persons concerned in raising Silk there will come and settle in Georgia, they may be encouraged thereto.

The Trustees have appointed Captn.[Richard] Kent at Augusta a Conservator of the Peace, whose Constitution is sealed, and will be brought over by a new Recorder for Savannah in the room of John Pye who is removed from that Office, as also from being Clerk to the President and Assistants at Savannah. And a proper Person is appointed here to succeed him in both Offices.

The Trustees have also appointed a new Register in the room of John Brownfield, who will come over with the Recorder by the next Carolina Ship, and the Trustees believe the new Recorder and Register will prove very well qualified for the Execution of their respective Offices.

The Trustees having long since sent over £150 in their Sola Bills, and paid £150 more for a Bill of Exchange making £300, to be laid out in building a Church at Savannah, are much surprized they have no Accot. of any Progress made therein, nor any Mention of the said £300 being in Cash for that purpose. They are of Opinion, that the Foundation should be of Stone, and that good Seasoned Oak Wood Work lath'd and plaistered with Oyster Shells Lime will last a great Number of Years, and come within the Trustees said Estimated Sum of £300, which the Trustees would not have exceeded.

The Trustees further direct, That no Expence whatsoever be made, but what the Estimate provides for. And they desire to know to what Use the new Plantation near the Town is put to, whereon the Trust Servants are employed instead of cultivating Bouverie's Farm, which its apprehended, has created the Expence of an Additional Overseer.

Daniel Mackay having sent over a Claim on the Trustees upon Oath, and a Letter of Attorney to demand it; The Trustees have sent You a Copy thereof for You and Mr. [Thomas] Jones to examine and report upon. And they have been informed, that Captn. Patrick Mackay has sent over an Accompt claiming a large Sum, which has not yet been laid before the Trustees; You are therefore desired to acquaint the Trustees if anything appears in their Books as due to him.

The Trustees have rec'd a Letter from John Pye dated 4th. Octor. last, which will be considered in a few days, and Instructions sent You thereupon. But in his Conclusion, he writing; That if his Credit should fail and Necessity oblige him, he should draw for the Balance of his Accot. which he thereby claims to be £63.15.— or thereabouts. You are therefore to acquaint him not to draw any

Bill on the Trustees, for they will not pay any such Bill; But You are to pay him some Money upon Accot., without yet acquainting him of his being discharged; And the new Recorder who comes over in a few days by the next Carolina Ship, will bring You the Trustees full Directions on Pye's Claim.

You are directed to acquaint Mr. [Thomas] Jones; That the Trustees are very well pleased with his Conduct and Abilities to serve the Trust, and therefore You are to encourage him to persevere in his Endeavours; For the Trustees will constantly protect him, and give him all the Encouragement in their Power.

The Earl of Egmont having sent three Tubs of Vine Cuttings to the Office for the Benefit of the Colony, they are Shipped on board the Titchfield Captn. Jos. Campbell, and consigned to Mr. Wm. Hopton at Charles Town to be forwarded to you; Whereof one Tub is for your Self, another Tub for such of the Inhabitants, whether Germans or others, that will use them this Year; Among which [Peter] Baillou and [Patrick] Graham are to have some; And the other Tub is for Captn. [William] Horton, but sent at this time as the most proper Season, and is left to you to make it most usefull to him, either by forwarding it to the South to be taken Care of against his Arrival with Captn. [William] Thomson, who brings him and his whole Company in Addition to the General's Regiment next month; Or to preserve them under your Care until he wants to use them. And herewith You have a Copy of the Bill of Lading which was sent to Mr. Hopton with them.

[P.S.] Here with you have a Copy of the Trustees Letter to Mr. [Thomas] Hawkins, of his Claim, and the Determination thereupon for your Guidance. As also a Copy of his Accot. with the store at Frederica whereon he is stated Debtor £ 32.16.5 3/4 which in his Abstract of his Accot. he gives no Credit for.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Jones, Dec. 14, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 73-74, concerning his good work, lack of accounts from Southern Georgia, accounting methods, Thomas Hawkins and medical expences in Southern Georgia, expenses of Indian entertainment, and encouragement to Jones to work well. By the Titchfield, Capt. Joseph Campbell; by the Lydia and Dorothy, Capt. William Gowan.

Sir:

The Trustees are very well pleased with the Exactness of the Accompts You sent them by Captn. [William] Thomson, and are well satisfied in your Capacity to serve them; But they are sorry to

find their Accots. in the Southern Part of the Province were not perfected for You while detained four months at Frederica; Whereupon Mr. [William] Stephens is instructed, that in Case by the time such Instruction reaches him, the particular Accompts of the Charges of the Southern Part of the Colony are not received to the Satisfaction of the President and Assistants of Savannah; That no more Bills be sent them until such Accompts are received. And the Trustees have taken from Mr. [Thomas] Hawkins the £10 a Year, allowed for his corresponding with Mr. Stephens, and given him Notice thereof, and that such Service is not required from him. Which £ 10. a Year is to be applied to such Person or Persons as the said President and Assistants shall think proper to intrust with defraying the Estimated Expences in the Southern part of the Colony, and regularly accompting for the same, and for corresponding with Mr. Stephens.

And as in the Accompts sent over there is no Charge made of the Sola Bills, or Cash received on the Trustees Accompt, You are directed to charge the whole received from the beginning of your's and the other Issuers of Sola Bills, or Cash received on the Trustees Accompt; You are directed to charge the whole received from the beginning of your's and the other Issuers of Sola Bills jointly with You, which have come to your Hands, and to take Credit for the Expences You have defrayed; Whereby the Balances remaining for the further Service of the Colony may appear; And You are to continue to do so by monthly Accompts, always carrying on the former Balances, and making a Balance every month; By which Method the Accompts of the Colony will be regularly kept up, and appear in a clear Light.

The Trustees very much approve of your Behaviour relating to Mr. [Thomas] Hawkins's Demand; They have sent Mr. [William] Stephens a Copy of their Letter to Mr. Hawkins of his Claim, and the Determination thereupon for his and your Guidance. And to prevent Bills for administering Physick in the Southern Part for the future; The Trustees desire the same Method of paying for such occasional and necessary Service as directed by the Estimate for the South, should he pursued there as in the Northern part; In order that as much may be saved on that head of Expence as may be. For tho the Sum is estimated not to be exceeded, yet it was never intended to be all consumed, if a Saving could be made therein; But so much only as real Necessity, and the Service to be defrayed therewith did absolutely require. Which being paid for as the Occasion arose, would prevent Bills and be consistent with the Trustees Direction of defraying every Expence they order with ready Money.

The Charges of Indians within the Trustees Estimate relating

only to those which immediately border on the Settlements. The Trustees hearing of other Indians which come from the Nations in their Way to Genl. Oglethorpe for the King's Service, and whereon Charges do attend them, do hereby acquaint You; That the Charges of such last mentioned Indians, while at Savannah, are not to be born by the Trustees; and if any such have been, You are to apply for the General's Bills for the King's Service, to reimburse You so much on the Trustees Accompt. And for the future, whoever has the Care of such Indians, they must bear the Expences they create, whether of Presents or Refreshments; and such Expences must not be born by the Trustees Cash in Advance.

As the Trustees approve of your Conduct and Abilities to serve them, they desire your Perserverance; And You may rest assured, of their constant Protection, and giving you all the Encouragement in their Power Depending on Your Justice & Prudence in behaving to the People in such manner as is consistent with the good Government Peace & Welfare of the Province.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Hawkins, Dec. 14, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 74, telling him of determination of his accounts and claims and that he is no longer employed to correspond with William Stephens. By the Titchfield, Capt. Campbell; by the Lydia and Dorothy, Capt. Gowan.

Sir

Herewith You receive a Copy of the Proceedings and Determination on your Letter, Claims and Accompts. The £13:13:0 ordered you has been paid to Captn. [William] Thomson by Virtue of your Letter of Attorney; And whatsoever shall be found due to You in Georgia by the President and Assistants of Savannah from Michas 1739 will be paid You by them.

The Trustees have authorized the said President & Assistants to appoint a proper Correspondence with Col. [William] Stephens, the Allowance therefore of £10. a Year by the Estimate for that Service is to be applied by them for such Correspondence and other Services directed to such Person or Persons as they shall employ. The Trustees not requiring any more that Service from You; Whereby that Allowance to You on the Receipt of their Letter ceases.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Jones, Dec. 24, 1741, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 80-81, concerning payment of colony debts. By the Titchfield, Capt. Joseph Campbell.[76]

Sir

The Affidavit of one Rice relating to a Discount for Payment of Money due to him, the Complaint of Mr. [Hector] Beaufain concerning a Bill of £36:8:6 to Mr. [Samuel] Montaigut drawn by Captn. Davis on Lt. Col. Cook being unpaid, on a Transaction You are represented to have been unfair in by selling a Share of Molasses and Sugar belonging to Montaigut & Beaufain and not paying the Money for it; And other Matters of Partiality having been represented and spoke of. I thought proper to take this Opportunity of acquainting You of it. For tho' I am sure the Trustees would support You in all Cases requiring their Support, yet Justice is expected to be dealt with an impartial Hand; And I hope You will adhere to what has been frequently recommended to You, to behave with Prudence and Moderation, and to give no Room for Complaints of Oppression, or avoiding the doing Justice to all who have an equal Right to it.

And tho the Trustees, I am sure, desire Your Perserverance in acting to the best of your Judgement; Yet they will not press You to do more than You think your Self capable of discharging. And your Letter of the 8th of July will be duly considered for that purpose.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Feb. 9, 1741/2, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 75-76, concerning medicines used in Georgia and financial claims of Thomas Hawkins. By the Lydia and Dorothy, Capt. William Gowan.

Sir

The Committee of accompts having made the following Minutes, wherein the President and Assistants at Savannah receive Instruction, I cannot better give them than by a Transcript of them. vizt. November 16, 1741.

---

76. This letter is out of chronological order in the original letter book, but is moved to its correct place for publication.

Read a Certificate from General Oglethorpe dated 6 May 1741. That Captn. [William] Thomson had delivered Dr. Thomas Hawkins by his Orders Drugs and Medicines to the Amount of £29.9.6 part whereof being to replace Medicines taken out of the King's Chest for the Trust Service, and the Residue to answer the Trustees Orders.
Resolved

That it is the Opinion of this Committee; That the said £29.9.6 ought to be paid to Captn. Thomson. But that General Oglethorpe and Dr. Hawkins be wrote to, not to receive anything for the future for the Trustees Use, without having it paid for at the same time with the Money appropriated for such Service by the Trustees Estimate. And that Mr. [William] Stephens and Assistants at Savannah be acquainted with this Payment to Captn. Thomson, and a Copy of the Particulars be sent them, That the same may be accompted for as part of the Estimated Expences.

Read a Letter from Dr. Thomas Hawkins to the Trustees Accomptant, claiming £50 for two Years Charges of a Boat and two Hands from 6 Novr. 1736 to 6 Novr. 1738, disallowed by a former Committee of Accompts. They having then allowed him all his extraordinary Fees in his Bills to that time, on the Inducement for the Expence of his Boat. And further claiming by his said Letter £1:2:0 and £0:16:0 as wrong charged to his Accompt in the Store Books at Savannah, And also claiming £3 for the Loss of a Canoe that attended the Spaniards who came to Pike's Landing.
Resolved

That it is the Opinion of this Committee to adhere to their former Disallowances. But in Consideration of Dr. Hawkins's past Services in general; That £13:13:- be paid him in full of all Claims and Demands whatsoever to Michas 1739.

This Committee then took into Consideration the said Dr. Hawkins's Claims of £74:2:4 for Medicines and Attendances of the Sick, for a Coffin, Wine, Nurses, fresh Provisions, and extraordinary Necessaries from Michas 1739 to Michas 1740; And of £14:—:10 for a Quarter of a Year's Salary as Magistrate, and Correspondent with Col. [William] Stephens.
Resolved

That Copies thereof be sent over to the President and Assistants at Savannah, authorized by the Trustees to defray the estimated Expences in Georgia; And that they do examine the Services really performed and determine the Allowances proper to be made out of the estimated Sums appropriated for those Purposes; And that they do pay him what they shall find to be due. And that no Encouragement by given to Persons who shall apply to England for

Payment of Services ordered to be defrayed in Georgia.

These Minutes having been approved by the Common Council, the £13:13:— has been paid Captn. [William] Thomson, by Virtue of a Letter of Attorney from Dr. Hawkins. And herewith You have Copies of all the Particulars beforementioned; As also of Dr. Hawkins's Accompt with the Store at Frederica, whereon he is stated Dr. £32:16: 5 3/4. Which in the Abstract of his Accompts stated by himself, wherein all his Claims are inserted, he gives no Credit for. You will therefore take Care, that this Balance due to the Trust is paid, or accompted for to them.

Harman Verelst to James Oglethorpe, Feb. 16, 1741/2, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp.76-77, detailing Joseph and Mary Mathews' claim for an Indian land grant and Mary's claim for pay as an interpreter. By the Lydia and Dorothy, Capt. William Gowan; by the Success, Capt. William Thomson.

Sir

Herewith You have a Copy of a Letter of Attorney sent over by Captain Jacob Mathews and his Wife, to apply to the Trustees for a Grant of Land alledged to be given them by the Creek Indians, in Reward for Mrs. Mathews's Service, by Virtue of a Talk held for that purpose. Copies of both which herewith sent You, the Trustees desire the Favour of your perusing, and acquainting them how You think the Claim stands; As this Land the Trustees apprehend to be part of what the Indians reserved for their own Use, which if necessary to have been acquired for the Service of the Colony; The Trustees themselves, or your Self as one of them, should have obtained the Indians Consent, and not Captain Mathews or his Wife. But as You are mentioned to be present at the Talk, if you are of Opinion the Tract should be granted, some Care must be taken to express in the Grant; That the Indians Cession thereof being first made to You on behalf of the Trustees, and You recommending the said Captn. Mathews and his Wife for a Grant thereof, the same was so granted. As to that part of the Letter of Attorney setting up a Claim for her interpretings; The Trustees know of no Service done for them, but what she has been paid for.

Harman Verelst to John Fallowfield, Feb. 16, 1741/2, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 77, discharging him as second bailiff and assistant. By the Lydia and Dorothy, Capt. William Gowan; by the Success, Capt. William Thomson.

Sir

Your forgetting the Duty of a Magistrate to preserve Peace and the Authority of Government, and heading a discontented Party to become Petitioners with your Self against the Trustees conduct, setting up your Selves for Dictators and prescribing Rules to bring all Order into Confusion; is an Offence of that Nature to the Trust, who appointed You a Magistrate for other Purposes; That they have thought fit to discharge You from the Office of second Bailiff and one of the Assistants at Savannah. And have sent over their Constitution of another Person in your Room.

Persons not content with Government are equally unable to govern themselves, as chuse their own Governors. And the Trustees having no further Service for You, who take upon You thus to act, directed my acquainting You therewith.

Harman Verelst to Henry Myreover, John Henney, Abraham Greeney, and Christian Gambert, Feb. 16, 1741/2, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 78, agreeing to payments claimed. By the Lydia and Dorothy, Capt. Gowan; by the Success, Capt. Thomson.

Mr. Henry Myreover
John Henney
Abraham Greeney
& Christian Gambert

Your Letter and Petition of 16th. April[77] last having been read, and the following Balances claimed by You having been reported due. The Trustees are ready to pay those Sums to your Order in England, as other Debts of the like Nature have been Captn. [William] Thomson, when he arrives, will put You in the Method; Or by Virtue of this Letter indorsed by You for the respective Sums, you may order to whom they shall be paid here vizt.

To Henry Myreover.	Thirty five pounds eleven shillings and threepence three farthings Sterling.
John Henney.	Fifteen pound nine shillings and six pence Sterling.
Abraham Greeney.	Two pounds seven shillings and two pence Sterling.
and Christian Gambert.	Thirty pounds twelve shillings and one penny three farthings Sterling.

---

[77]No copy of the letter or petition has been found.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Feb. 16, 1741/2, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 78-80, concerning silk manufacture, salitrum seed, William Stephens and Richard Kent appointed conservators of the peace, appointment and removal of officials, grapevine cuttings, and bundles for the Salzburgers. By the Lydia and Dorothy, Capt. William Gowan; by the Success, Capt. William Thomson.

Sir

On the 4th. instant the Trustees rec'd your Letter dated 29th. October and 12th. November last, with a Copy of your Journal from 6th. October 1740 to 27th. November following; Of which the Original was never rec'd; And your last Journal, accompanied with the said Letter, makes the whole compleat.

The Chest of Silk came by the same Ship and will be delivered tomorrow. The Behaviour of Mrs. [Jane Mary] Camus deserves a particular Care of. There was a Family among the Germans on board the Europa, said to understand the Silk, and it may be in all it's Branches of Produce; If You find them capable of discerning the Knowledge of Mrs. Camus's winding off the Silk from the Balls, let them be provided with a Wheel and other Necessaries. This Family is Christopher Burgemeister, who has a Wife and three Sons. If You find them knowing in this Business, You are to encourage them to take Female Apprentices; And if they do so, you are to allow 6d. a day for their Maintenance; For there must be some Checque to Mrs. Camus's extraordinary Demand, to prevent her overvaluing her Self.

The Salitrum Seed wrote to You about, was sent to Dr. [Thomas] Hawkins in July 1739, but if found usefull, It was sent for the Benefit of the Colony, not for the Southern Part only. Herewith You have some more in a Bottle, which You would do well to endeavour to raise in the Colony. The Receipt herewith sent, how to use it, is accounted a sure Remedy to cure the Bloody Flux; and herewith You have also another Receipt for curing the Flux.

The Trustees have appointed You and Captain [Richard] Kent Conservators of the Peace, and herewith You receive the Constitutions.

You having wrote favourable of John Pye, whom the Trustees had before the Receipt of your Letter removed from the Office of Recorder, and appointed Charles Watson in his Room, who comes over with the Ship which brings You this, & carrys his Nephew George Elliott a Youth about 14 Years old over with him as a Servant, Herewith You have the Constitution. But the Trustees authorize You to use it, or not use it, as You shall see proper. And in Case You find it

necessary to continue John Pye, the Trustees consent to his having the Salary for himself & Clerk, and Allowance for his Servant, paid him from Lady Day 1740, as an Encouragement for him to behave well. But if You do not continue him, then to be paid from the 15th. of August 1740, the Day he was sworn in. The Trustees rec'd a Letter from him dated 27th. October last, which they do not answer, as the whole is left to the Directions now given you.

If John Pye is continued in his Office, John Fallowfield is removed from the Office of second Bailiff, and one of the Assistants; And herewith You have a Letter to give him, if Pye continues; Which sets forth the Reason of his Removal. And Thomas Jones the third Bailiff is appointed second Bailiff, and Charles Watson who was to have been Recorder, is appointed third Bailiff and one of the Assistants in the Room of Thomas Jones; And herewith You have the proper Constitutions for that Purpose. Charles Watson's Place is to be made up by the Trustees in some shape or other, equal to that of Recorder; Which if he does not succeed to the Recorder's Office, and should mention it, You may assure him of.

John Dobell, the late Schoolmaster at Savannah returns by this Ship, and is to have the Allowance of £10. a Year as a Catechist or Schoolmaster to instruct the Children; And he is appointed Register of the Province, in the Room of John Brownfield, the Duty of both which Offices he is very desirous to perform to Satisfaction. He has in one of his Boxes a Paper Bundle for Messrs. [John Martin] Bolzius and [Israel] Gronau; And under his Care are four Tubs of Vine Cuttings, sent to the Office by Dr. [Stephen] Hales containing about 1,200 of the Burgundy Sorts, named the Averneau and the Miller, which are to be planted for the Benefit of the Colony.

By the same Ship there is a Case marked H.P.B. consigned to Mr. [William] Hopton by Bill of Lading (a Copy whereof is herewith sent You) which belongs to the Saltzburgers, and should have come by the Europa, but I could not get it discharged without an Entry at the Custom House, for which there was not then time; Which Case and the Bundle before mentioned, please to forward to Ebenezer.

That Part of your Letter concerning vacating Lotts, in Order to be filled by new Owners, is under Consideration; And You will soon receive full Instructions therein.

Benjamin Martyn to William Stephens, March 3, 1741/2, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 81, concerning Thomas Eggerton's treatment by his grandfather, Thomas Young. By the Success, Capt. William Thomson.

Sir

The inclosed is a Letter from one Mr. Henry Eggerton,[78] which the Trustees have ordered me to send You a Copy of that You may enquire into the Truth of the Facts mentioned in the said Letter; And the Trustees do desire, that You will do your utmost to make the young Man easy, and remove any Hardships he may labour under. But if from any ill Treatment he has received, or meets with now from his Grandfather, he is desirous to leave the Province and his Plantation; and return home to his Father, he must have free Leave to come, and must not be detained by his Grandfather.

Harman Verelst to James Oglethorpe, March 24, 1741/2, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 82, concerning pay for mulberry trees, passage and food for army women and children, Trustees' petition for money from Parliament, resolution on land tenure, and lucern seed. By the Success, Capt. Thomson.

Sir.

Your Letter to me dated 12th. November last being read to the Common Council, they ordered the £ 25— to be paid me to answer your Bill for the 6,000 Mulberry Plants you purchased for the Southern part of Georgia.

Captn. [William] Horton having applied for the Passage and Subsistance of thirty Heads of Women and Children going over with his Company of Grenadiers, to Settle in Georgia; The Trustees have paid their Passage, and subsisted them from 2d. February to 25th. instant at 6d. a day each Head.

On Monday the 15th. instant, the Trustees Petition to the House of Commons was brought in, and the Question being put for referring it to the Committee of Supply, it passed in the Negative on a Division of 194 against 181, without the least Debate on Opportunity given for any. Whereupon the Trustees will lay a Memorial before the King, concerning the Necessities of the People, and of the further supporting the Colony; And hope for His Majesty's interposing, for Money to be granted him for that Purpose.

The Common Council having settled the Grants and Tenure of Lands in Georgia so fully as to provide for all Cases, herewith You have one of the printed Copies; And several of them are sent to Mr. [John] Terry the Recorder of Frederica; Which Resolutions are to be annexed to every Grant.

---

78. No copy of this letter has been found.

There is a small Cask of Lucern Seed sent by this Ship, which Mr. Terry is to have the Care of for the Southern Part of the Province, and another is to be sent to Mr. [William] Stephens for the Northern Part.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Jones, March 24, 1741/2, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 83, concerning William Spencer coming to Georgia as third bailiff of Savannah and Trustee regard for Jones. By the Success, Capt. William Thomson.

Sir

The Trustees having an Opportunity of relieving You from the Care of their Accompts and Affairs, by sending over Mr. William Spencer well recommended to them; They hope You will assist him with such Instructions as Experience has shewn You to be necessary for the Discharge of his Duty. He is appointed to be the 3d. Bailiff of Savannah, and Mr. Charles Watson is appointed to be the 2d. Bailiff in your Place. He went over lately by the Way of South Carolina, and was found very capable by the Trust to do them Service.

Mr. William Spencer has been used to Accompts from his first Setting out in the World, and goes over with his Family to Settle and remain in Georgia; And with a full Resolution to do his Duty, and discharge the Trust reposed in him.

The Trustees have always had a due Regard to your steady Perseverance in their Concerns, and to the Judgement You have shewn on many Occasions, being well satisfied with your Capacity; But they thought it necessary to give you Relief in their Affairs as soon as Opportunity offered.

Mr. Spencer will readily assist in making up yours and Mr. [William] Stephens's Accompts and do every thing in his Power for the Service of the Trust.

Harman Verelst to the Rev. John Martin Bolzius, March 24, 1741/2, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 83, informing him of encouragement for George Kogler and reimbursement for building Bolzius' house. By the Success, Capt. William Thomson.

Reverend Sir

I rec'd your Letter dated 21st. October last,[79] and the Trustees have directed Mr. [William] Stephens to encourage [George] Kogler the Carpenter in such manner as you shall approve for him, to the Value of Five pounds Sterling.

The Trustees have also ordered Mr. Stephens to pay You £40 Sterling, for reimbursing You the Charge of building your House at Ebenezer, in Consideration that you consent it shall remain for the use of a Minister for the time being; Which is the same Condition for their allowing £40 to Mr. [Israel] Gronau.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, March 24, 1741/2, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 84-86, concerning appointments of officials, Indian presents, supplies and sola bills, Parliamentary funds for Georgia, Thomas Stephens to have no benefit of William Stephens' land in Georgia, John Martin Bolzius' house, and salitrum seeds. By the Success, Capt. William Thomson.

Sir,

The Trustees having an Opportunity of relieving Mr. [Thomas] Jones from the Care of their Accompts and Affairs by sending over Mr. William Spencer well skill'd in Accompts, and of a fair and honest Character, who imbarks with his Wife and Family on board the Success Frigate Captn. Wm. Thomson now going to Georgia; And whom the Trustees have appointed to be the 3d Bailiff of Savannah, in the Room of Mr. Charles Watson who is appointed 2d. Bailiff of Savannah in the Room of Mr. Thomas Jones. The Trustees supposing [John] Fallowfield to be removed, and Pye continued in Case of such Removal, as is mentioned in their last Letter to You. Whereof a Duplicate is herewith sent You. And you have the two Commissions on the above Appointments also now sent You, together with a Dormant Commission to be used, if there should be Occasion from Dr. [Thomas] Hawkins's laying down his Office of 1st. Bailiff of Frederica; If that should happen, or you should find any just Cause for removing him from that Office, you hereby having a Discretionary Power for that purpose. And in Case this Commission is used appointing Mr. John Terry to succeed Dr. Hawkins, a proper Person must be directed to officiate as Recorder at Frederica, until the Trustees Pleasure is known.

---

79. No copy of this letter has been found.

The Trustees have ordered some Presents to be sent over, and consigned to you for the Neighbouring Indians, part whereof comes by this Ship, and the rest by the Georgia Packet, which is soon to follow. You are to acquaint the Trustees, if they are of a proper Sort, and a sufficient Quantity; And if otherwise to let them know wherein any Alteration is necessary, it being cheaper to send them from England than purchase them in America. You will also receive a small Cask Containing a Cwt. of Lucern Seed for the Use of the Northern part of the Province, and the Trustees have sent another like Box to the Care of Mr. [John] Terry for the Southern Part of the Province. And there is a Box directed to You containing £2,000 in Sola Bills dated the 8th. instant, to be issued by your Self Mr. Henry Parker Mr. Thomas Jones, and Mr. Charles Watson or any two of them; Whereof 10 Books of them are £1.— .— Bills No. 7,551 to 8,550, and 2 Books are £5.— .— Bills No. 1, 241 to 1,440. In the same Box are 100d. printed Copies of Resolutions relating to the Grants and tenure of Lands in Georgia which are to be annexed to every Grant, and wherein all Cases are fully provided for. And there are also sent you the Daily Advertizers from 18th. September 1741 to the 20th. of this month in the said Box. Of all which Parcels, herewith You have a Bill of Lading consigned to You, to be delivered to your Order at Frederica.

The Presents for the Indians sent by this Ship are

8 half Barrels of FF Gunpowder
7 Cwt. of Indian Gun Bullets, and 2 Cwt of Swan Drop Shott in 18 small Barrels
100 Indian Guns in 4 Cases
and a small Box of Paint containing 4 pds. fine Vermillion, 4 pds. Smalts, 4 pds. Rose Colour, 4 pds. yellow and 1/2 pd. of Green.

And those to go by the Georgia Packet are

20 pieces of Strip'd Duffil
3 Do. Stop List Cloth, whereof 1 Mazarine blue, 1 red and 1 Emerald green, with a double Worm Cord
5m. Gun Flints, 10 pds. small Beads, 6 Bunches of red Beads, 3 larger, 10 doz. Stone Ear Rings of 2 Sorts, and 30 Brass Kettles wired and bailed.
10 Doz. Buck Spring Knives, 1 doz. Plyer Gun Hammers, 1 doz. half Moon Gun Screws, 1 doz. Claw Gun Hammers, 12 Cases containing 2 Razors and 1 pair of Scissars in each, and 2 doz. Looking Glasses.

The Sola Bills now sent You must be managed with all imaginable Frugality, and made to last as long as possible, For until a further Supply shall be obtained for the Colony, there can be no more sent.

The Trustees Petition for a Supply this Year was brought into the House of Commons on Monday the 15th. instant, and on the Question being put for referring it to the Committee of Supply, it passed in the Negative by a Majority of 13. The Numbers were 194 against 181. And this was done without the least Debate. Your busy Son seems delighted to be employed in Mischief which must fall on his own Head. The Trustees will lay their Case before the King, and they are not without Hopes of further Support for the Necessity of the Colony; Altho' it is uncertain if retrievable this Session or not. Their Zeal for doing Good to the People is not slackened, but the People's Endeavours to hurt themselves would frustrate the Effect, was not Perserverance in a good Work still striving to get the better.

The Colony has been too expensive to be now forsaken, and is of too great an Importance not to be supported; Therefore a proper Representation is preparing by the Trust for His Majesty's Consideration.

As You desire to have your Son Thomas to receive no Benefit from your Improvements in Georgia, You are at Liberty to apply by Petition to the Trustees setting forth the Considerations that induced You to have him inserted in their Grant, and the Conditions required from him; Which instead of fulfilling he has obstinately forsaken You and all Service he was required to perform in the said Grant, whereof he executed a Counterpart; And praying the Trust to accept of your Surrender of the said Grant of 500d. Acres (a Form of which is herewith sent You) and to grant You the said Land, as You can now describe it, under the Conditions, and on the present Terms of other Freeholders of like Quantity of Land.

The Trustees have agreed to allow Mr. [John Martin] Bolzius £40. Sterling for reimbursing him the Charge of building his House at Ebenezer, in Consideration that the said House shall remain for the Use of a Minister for the time being, which is the same Condition for their formerly allowing Mr. [Israel] Gronau the like Sum. This £40 please to pay to Mr. Bolzius, taking his Receipt in Consideration of his having built the said House, & consenting to it's remaining for the Use of a Minister at Ebenezer. They have also agreed, that You should encourage [George] Kogler the Carpenter in

such a manner as Mr. Bolzius shall approve, to the Value of £5 Sterling.
Note. Before the Salitrum Seed, sent with the last Letter, is used for the Flux, it is best for the Patient to take a Vomit first.

Herewith You have a List of Sums returned in Super in the Trustees Annual Accot. which Mr. [William] Spencer will assist You in calling upon the Persons to accot. for, and explain the Services performed. The Sums the General is accountable for I have sent him my Self, therefore You need not call upon him, for he will send over his Accot. thereof in Services defrayed before Michaelmas 1739.

Harman Verelst to John Terry, March 27, 1742, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 87, enclosing copies of Trustees resolution on land tenure and asking for cochineal flies. By the Success, Capt. William Thomson.

Sir

Herewith You have twenty printed Copies of the Trustees Resolutions relating to the Grants and Tenure of Lands in Georgia; There are 100d. more sent to Mr. [William] Stephens. These Resolutions providing for every Case are to be annexed to every Grant, and more shall be sent over by the next Opportunity for the Use of the Freeholders.

Remember to send over some Cochineal Flies if You can meet with them from the Prickly Pear; And let them be dried, in Order to be examined here.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, March 29, 1742, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 87, concerning tight Trustee funding. By the Success, Capt. William Thomson.

Sir

As the Trustees now have no Expectation of any further Supply in this Session of Parliament; The Sola Bills sent You must last until Lady Day next; by defraying only therewith the Support of the Civil Government, and maintaining the Trustees Servants; The last Sola Bills, sent before then, providing for the Subsistance of the Saltzburghers, Switzers & Highlanders sent last Year.

Therefore all Bounties or other Extraordinaries must wait the

Issue of the next Session of Parliament, wherein the Trustees will not be wanting to endeavour to obtain what the Necessities of the Inhabitants in Georgia shall then require. Their Trust being to apply to the best of their Judgement the Supplies issued to them as far as they will go; As they are not Proprietors, but Trustees for establishing the Colony, as they shall be enabled, and cannot otherwise do it. It is for this Reason, that all possible Frugality is so absolutely necessary to keep the Colony together for subsisting until the Necessities of it shall plead for the Direction of Parliament in the next Session; Since the Encouragements intended for the Inhabitants in this Session of Parliament to be obtained by the Trustees, have unexpectedly failed.

Harman Verelst to James Oglethorpe, June 11, 1742, Westminster,[80] C.O. 5/668, p. 88, telling of Thomas Stephens' petition to the King and the House of Commons. By the Georgia Packet, Capt. John MacClellan.

Sir

In the Trustees last Letter dated 24 March 1741, You were acquainted of the Surprize their Petition to Parliament met with; They since that applied to the King, and represented the Necessities of the People; And in Order to resume the Consideration of the House of Commons, moved for a Copy of their Memorial to the King to be laid before the House, which was accordingly done; and herewith You have a Copy thereof.

On the 30th. of the same month, Thomas Stephens petitioned the King in Council for redressing the Grievances and Discouragements the People of Georgia laboured under, and which the Trustees, tho' applied to had not done; And produced an Authority from some of the Inhabitants for that Purpose. Which Petition was referred the 1st. of April last to the Committee of Council for Plantation Affairs, and a Copy thereof the 12th. of the same Month was sent to the Trustees for their Answer, which they gave in the 3d. of May.

---

80. This is the first letter headed from "Georgia Office Queen square, Westminster." The office had moved from its original rented quarters in Dirty Lane in the Old Palace Court, Westminster, which cost £30 a year to Verelst's house in Queen square, evidently as an economy move. See below p. 249.

Pending which Application, vizt. On 30th. April last, the said Thomas Stephens petitioned the House of Commons, whereon three solemn Hearings have been at the Bar of the whole House, and only the Petitioner's Allegations are yet gone thro'. But herewith You have Copies of his said Petition, his Appointments and Instructions, and of Mr. Kenn's Notes of the whole Proceedings. And on the 15th. instant the Trustees are to be heard by their Council Mr. Lloyd and Mr. Murray against the said Petition. Herewith You have a Copy of a most infamous Libel, intitled the hard Case of the distressed People of Georgia, delivered at the Door of the House of Commons, and dated and signed by the said Thomas Stephens; For which there is not the least Doubt, but he will meet with his Deserts.

The Result of all which You will be acquainted of by this Ship, if She remains in the Channel long enough; But by the next Opportunity that offers you may be assured thereof. The Trustees now have had their Share of Trouble, for endeavouring to do the Publick Service, by preserving the Colony hitherto under the Regulations they judged most proper to fulfill the gracious Intent of His Majesty's Charter; and stand accused for so doing, by a Sett of People prompted by contrary and selfish Views to become Proprietors of the Colony, not in Trust for the Good of others, but for their own immediate Advantage; Which when made appear to the House, the Sense of the House will be known, relating to the present Method of establishing the Colony, to answer the Publick Benefits thereof; The Importance of it having been sufficiently made appear.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, June 11, 1742, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 89-92, concerning loss of Stephens' "State of the Colony," Thomas Stephens' petition to the King and the House of Commons, Trustee accounts of expenditures in Georgia, Swiss and Palatine settlers, Trustees like Christopher Orton's behaviour, time for ship clearances, Jacob Mathews behaviour and request for land, lighthouse at Tybee, river channel, John Pye's petition for land, Henry M. Muhlenberg and Germans to Georgia, and moving of Trustees' office. By the Georgia Packet, Capt. MacClellan.

Sir

On the 25th. of last month your Letter dated 4th. February 1741 with your Journal from 1st. January before came safe to hand, together with a Copy of your Proceedings in Council within that time, as also Jacob Mathews's Letter to You and John Lyndall's Petition,

and the Accompts; But the Box Mr. [William] Hopton shipped for You on board the Charles Captn. Harramond the 20th. of January 1741 was taken by the Spaniards and opened, and all the Papers flung overboard, before the Ship was retaken by Captn. Warren. And your Journal mentioning that in that Box You had sent the State of the Colony, as far as You could attain it, the Loss thereof by having no Duplicate of it with your Letter of the 4th. of February, which from the Importance thereof was certainly expected, has been of great Detriment; And which the Trustees are very sorry was omitted.

Your sollicitous Son, being appointed by his Constituents to apply in any Manner, but to the Trustees, for obtaining a Fee Simple and the Use of Negroes, petitioned the King in Council 26th. March last; and while that was pending, petitioned the House of Commons 30th. April last. On the latter of which three solemn Hearings have been before the Bar of the whole House of Commons, and only one Side yet heard; Copies of which Petitions, Appointments, Instructions and Proceedings are herewith sent You. And on the 15th. instant, the Trustees are to be heard by their Council against the said Petition. At which time your last State of the Colony, with respect to the Numbers of the Inhabitants, their Contentment with the Enlargements of their Tenures, and their Progress in or towards subsisting themselves without the Use of Negroes, would have been a most material Support, and a Duplicate thereof might have been received had it been sent. But the Trustees Proceedings will stand unimpeachable, notwithstanding that infamous Libel intitled, the hard Case of the distressed People of Georgia delivered at the Door of the House of Commons signed by your Son and dated 26th. April last; A Copy of which is herewith sent You, and for which there is no Doubt but he will meet with his Deserts.

To proceed in answering your Letter of the 4th. of February, the Trustees in their Letter of the 16th. of said February sent You Advice of their having received the Chest of Silk; And they were pleased with your Progress in forming a Vineyard at Bewlie.

The Accompts of the Expences of the Colony to Michaelmas 1741 the Trustees hope to receive soon, as also the Expences of the Southern Part not sent with those of the Northern Part to Michas 1740. The Monthly Accompts for October November December and January last are in a very good Method, except that no Balance appears from any former Accompts until the Issues and Payments begin in December; On which Month's Accompts the Balance is carried to January, and so will continue to be carried on to the Debit and Credit of each Month's Accompt; Which will keep everything clear and intelligible, and become regular Discharges on the Trustees Approbation here.

The Trustees are very sorry for the lamentable Account of the Swiss and Palatines; and they approve of the Survivors being settled

at their own Request between Hampstead and Vernon River.

The Trustees are very well pleased with Mr. [Christopher] Orton's Behaviour, and your supporting him against the Methodists.

Your Observation about 4 Days for delivering Passengers and clearing Ships being necessary to be extended to 8 Days, shall be made a Condition on all future Occasions to prevent any Charge of Demurrage; But all Masters and Owners require an immediate Dispatch, and would not be obliged to continue 8 Days, if they could be dispatched sooner. Therefore if they consent to not exceeding 8 Days, the Demurrage after 8 Days must be the greater Allowance a Day.

As to [Jacob] Mathews's Letter to You, the Trustees never received any Account concerning his Cultivation of Lands or not; They received an Account of his disorderly & dangerous Behaviour at Savannah, and on 14th December last wrote to General Oglethorpe to use his Authority and Influence to restrain him from such Disorders, and that both him and his Wife may live in Subjection to the Magistrates, and keep Peace and good Order with the Indians as they have so great a Power over them. And on 16th. February last a Copy of a Letter of Attorney from the said Mathews and his Wife, authorizing Sir Richard Everard and Robert Williams to apply to the Trustees for a Grant of Land alledged to be given them by the Creek Indians, by Virtue of a Talk held for that Purpose, was sent over to General Oglethorpe who is mentioned to have been then present, for his Opinion how he finds the Claim to stand; This Land being Part of what the Yamacraw Indians had at first reserved for their own Use. Which if necessary to be acquired, the Trustees or some proper Person for them should have obtained the Indian's Consent for settling it, and not Mathews or his Wife.

The Trustees are well pleased with the Dispatch given to the Beacon to be replaced at Tybee, and they hope their next Advices will bring them an Account of its being erected, and Mr. [Joseph] Avery's Survey thereof; Whose Discovery in sounding the Streams of Savannah of a new and much better Channel up to the Town than before known, whereby Ships drawing 18 feet Water may come up without Hazard, is very agreable to the Trustees.

On the 7th. instant the Trustees received a Letter from John Pye dated 24th. March last, mentioning his having petitioned the President and Assistants for a Tract of 500d. Acres of Land on the North Side of great Ogeechy River, and it's being recommended to the Trustees. But the Recommendation not being received, nor the Effect of the Trustees Directions to You of the 16th. of February last concerning John Pye, the Trustees postpone answering his Letter at present.

Please to acquaint John Lyndall, that his Petition will be considered by the Trustees, as soon as his Servant Thomas Stephens's Petition against the Trustees is determined in Parliament; He John Lyndall, being one of the five appointed to correspond with him.

Herewith You have a Bill of Lading of the following Particulars shipped on board the Georgia Packet.[81]

4 Bales containing 20 ps. Strip'd Duffils.
1 Bale containing 3 ps. Stop List Clos. whereof 1 Magazine 1 red and 1 Emerald
1 Cask containing 5 m̄ Gun Flints 10 pds. small Beads, 6 Bunches of red Do. 3 larger, 10 doz. Stone Earrings of 2 Sorts, and 30 Brass Kettles wyer'd and bayled. The Cask is mark'd I.B. instead of G x C by Mistake of Mr. Tuckwell's Order who supplied them for the Trust.
And 1 Box mark'd W.T. instead of G x C; Captn. Thomson delivering the Order for the Trust without directing the Mark, and containing 2 doz. Looking Glasses of 2 Sizes, 10 dozen Buckshorn Spring Knives, 1 doz. half Moon Gun Screws, 1 doz. double Gun Hammers, 1 doz. Single Do. with a Claw, and 12 Fish Skin Razor Cases with 2 Cases with 2 Razors and 1 pair of Scissars each.

And there is also a small Case directed to Peter Joubert at Savannah.

On board this Ship the Reverend Mr. [Henry Melchoir] Muhlenberg comes a Passenger at his own Expence,[82] going to Mr. [John Martin] Bolzius at Ebenezer, And under his Care is Matthias Kulk, Anna his Wife and three Daughters, to join the Saltzburghers at Ebenezer, who are to subsist themselves by Labour as Mr. Bolzius shall direct,

---

81. Marginal note on original, "All for Presents to the Indians which compleats the whole with those sent by the Success Frigate Capt. Thomson."

82. Henry Melchoir Muhlenberg, who was to become a leading Lutheran clergyman in Colonial America, sailed from London on July 6, 1742, in convoy and arrived in Savannah on October 2, leaving for Philadelphia on October 15. This was his initial trip to America, and the reason for his coming to Georgia is not clear. He spent most of his time at Ebenezer with Pastors Bolzius and Gronau. See John W. Doberstein, trans, The Journals of Henry Melchoir Muhlenberg (3 vols., Philadelphia, 1942-58), I, 60-62; and P. A. Strobel, The Salzburgers and Their Descendants (Baltimore, 1853; Athens, 1953), 119-120.

according to what the Reverend Mr. [Friedrich Michael] Zeigenhagen has wrote to him.

And herewith You have the Daily Advertizers from 3d. April 1742 to 11th. June following inclusive. Those from 21st. March to 3d. April, on moving the Office from Dirty Lane to my House in Queen square, are mislaid.

Benjamin Martyn to Thomas Corbett, July 15, 1742, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 92-93, enclosing a memorial of Joseph Avery proposing to set up a dockyard at the mouth of the Ogeechee River in Georgia.

Sir

The inclosed Memorial of Joseph Avery having been presented this day to the Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia in America; They have ordered me to desire You'll lay it before the Lords Commissioners for executing the Office of High Admiral, as the Subject Matter of it brings it more properly under their Lordship's Consideration. Though the Trustees are sensible, that the building a Dock Yard, as proposed in the Memorial, would be of great Service to the Colony. Their Lordships are the best Judges how far it may be of Use to the Nation, and the Navigation in those Seas, and by what Means it may best be carried into Execution.

To the Honourable the Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia in America
The Memorial of Joseph Avery

Humbly Sheweth

That Your Memorialist having been employed by your Honours, to survey the North Part of the Province of Georgia about the Months of September and October 1741, discovered and sounded a large River called Great Ogeeche, and begs Leave to offer to your Consideration the great Importance to the Colony and the British Nation, of having Dock Yards and Settlements upon the said River.

This River is near the middle of the Province, it is capacious enough to receive some hundred Sail of large Ships from 70 Guns downward, which may be Land lock'd and ride secure from the Worms; and the Entrance into the River is at all times safe, there being upon the Barr at low Water three fathom and half.

The Advantage of having Ships of War there will fully appear, by their being so near to the Gulph (Stream) of Mexico; So that they will be at hand, not only to disturb the Spaniards in their Passage that Way, but will be a constant Check upon the Spanish Privateers from the Havannah and Augustine; Who have very much interrupted our Trade and Commerce from the Northern Colonies to the West Indies and other Places, and will contribute very much to the Disappointmt of the French in their extensive Projects in America.

As in Order to have Ships ready upon all Occasions, either publick or private, Dock Yards for building and fitting them out would be extreamly usefull; Conveniencies necessary for this are very great; For the Country about this River abounds with vast Variety and Plenty of Live Oak very fit for Timbers, Knees, Standards for any of our largest Ships of War, and others, And also with Plenty of white Oak, Beach, Yellow Firr, and several other kind of good Timber fit for building Ships, and other Uses. And the Land about it is so good as to be commodious for a great Number of Settlements.

As a Dock Yard with a proper Number of Hands might be of publick Service for repairing and refitting any of His Majty's. Ships or others, when they meet with Accidents in those Seas; It is more necessary here, because there is not in either of the Carolinas any regular well appointed Building Yards with Hands and Directions to carry on such Work. So that when anything is to be done there in fitting and repairing of Ships, for want of such Conveniencies it is attended with a vast Trouble and Expence to the Employer.

Your Memorialist therefore having been bred in the Navy to Ship Building, and having been a Merchant in Timber, proposes to set up a Building Yard with Docks for that Purpose; And as the having a proper Body of Workmen to carry it on will be the greatest Difficulty, he proposes to carry from Great Britain, Boys about 15 or 16 Years of Age, to be trained up and bred that Way as Apprentices; And that some should be sent afterwards every Year, or as there may be a Call to encrease the Number.

All which Your Memorialist humbly submits to
your Consideration

Joseph Avery
July 15th. 1742.

Benjamin Martyn to Andrew Stone, July 26, 1742, Westminster, C.O.

5/668, p. 94, enclosing copies of letters from James Oglethorpe and Lt. Gov. George Clarke of New York.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia in America have just received a Letter from General Oglethorpe, and another from Lieut. Governor Clarke of New York,[83] containing Proposals for effecting a general Peace among the Indians, upon the Continent of America in the British Interest.

As these Proposals appear to them to be of great Importance to His Majesty's Service, the Trustees have ordered me to inclose Copies of the said Letters, as likewise a Copy of a Letter from Lieut. Governor Clarke to General Oglethrope upon the said Subject; And to desire, that You will lay them before His Grace the Duke of Newcastle as such an Union (proposed in them) of the Indians, now at Variance, might be the surest Means of stopping the Incroachments, and defeating the Designs of the French against the British Provinces.

Benjamin Martyn to William Stephens, July 26, 1742, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 94, asking his opinion if Negroes should be admitted to Georgia. By the Lawrence, Capt. Crosthwaite; by the Hector, Capt. James Rodger.

Sir

As Applications have been made to the Trustees from some Persons in the Colony, for permitting the Use of Negroes, and as some Gentlemen of Eminence in Trade have delivered their Opinions in favour of them, under proper Limitations and Restrictions, The Trustees, who are ever studious for the Prosperity of the Colony, are desirous of your Opinion (if You can form any) how Negroes can be admitted, consistently with the Safety of the Province.

You'll see in the Importial Inquiry, and the Account of the Progress of the Colony, what were the Trustees Motives for prohibiting the Use of Negroes.

Harman Verelst to the Rev. Christopher Orton, Aug. 2, 1742, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 95, concerning his position in the colony

---

83. Printed in CRG, XXIII, 223-228, 330-332.

and oversight of the school. By the Lawrence, Capt. Crosthwaite; by the Hector, Capt. James Rodger.

Revd. Sir

Your Letter of the 4th. of March last was rec'd the 21st. of June following, but the Letter You therein mentioned never received being lost at Sea when the Ship which had it was taken by the Spaniards. The Trustees are well pleased with your Endeavours to set the Minds of the People right, and that the mistaken Zeal of the Methodists against You has contributed thereto. You will always find Protection against all Insults whatsoever, and while You continue in Welldoing; Which the Trustees have great hopes of from your Beginning. Your Ecclesiastical Authority will be always supported, and Mr. [William] Stephens their Secretary, and President of Savannah will readily embrace every Opportunity of making You an happy Instrument of doing much Good in his Advice and Assistance, as he is capable and willing.

Your commendable Care of the Instruction of the Children is very Praise worthy, and the Trustees have sent a Schoolmaster who had been before in Georgia, one John Dobell late of the Methodists Perswasion, but now fully convinced of their Mistakes; Over whom they give You full Authority to inspect and direct in the manner of his instructing the Children, and he is by this Opportunity made acquainted with it; As also Mr. Stephens, that he may assist to preserve that Subordination as is due to You from such Schoolmaster. Had not this happened before the Receipt of your Letter concerning your Brother, the Trustees would have gladly given you such an acceptable Relief.

The Trustees hope to hear from You by every Opportunity, and should be glad of a Copy of your first Letter to them; And desire You will send a Duplicate of every Letter You write by another Ship.

Harman Verelst to John Dobell, Aug. 2, 1742, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 95-96, instructing him in his offices of schoolmaster and register. By the Lawrence, Capt. Crosthwaite; by the Hector, Capt. James Rodger.

Sir

Your Letter from Charles Town dated 29th. April last was received. And I took Care of your Letters to forward them as directed.

The Trustees having rec'd a Letter from their Missionary at Savannah, the Reverend Mr. [Christopher] Orton; Wherein he represents the Necessity he was under to take Care of the Education of the Children, for want of a Schoolmaster, and the Treatment he has received from the Methodists, They have desired him to inspect, and direct the Manner of your instructing the Children, as your Arrival will relieve him from doing the Duty himself; And You are required to observe all due Obedience to him, as You regard the Trustees Favour.

Before your Arrival Mr. [William] Stephens had recommended Mr. Thomas Bosomworth to the Office of Register; But your Appointment to that Office sets that Recommendation aside. And as Mr. Joseph Avery is to be the Land Surveyor, to set out the People's Lots, and make out the Plotts thereof, It is your Office to register the same, and when the proper Form of the Grants are settled, the People will have one part with a Plott, and the Trustees another. In the meantime it is necessary to know how every Lott or Plantation taken up is possessed from the beginning, and what Interest the Possessor of each Lott or Plantation in the whole Colony claims therein; In the Doing of which Mr. Stephens and Mr. Avery will instruct You. And if any Lotts or Plantations, ever possessed by any Persons, are forsaken, to state who were the last Possessors, and how long they have been left.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Bosomworth, Aug. 2, 1742, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 96, giving offices recommended for. By the Lawrence, Capt. Crosthwaite; by the Hector, Capt. James Rodger.

Sir

I rec'd your Letter of 20th. March last, and am very glad You find Mr. [William] Stephens, the Gentleman I represented him. He has recommended You to the Trustees for the Office of Secretary for Indian Affairs, and they have recommended it to their Common Council to appoint You to that Office.

As to the Office of Register, it was filled up before the Receipt of Mr. Stephens's Letter; The Trustees have it therefore in their Thoughts to recommend You to the Commissioners of the Customs, to be made Collector at Savannah; As your Uncle Mr. Bosomworth, and Mr. Bate the Clergyman have offered to be your Security. In Case they have some Account of your Inclination turning more to Business, than it hitherto has done.

You are in the mean time therefore, to be as assisting to Mr. Stephens as you can. And as You set out into the World to pursue Business, it is your Interest to make that your chief Study, which must be your Support.

Harman Verelst to the Rev. John Martin Bolzius, Aug. 2, 1742, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 97, telling of Trustees' inability to pay bounty and help new colonists. By the Lawrence, Capt. Crosthwaite; by the Hector, Capt. James Rodger.

Revd. Sir

Your Letters of the 15th. January and 15th. March last were both received, and the safe Arrival of the Saltzburghers, under Mr. [John Fred.] Vigera's Care, gave the Trustees great Pleasure.

The £ 169.3.— certified by Mr. [William] Stephens and Mr. [Thomas] Jones to be due to the Inhabitants of Ebenezer, for the Bounty of one shilling p. Bushel on the Corn and Pease they raised in the Year 1739, according to the Promise of General Oglethorpe, The Trustees are very desirous should be paid and satisfied. As well as to assist the last Saltzburghers with a little Stock of Cattle, Hogs and Poultry, and to allow Dr. [Ernst] Thilo something towards purchasing his Provisions. But as they have no Money granted by Parliament this Year, they have referred the whole to Mr. [William] Stephens, who knows the Expences of the Colony, that must in the first Place be defrayed, until a further Supply can be granted, which the Trustees expect in the next Session. And according to Mr. Stephens's Ability, after providing for what is absolutely necessary with the Sola Bills he has for the time they must last, until more can be sent by having Money voted to answer them; He is to assist Your Requests, as well as he can. My Service to Mr. [Israel] Gronau and Mr. Vigera.

Harman Verelst to John Calwell, Aug. 2, 1742, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 97-98, detailing the payment of his salary as bailiff at Frederica and refusing his bill of exchange. By the Lawrence, Capt. Crosthwaite.

Sir

Your Letter dated the 30th. May 1741, relating to your Salary as a Magistrate upon the Estimate, I received; And in Answer to it

acquaint You, that the said Estimate was to commence from Michas 1739, and not before. The Trustees have sent for an Accompt of the Payments of their Expences in the Southern Part of Georgia, wherein your Salary is provided for from the said Michas; And as they directed regular Payments of such Expences with their Sola Bills sent over for that Purpose, they doubt not but before this time You have received Payment; But for any Service before Michas 1739, there was no particular Allowance provided except the Provisions You and the other Magistrates received, or in special Instances an occasional Reward given by the Use of a Servant, or in some other manner; You have therefore no Claim for any thing further before Michas 1739.

You drew a Bill on me the 2d. of June 1741 to pay Mr. [William] Norris a Note of your hand for £6:3.4 Sterling to be placed to the Accompt of your Salary as Bailiff, which I cannot comply with, Your Salary being payable in Georgia; and therefore You must remit it to him in some other manner. Herewith You receive a Copy of the said Note and Bill.

Benjamin Martyn to Lt. Gov. George Clarke of New York, Aug. 7, 1742, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 98, agreeing to his plan for uniting the Indians in America.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia have received your obliging Letter, dated May the 19th. 1742; For which they have ordered me to return you their Thanks. They think your Plan for uniting the Indians very judicious, and of such National Consequence at this critical Juncture, that they have sent a Copy of your Letter ot His Grace the Duke of Newcastle, One of His Majesty's Principal Secretaries of State.

Harman Verelst to James Oglethorpe, Aug. 9, 1742, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 98-99, concerning payments to people in Georgia and for Indian expenses, and Lt. Gov. George Clarke's plan for Indian peace. By the Lawrence, Capt. Crosthwaite; by the Hector, Capt. James Rodger.

Sir

Your Letter of the 25th. of February last[84] advising of £ 46:8:— due to James Smithers for Work at the Saw Mill at Old Ebenezer, and for which You had drawn a Bill, was laid before the Common Council, together with the Certificate and Receipt relating thereto; And I received Directions for accepting and paying the said Bill. But your Letter of 27th. April last, advising of a Bill of £ 30 to William Achison Finlay for Service, as Constable amongst the Creek Indians, being read; The Common Council were of Opinion, that as no such Officer had been appointed by any Order from the Trustees, they could not pay the said Bill.

On the 23d. of last month the Trustees received your Letter dated 3d. March before, with a Copy of Lt. Governor Clarke's Letter to You; They think You have done a very beneficial Act, in making Peace with the Chickesaws, Cherokees and Creeks, and that Lt. Govr. Clarke's Designs are very national [rational?] and if happily executed will be of the greatest Importance and Security to all the British Settlement on the Continent of America.

And although this Service is of great Consequence to Georgia, yet the £ 100 Bill you drew towards defraying the Charges thereof is a Publick Expence necessary for His Majesty's Service, and to be placed to that Accompt.

The Trustees received a Letter from Lt. Govr. Clarke also, relating to this Design; And they ordered Copies of that, and your Letter, to be laid before the Duke of Newcastle.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Jones, Aug. 9, 1742, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 99, concerning payment to Dr. Thomas Hawkins. By the Lawrence, Capt. Crosthwaite; by the Hector, Capt. James Rodger.

Sir

Your Letters of 26th. and 27th. April last were received, and laid before the Trustees; And they are sorry to find such a Spirit of Contention and Disturbance has so long subsisted in the Colony. They approve of your Care to prevent an Overpayment to [John] Calwell, and they should have been glad you had not been prevailed on to pay Dr. [Thomas] Hawkins any more than what would appear legally due, as they fear you have, when you see the Resolutions of the Common Council concerning his Claim, which he had by Letter of Attorney authorized Captain [William] Thomson

---

84. No copy of this letter has been found.

to apply for, and receive here, a Copy of which Letter of Attorney and Captn. Thomson's Receipt is herewith sent You; It was therefore the more unjust to demand Payment in Georgia, before his knowing what his Attorney had done in England, and the Result of the Trustees Pleasure. Therefore if any Overpayment has been made him, it must be recovered back, and paid into the Hands of the President and Assistants for the Trustees Use, who have Copies of all the Resolutions concerning Dr. Hawkins.

Benjamin Martyn to James Oglethorpe, Aug. 10, 1742, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 100-102, concerning Lt. Gov. George Clarke's plan of Indian unity, Parliamentary inquiry into Georgia, repeal of the rum act, land tenure in Georgia, quit rents, and control over orphans in Georgia. By the Lawrence, Capt. Crosthwaite; by the Hector, Capt. James Rodger.

Sir

The Trustees have lately received Your Excellency's Letter dated March 3d. 1741, with an inclosed one from Lieut. Govr. Clarke of New York. They think the Design of uniting the Indians, not only very benevolent and judicious, but of the greatest Importance at this critical Juncture, when so much Danger is to be apprehended from the French. They have therefore laid Copies of Your Excellency's and Govr. Clarke's Letters before the Duke of Newcastle, that proper Methods may be taken to carry the Plan into Execution.

It has been very fortunate, Sir, for the Province, that Thomas Stephens has complained so much of the Proceedings in it, and been so active in pursuing those Complaints. By this Means a Parliamentary Enquiry has been obtained, which the Trustees could not procure themselves. And what before was thought by many a Ministerial Affair, appears now very Evidently to be a National one. Between the Prejudices which some had imbib'd, and the Ignorance which others were in from Want of an Enquiry into the Province and it's Situation, many were professed Enemies to it, and very many quite indifferent about it, and thought the Expence of maintaining it needless and burthensome; Stephen's Application therefore was not unwelcome to them, but it has ended in his own Confusion, in clearing the Honour of the Trustees, and evincing the Utility, the Importance, and Necessity of supporting the Province; The Votes of the House [of Commons] upon this are sent herewith for your Satisfaction. Your Excellency will observe among them a Vote, that admitting the Importation and Use of Rum would be of great Advantage to the Province;

In this the House were almost unanimous, as they thought upon the Examination it appeared, that a moderate Quantity of it mixed with Water was necessary for the People, and the Purchase of it from the British Colonies would promote the Exportation of Lumber. It appeared likewise, that notwithstanding the Prohibition, Rum was drank very freely. Upon this Resolution of the House, the Trustees have prepared an Act, and presented it to the Council, for repealing so much of the former Act as prohibits the Importation of Rum from the British Colonies. And perhaps Sir, the limiting the Number of Retailers, the putting these under proper Restrictions, and the punishing any who may offer to sell Rum by Retail without a Licence, may be more effectual, without being attended with such a Mischief as a Publick Act being openly violated, and the Magistrates unable to enforce it. A Copy of the Act, which the Trustees have prepared, is likewise sent herewith.

The Affair of the Tenures was also thoroughly canvass'd and much debated. Sir John Barnard, Col. [Martin] Bladen, and others were strenuous for granting an absolute Fee Simple in the Lands. And the Sense of the House ran in general this Way, but they avoided coming to any Resolution, thinking it better to leave it to the Trustees to make the Alteration. In pursuance of their Opinion, the Trustees have taken this into their serious Consideration, and to pursue as well as possible the Plan upon which they first form'd the Establishment; and to prevent the Inconveniencies which may attend the granting a Power of Alienation to Persons who are sent upon the Charity They think it proper with Regard to these, to adhere to their last Regulations; But to give a Satisfaction to the Parliament, they have come to some Resolutions (which are herewith inclosed) to recommend it to the Common Council (which have not been able to meet lately, and cannot easily be procured at this time o'Year), That to Persons who carry Servants and settle in the Colony at their own Expence, the Grants of Lands shall be in Fee Simple. But at the same time to prevent any Persons taking Lands with a Design only to sell them, they have come to another Resolution, that no Person should have a Power of alienating any Part of his Lands till the Expiration of the ten Years from the Date of his Grant, in which Term he is obliged to cultivate one Eighth part of his Lands; And till he makes it appear to the President and Court of Assistants for the Northern part of the Province, and the Magistrates in the Southern part, that he has complied with the Conditions of his Grant.

The House were likewise of Opinion, but without coming to a Vote, that the Quit Rents were too high. And upon its being urged, that the Trustees were obliged to pay four shillings for every

hundred Acres to the Crown, and therefore it was reasonable and prudent to provide for the full Payment of these, and the Deficiencies which might happen; Col. [Martin] Bladen said, he did not doubt but the Crown would readily grant the Trustees Relief in this. The Trustees therefore petitioned His Majesty in Council, to release to them the Quit Rents, that they may be enabled to lessen and reduce the same in the respective Grants of Lands, and to apply the Residue thereof for the Benefit of the Colony.

The Trustees observing, that Your Excellency has been unwilling to declare your Sense and Construction of their Instructions relating to the Power of putting the Orphans into the Orphan House, and taking them from thence, have ordered me for your Satisfaction to declare; That they think it proper for many Reasons to adhere to the Letter of Instructions to the Magistrates, and to the Power given them therein. The Trustees think, the Orphans more particularly the Objects of their Regard, and that the Care of them is so sacred a Deposit that they cannot divest themselves of it, and that neither Prudence nor Charity would permit them to do it; They desire therefore, You will concur with them in supporting the Power of the Magistrates herein, for they never intended any thing more, than that the Orphans should be placed there only for their Education and Support, till they were of age to go out into the World, and the Magistrates must be the best Judges of this, nor can they be placed out without their consent and Authority.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Aug. 10, 1742, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 102-107, concerning mail received, Camuse's proposals lost, encouragement of silk and wine, John Dobell schoolmaster and register, Thomas Bosomworth as Secretary of Indian Affairs and Collector of Savannah, Thomas Christie as naval officer, Joseph Avery to be surveyor, Trustees like monthly accounts, Trustee finances, bounties on foodstuffs, children of German servants, James Dormer as pilot at Tybee, George Whitefield's church building and taking in orphans, produces of Trustee servants, Mrs. Camuse's training of children to wind silk, overpayment of Thomas Hawkins, and land grants. By the Lawrence, Capt. Crosthwaite; by the Hector, Capt. Rodger.

Sir

Your Letter dated 20th. March was rec'd 21st. of last Month with your Journal from 4th. February before; But no Duplicate of

your Journal from 28th. October 1741 to the 1st. of January following is yet received, the Original whereof was destroyed by the Spaniards on board the Charles Captn. Harramond, with the State of the Colony and the other Papers then sent.

The Proposals from Camuse's Family in your Packet of 31st. December last being not received, a Duplicate of them is much wanted for the Trustees Consideration; And You must acquaint Mrs. [Jane Mary] Camuse of the Misfortune attending the said Proposals being destroyed by the Spaniards.

The promoting the raising Silk and Wine should be the chief Concern of every Inhabitant, as it is intended for the Staples of Georgia, and does not interfere with the raising Sustenance.

The Office of Register, which was vacant, the Trustees filled up with John Dobell who returned to Georgia, not only to execute that Office but to act as Schoolmaster and is wrote to, to behave well to Mr. [Christopher] Orton, and permit him to inspect into the manner of his instructing the Children.

That of Secretary for Indian Affairs in the Room of John Clarke deceased, which the Trustees desired your recommending a proper Person for; They have agreed to recommend Thomas Bosomworth to the Common Council to be appointed accordingly. And as his Uncle and Mr. Bate offer to be his Security here; the Trustees have it in their Thoughts to recommend him to the Commissioners of the Customs, to be appointed Collector at Savannah. Mr. [Thomas] Christie, who now returnes, having given Security here to the Crown, is appointed by the said Commissioners Naval Officer at Savannah.

The Trustees have approved your Contract with Mr. [Joseph] Avery, have allowed and paid him his Passage to England and back, and satisfied him for his Trouble here. They have agreed to his being Land Surveyor, and if General Oglethorpe has not employed any one to survey and make a Plan of the Southern Part of Georgia, Mr. Avery is to do it; But not to have any particular Allowance, as it is intended that the Office of Land Surveyor is to be made up to him £100.— .— Sterling a Year in the Allowance of 4d. an Acre for setting out Lands to Servants out of their time, or Persons sent on the Charity, making out the Plotts thereof for the Register and sending a Book of Duplicates to England; Which if deficient of £100 a Year, is to be made good to him to commence from his Arrival in Georgia, and payable out of the next Parliamentary Aids, during the Trustees Pleasure. He is to be assisted with a Boat or Boats occasionally, and the Use of surveying Instruments, And General Oglethorpe is wrote to, to let him have the Use of one of his Boats, if wanted in the future Survey to save Charges.

The Surveys are not to be published during the War; But when the Trustees think it safe they should be published, Mr. Avery is made acquainted that he shall have the Profit of it, allowing the Trustees some Copies for their Use.

Your Care in securing the Map of the Northern Part, which came safe to Hand, and has given great Satisfaction, was very prudent; And Mr. Avery's Arrival the very Morning the Trustees were to make their Defence to your Son's scandalous Petition was very providential.

It was very right to be cautious in the running out Lands to improper Persons, who had not Views of Cultivation; Your Thoughts on that Head, and every other Branch for the Welfare of the Colony and its Inhabitants, are what the Trustees do always desire you should transmit.

They are well pleased with the Monthly Cash Accompts You send over, whereby it appears that of the £3,000- in Sola Bills you received the beginning of December last by the Loyal Judith Captn. Lemon, £1,300 of them were issued to the End of February last, when £54:12:7 1/4 of the said £1,300 was remaining in your Hands; They desire You will continue this Method of carrying over Monthly Balances, whereby the Services defrayed will appear, and be posted off to their proper Heads in Discharge to You.

Which said Balance of £54:12:7 1/4 together with the £1,700 residue of the said £3,000 Sola Bills, and £2,000 more Sola Bills sent You in March last, amounting to the Sum of £3,754.12.7 1/4 is the whole to support the necessary Expences of the Colony, until the Parliament shall vote another Sum in the next Session; Which the Trustees have good Reason to believe they will as they have in the last Session voted the Colony necessary and advantageous to be preserved and supported; Which happening to be done after the Negative, on referring the Trustees Petition to the Committee of Supply, was the Occasion of no Assistance this Year.

But as the Trustees in their Letter of 24th. April 1741 signified by their Secretary, the Resolution of giving a Bounty of one shilling a Bushel upon Corn, sixpence a Bushel upon Pease, and three pence a Bushel upon Potatoes, which shall be raised and produced in Georgia between Christmas 1741 and Christmas 1742; You are hereby instructed to receive the several Proofs and Quantities thereof, and ascertain the Values and Properties of the said Bounty at Christmas next, and inlist the whole in one particular Account, to be sent over to the Trustees for their Perusal, and providing out of the next Parliamentary Aid for the Payment of it, by sending over their Sola Bills for that Purpose, when a Supply shall be voted for the further settling and improving Georgia, and send a Duplicate also of the said Account by another Ship.

The Petition of the German Servants which you sent over praying the Freedom of their Children to be with their Parents, when their Parents Services are expired, having been laid before the Trustees; They have recommended it to the Common Council to comply therewith, and release their Servitude in favour of their Parents, without any Allowance to be made to the Trustees upon that Account.

On the 2d. instant the Trustees received your Letter dated the 9th. of June last, with your Journal from 2d. May preceeding, and a Copy of your Letter of the 4th. May, But the Original thereof and Journal with that which was to have come by Captain Dunbar, are not yet arrived.

The Trustees are well pleased with the Account You give them of the Beacon at Tybee; and having perused James Dormer's Proposal on his being stationed Pilot there, and your Observations upon it, are of Opinion; That a proper Boat should be provided for him, which he is afterwards to keep in Repair, and be answerable for in Consideration of the £40, a Year to be paid him by the Trustees; And in Order to ascertain the Expence of the Allowance of one Hand and Provision he desires besides, you are hereby instructed to consult him on what Additional Allowance he will provide himself therewith, and to acquaint the Trustees thereof.

As to the £150 paid Mr. [George] Whitefield towards building a Church at Savannah, and the small Progress he made of only digging and carting Stones, the Charge of which you have had no Accompt from Mr. [James] Habersham appointed to give it, and to pay over the Balance of the said Sum; You are therefore authorized to demand the same from Mr. Habersham, and on Refusal to use all possible Means to bring him to accompt for the same, pursuant to the Directions Mr. Whitefield gave him. And the Trustees will call on Mr. Whitefield here to give Security that the same may be complied with.

As to what Mr. Habersham has alledged of some Proceedings being detrimental to the Orphans, and the Intention of the Orphan House in serving them, and his desiring an Opinion relating to the second Article of the Trustees Instructions concerning the Power of taking in Orphans and Direction of them. The Trustees Letter to Mr. Whitefield dated 11th. June 1740, to whom a Copy of the said Instructions were then sent, has the following Paragraph, "That the Magistrates, as well as himself had mistaken the Grant with Respect to the taking in the Orphans; and directed him, that the Orphan who was in Mr. Parker's House, and was well taken Care of, should be returned, Mr. Whitefield having by the Trustees Grant no Authority for the taking of him from Mr. Parker, and especially as it was against Mr. Parker's Consent."

It is therefore plain, that the Managers of the Orphan House can

have no Property in the Orphans, and that the Trustees Instructions vest the Sole Power in the Magistrates to dispose of them, as may best conduce to the Orphan's Welfare. Which Instructions the Trustees refer you back to for the Magistrates cannot divest themselves of the Inspection of the Orphans; And herewith you have a Copy of what the Trustees have wrote to General Oglethrope on that Head.

The Trustees desire to have an Account of the Produces that have arose from the Labour of their Servants, and in what manner they have been applied.

The Trustees are concerned to find the Aversion Mrs. [Jane Mary] Camuse continues to have to the instructing Children in the Art of winding Silk; As She grows in Years, her own Capacity may soon cease. And as it stands referred to You and the Assistants to use all possible Means to prevent this Art being lost, You may assure her that when She shall be incapable of further Service, She will not be left destitute, provided She will deserve the Trustees Favour, by instructing others in her Knowledge. And for which, when certified to be perfect, some Allowance for each Person so instructed the Trustees are willing to let her be intitled to, as the President and Council can reasonably settle with her.

It was a Misfortune that Mr. [Thomas] Jones was prevailed on to pay Dr. [Thomas] Hawkins's Demands, before the Trustees Directions concerning them were received; But Mr. Jones is wrote to, and You are instructed to use all possible Means to recover back the Money which may appear to be overpaid; For Captn. Thomson had Dr. Hawkins's Letter of Attorney, and received of the Trustees £13.13.— in full of all his Claims to Michas 1739. Which Letter of Attorney having been so given by Dr. Hawkins, his demanding Payment in Georgia, before he knew what his Attorney had done in England and the Result of the Trustees Pleasure thereupon, was unjust, and which he must be answerable for. A Copy of which Letter of Attorney is herewith sent You, and of Captn. Thomson's Receipt.

The Trustees, having considered of the several Petitions for Lands in Georgia, have come to the following Resolutions, to recommend it to their Common Council, in whom the Power of granting Lands is vested by their Charter.

To reject the Petitions of Edward Bush, Peter Morelle, Joseph Wardrope, John Penrose, Andrew Duchee, and Thomas Ormston, for Lands on Hutchinson's Island; And have proposed, that the said Island should be cleared from the Wood for the Benefit of the Colony, which is also recommended to the Consideration of their Common Council.

To reject the Petition of John Lyndall, for an Island of Marsh in Savannah River.

To postpone the Consideration of William Parker's Petition for

500d. Acres near Thunderbolt for the Reasons assigned by the President and Assistants.

And to reject the Petitions of John Pye, William Elbert, Thomas Ellis, and Edward Townsend.

Which several Resolutions you are to signify to the Persons concerned.

The Trustees having perused the List of Persons put in Possession of Lands by the President and Assistants do find.

That Thomas Salter on his Application to make a Settlement, on a Piece of Marsh near Augustine Creek, not far from Mr. [Thomas] Causton's, to be held by Lease, was permitted to make Improvements theron; Which the Trustees have no Objection to, provided it does not interfere with 200d. Acres of Land surveyed for Thos. Christie, being a Tract of Cane Marsh and Wood Land bordering on the River Savannah granted by Lease from the Trustees to the said Thos. Christie dated 16 February 1740; Who is now returning to enjoy the same, and which is to be no Part of any Lands run out before the said 16 of February 1740.

That 500d. Acres to the Southward of Thunderbolt were run out for James Anderson, which the Trustees have recommended to their Common Council to grant to him; And also from your Character of him to appoint him a Coadjutor with You for inspecting the building of the Church.

That 500d. Acres were ordered to be run out for Michael Bourghalter and his five Sons between Hampstead & Vernon River, which is also recommended to be granted accordingly.

And all the 50 Acre Lotts given Possession of as mentioned in the said List, are recommended for Grants of them, and your Conduct approved therein. Herewith You have a Copy of the Letter sent to Mr. [John Martin] Bolzius for your Guidance.

Benjamin Martyn to Martin Bladen, Aug. 12, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 108, requesting his help before the Board of Trade to relieve the Trustees from paying quit rents for Georgia.

Sir

When the Colony of Georgia was under the Consideration of the Committee of the whole House of Commons, and the Affair of the Quit Rents was the Subject of their Debate; You was pleased to say, that You did not doubt but upon an Application to the Crown, the Trustees would be relieved in what they were obliged to pay, in which the Committee seemed to concur, and to expect that the Trustees

should apply for such Relief. Encouraged Sir, by your Declaration and the Opinion of the Committee, the Trustees have presented a Petition to His Majesty in Council, which is referred to a Committee of the Council, and will as may be presumed be soon referred to the Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations.[85] The Trustees will then Sir desire the Favour of your Presence at the Board, in Order to expedite the Report upon their Petition, that they may be enabled to reduce the Quit Rents paid by the People.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Causton, Aug. 21, 1742, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 108, concerning Causton's accounts. By the Hector, Capt. James Rodger.

Sir

Your Letters to me of the 1st. December last, and to the Trustees of the 8th of April following,[86] I received by the hands of Michael Wilson the 14th. instant. I thank you for mine, and will lay that to the Trustees before them the first Opportunity, with the Articles charged to your Accompt. But the great Work of examining the Particulars from whence those General Totals Dr. & Cr. were taken from 22d. November 1736 to 10th. October 1738, which you sent over to the Trustees 22d. November 1739, and they returned a Copy of to their Commissioners, being first compleated and reported upon, shewing the Applications made, and the Occasions of making them will, as I apprehend, be the only Foundation for the Trustees considering the Subject Matter of your last Letter to them.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Aug. 21, 1742, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 109, listing surveying instruments sent over. By the Hector, Capt. James Rodger.

Sir

Herewith You have a Copy of a Bill of Lading of 5 Parcels consigned to Mr. William Hopton, to be forwarded to You; Whereof one Box marked G x C containing the following Surveying Instruments

---

85. Bladen was a member of this body.

86. No copy of the letter of April 8 has been found.

are sent You for the Use of the Colony vizt.

A Large Circumferenter for surveying in Woods, with a Staff, Ball and Socket Spare.

Needle and Glasses &c. in a Wainscot Box.

Two strong Chains for Woods with 10 Sticks shod with Steel.

A Case of Instruments with a pair of Socket Compasses.

A large round Protractor, to lay off Angles, and one dozen of black Lead Pencils.

And Mr. [Joseph] Avery has bought a Telescope for his Brass Quadrant, and a Spirit Level Value ten shillings; which he brings over; And if he delivers them to You for the Use of the Colony, You are to repay him the ten shillings he paid for them. All the other the Trustees have paid for, being sent to your Care for Use, as Occasion shall require.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Aug. 25, 1742, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 109-110, asking if any infringements on people's liberties made in town courts and if a vista should be cleared on Tybee Island. By the Hector, Capt. James Rodger.

Sir

Herewith You receive a Copy of the inclosed to Mr. [Thomas] Hawkins, the Original You will please to forward. The Trustees hope, that no such Proceedings will appear to have been the Case in the Northern Part of the Province, which they desire You to acquaint them of.

They also desire you would let them know of any Infringemts. being made on the Liberties of the King's Subjects, or of any Obstructions or Abuses in the Administration of Justice in either of the Town Courts, that may have ever happened, and come to your Knowledge.

It has been represented to the Trustees, that it would be very usefull to open a more distinct View of the Island of Tybee, to be perceived at Sea, by cutting three Vistos through the Trees there, vizt. One from the South East to the North West, one from the North East to the South West, and one from the East to the West; Which the Trustees acquaint You of to consider, whether it may be done consistent with the Safety of the Beacon, and they desire your Opinion thereupon.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Hawkins, Aug. 25, 1742, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 110, asking if people refused passes to leave Georgia, if proceedings of grand juries stopped, and if letters opened before delivery to addressee. By the Hector, Capt. James Rodger.

Sir

The Trustees, who are zealous of preserving to the Inhabitants of Georgia the Liberties they ought to enjoy as British Subjects, do require your acquainting them, whether any Magistrate of Frederica did at any time ever refuse a Certificate or Pass to any Person going out of Georgia upon his lawfull Occasions; And what, if any Reason, was ever given for so doing.

And the Trustees being acquainted, that You interposed in the stopping Proceedings on a particular Presentment of the Grand Jury of Frederica, against several Persons for Immoralities; You are required to give your Reasons for so doing.

And during your corresponding with the Northern Part of the Province, you are to send an Account of what Care was from time to time taken for the speedy delivering Letters unopened to the Persons to whom they were directed; And if You know of any Letters which have been opened before delivered, you are to acquaint the Trustees thereof, and by whom they were so opened; And you are to let the Trustees know, if at any time any Complaints have been made, and by whom, of any Letters having been so opened.

To all which your speedy Answer is required by the Trustees.

Benjamin Martyn to the Bishop of Sodar and Man, Nov. 30, 1742, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 111, inquiring about Mr. Mariton as a clergyman for Georgia.

My Lord

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia in America being just informed of the Death of the Revd. Mr. [Christopher] Orton, the Minister of Savannah; And being desirous to take the first Opportunity of providing a fit Person to succeed him; And being acquainted, that one Mr. Mariton, a Clergyman in the Isle of Man (who is known to your Lordship) is willing, and ready to go over to Georgia for that purpose. The Trustees, knowing how much depends in such a distant Country, with Regard both to the Spiritual and Temporal Happiness of the People, in providing them a Clergyman of sound Principles in Religion, and of a sober Life and peaceable

Temper, have ordered me to desire Your Lordship will acquaint them, whether Mr. Mariton is known to your Lordship, And if you think him a proper Person to intrust with such a Charge.

Harman Verelst to John Terry, Dec. 20, 1742, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 111, telling him of shoes sent for William Stephens and Lt. Patrick Sutherland being captured by the Spaniards. By the Greyhound, Capt. Perkins.

Sir

Herewith you receive a Bill of Lading for two Hogsheads of Shoes, which are to be sent to William Stephens Esqr. at Savannah. Please to advise him of the Receipt of them, and forward the Letter to him, for his Directions about sending the said Casks; Without you have an Opportunity to send them at the same time you send the Letter. The Charges of their going from Frederica to Savannah, Mr. Stephens will defray.

Lt. [Patrick] Sutherland says, he left you well, but he being taken by the Spaniards, all his Letters were thrown over board.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Dec. 20, 1742, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 112, informing him of shoes sent and Trustee hopes for money from Parliament. By the Greyhound, Capt. Perkins.

Sir,

Herewith you receive a Copy of a Bill of Lading for two Hogsheads of Shoes, and an Invoice of the Particulars, which are consigned to Mr. [John] Terry at Frederica, and were ordered sometime since to be sent you as part of the Estimated Expences in Georgia; They are esteemed very good Work, and by the Prices they are to be issued at thought reasonable, including all Charges to Georgia vizt. 4s/6 a pair the Men's and 2s/6 a pair the Women's.

Please to let the Trustees know how they prove, and if such Remittances are as usefull for such Value as their Sola Bills.

The Trustees hope for a Supply from Parliament next Month, of which you will be duly apprized. They have had no Letters from you since that dated 18th. July last.

G x C

Invoice of 2 Hogsheads of Shoes, remitted as part of the Estimated Expences in Georgia, and sent to William Stepehsn Esqr.

In one hhd. 183 pair of Men's Shoes at 4s	£ 36:12:—
and 134 pair of Women's Shoes at 2s/3	15: 1: 6
In the other 167 pair of Men's Shoes at 4s	41:12:—
and 60 pair of Women's Shoes at 2s/3	6:15:—
	£ 90:—: 6
For Casks and Carriage to London from Warwick, where they were made	5: 6: 6
	£ 95: 7:—
For Insurance of £105.— thereon at £98 including Freight and Premium, and for proportion of the Policy. . . .	4: 9: 6
	£ 99:16: 6

Whereby £102:18:— in Case of Loss is receivable, including the said Freight, Charges of Shipping and Premium

And charging the 350 pair of Men's Shoes at 4s/6 a pair	£ 78:15:—
and the 194 pair of Women's Shoes at 2s/6 a pair	24: 5:—
amounts to	£103:—:—

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, March 12, 1742/3, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 113, concerning £12,000 voted by Parliament, John Dobell's salary, letters and journals received, supplies and vines sent. By the Minerva, Capt. Cload.

Sir

On the 12th of last Month your Letter dated 4th. May last with Journal from 21st. March before, and Accompts. thereiwth were received, as also your Letters of 13th. and 19th. August last with your Journal from the 9th. June before and the Accompt therewith.

On the 2d. instant, the Committee of Supply voted £12,000 for the further settling and improving Georgia, which the Trustees will soon consider the Disposition of, for the most effectual answering the End proposed.

Mr. [John] Dobell writes, that he expected £25 a Year for the Office of Register, whereas the Allowance is but £20. But as I remember he proposed to officiate as Parish Clerk, which being an Allownace of £5, might occasion his understanding he was to receive £ 25.

I shall lay your Letters and Journals, and Mr. [Joseph] Avery's Letters also, before the Trustees. As they will now have frequent Meetings, which please to acquaint him of.

By the Minerva Captn. Roger Cload I have sent consigned to Mr. William Hopton, to be forwarded to you a Chest mark'd H.P.B. and a Box H.C.C. for the Saltzburghers, 2 Boxes mark'd I.F.V. for Mr. [John F.] Vigera at Ebenezer, a Tub of Vines from the Earl of Egmont for the use of the Colony, and a Box directed for General Oglethorpe, which please to take the Care of.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, April 26, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 113, concerning estimate for Georgia expenses and Thomas Bosomworth to be ordained priest for Savannah. By the Friends Goodwill, Capt. Glegg.

Sir

Yesterday I rec'd a Letter from Mr. [William] Hopton that he had forwarded a Packet by Captn. Styles, which he rec'd from you the 9th. of February last; And as the said Captain is arrived, I hope soon to receive the same.

By the next Opportunity You will receive the Trustees full Directions, and their future Estimated Expences to be defrayed by Order of the President and Assistants; On which many Meetings have been lately had.

Mr. [Thomas] Bosomworth is to be ordained, and admitted into Holy Orders to go Missionary to Savannah.

Benjamin Martyn to James Habersham, May 10, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 114-116, concerning Habersham's religious arguments with the Rev. Christopher Orton, Trustees' ideas about religious teaching of the orphans, and request for an accounting of the £ 150 to build a church in Savannah. By the Charming Susan, Capt. Patrick Scott; by the Priscilla, Capt. William Tiffin.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia are concerned to find, that you, who have such a Trust as the Care of the Orphans (committed to you by Mr. [George] Whitefield) have been guilty of a Misdemeanour, which called for the Cognizance of, and Punishment by a Court of Justice. Your going with Mr. [Jonathan] Barber, [Patrick] Hunter, and others to the late Revd. Mr.

[Christopher] Orton, forcing him into Disputes on Points of Religion, and then treating him with Scurrility, because he differ'd from your Sentiments; Your denouncing Damnation against him for preaching false Doctrine, tho' you never heard him, charging him with being no Christian, and not understanding the Articles the Church of England, and asking him how he dared to preach without being call'd to it by the Holy Spirit, was Behaviour unjustifiable in every Light. It could only tend to inflame the Minds of the People, and lay a Foundation for perpetual Discord in a Place, which had been too much disturb'd and harrass'd with it before. It was indecent with regard to him as the Establish'd Minister of the Town, whose Conduct was unexceptionable. It was indecent with regard to the Trustees, who thought him a proper Person for that Employment; And it was inconsistent with that Meekness and Charity, which Christianity so strongly inculcates.

The Trustees are resolved to support the Act of Toleration in its full Force, as a wise and necessary Law; But tho' this Act provides, that all Dissenters from the Church of England shall be undisturbed and protected in their Worship; it does not intitle them to offer Insults to others; The Law is open to those who receive them, and the Magistrates have ample Power to protect all Persons from them; The Trustees do therefore require & expect from you, that hereafter you carefully avoid raising any Contentions upon Points of Religion, or giving any Disturbance to the Minister of the Church of England, or others, who are equally intitled with your Self to the Protection of the Act of Toleration.

The Trustees cannot but be apprehensive, that those who are possess'd with such a fiery Zeal, are improper Ones to have the Care of Children, who had better have no Education than such as will render them unfit for Society, and destroy in them the Seeds of Humanity; And indeed they observe by your own Account, which is published by Mr. Whitefield in his Diary, that a wrong Method is taken with them; The Children are often kept praying and crying all the Night; And it appears that one of the youngest of them, being ask'd by you, what he cry'd for and wanted, said he only wanted Jesus Christ. Religion should be shewn and recommended to them in an amiable Light, nor should they be fill'd with ill grounded Terrours, which must probably give their Minds an Enthusiastick Turn, or by bending them too much one way, make them hereafter fly back another with greater Force, and may give them a Distaste even to Religion it Self. The Trustees, upon these Considerations, have authorized & ordered the Magistrates to make frequent Visitations at the Orphan House, and if they find that the Orphans of the Colony are educated in an improper manner, as they have the Power of placing them there; they have the Power of removing them where they may be educated in a more beneficial one.

The Trustees find, that you claim'd a Right of protesting against any Visitation made by the Magistrates, or any Person's interfering with the Oeconomy established by Mr. Whitefield; Nay, when Mr. [William] Stephens the President ask'd you, what you thought a reasonable Age for Boys to be put out to Business, you would not admit any Rule to go by, but said, they were the proper Judges of that themselves. But can you think Sir, that the Orphan House is exempt from the Authority of the Trustees, or those acting under it? No, the Trustees are the proper Guardians of the Orphans of the Colony, and therefore they have ordered the Magistrates to take at any time such of them as they find fit, and put them out to Business.

The Trustees find that the Sum of One hundred and fifty Pounds was, by General Oglethorpe's Order, paid by Mr. Thomas Jones into the Hands of Mr. Whitefield, to be expended in building of a Church at Savannah; and that nothing has been done by him towards carrying on that Work, but digging and carting a few Stones. That before he left the Colony, which was about Christmas 1740, he was call'd on by Mr. Stephens the President, to account for the said Sum of £150, and that he then said you should do it after he came away; And that he did actually direct you to do so. But that you have not (tho often call'd on by Mr. Stephens) given as yet any Account what those Stones cost, nor what part of the Money is remaining in your Hands. Lest therefore so necessary a Work should be retarded, the Trustees do require you immediately to give an Account of what has been expended, and to pay the Remainder of the Money into the Hands of the President; And they hope you will prevent their taking any Method to recover it, which would be disagreeable to them.

The Trustees have appointed Mr. Stephens the President with a Coadjutor to inspect the Building of the Church, and no body is to be concern'd in it hereafter but under his Directions.

Benjamin Martyn to Thomas Hawkins, May 10, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 116-117, concerning no restraints on people leaving Georgia, Oglethorpe has no authority in the civil government, president and assistants to have authority over all of Georgia. By the Charming Susan, Capt. Scott; by the Priscilla, Capt. William Tiffin.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia have received your Letter to Mr. [Harman] Verelst dated November 30th. 1742, in Answer to some Queries, which they had ordered to be sent to you and the other Magistrates at Frederica, in Relation to the

obstructing any of the People going out of the Province. They are glad to find, there is no Foundation for Reports of that Nature, and that no Persons, acting under their Authority, have laid any such unjustifiable Restraints on the People. They would have all the fair and gentle Means imaginable used to invite the Inhabitants to stay and encourage them to be industrious, but no Restraints upon any Account, these being inconsistent with the Design of His Majesty's Royal Charter, the Trustees Method of settling the Province, and the Constitution of a free Government; Nor could the Trustees themselves impose any, unless where People at their first settling enter'd into Covenants for not going out of the Province without a Licence from the Magistrates for a Term of Years, and then only for that Term.

The Trustees however cannot help making on this Occasion a Remark on the following Part of your Letter vizt. "That You apprehended General Oglethorpe acting as a Trustee was invested with a superior Authority to the Magistrates." They are surprized how you could fall into such a Mistake, since no single Trustee has any Power at all as a Trustee, and no Person whatsoever can have any Power in the Civil Government of the Province, except what is devolv'd by the Collective Body of the Trust, nor any Authority but what is derived from them; And it might be attended with infinite Confusions, if admitted of, as the Apprehensions and false Reports of it have occasioned many Complaints in England. The Trustees are sensible, that if you had applied to Genl. Oglethorpe for his Opinion on this Occasion, he would have set you right immediately, and prevented your running into an Error, so derogatory from the Authority vested in the Magistrates by the Trustees, by which alone you can be the proper Guardians of the Liberties of the People, and by giving up of which you will become liable to the Charge of a Breach of your Trust.

For the better carrying on the Civil Government, the Trustees have appointed the President and Assistants to be President and Assistants for the whole Province. And that the Bailiffs at Frederica, as well as those at Savannah, shall be subordinate to their Authority. That they may therefore have a due Information of all Proceedings and Occurrences in the Southern part of the Province, in which you may want their Directions, or which they may direct to be sent to them; The Trustees have appointed the Recorder of Frederica to keep up a constant Correspondence with President and Assistants, and send them such Accounts as may be necessary for them to know; And herein you and the other Bailiffs must give all the Assistance in your Power.

Benjamin Martyn to Joseph Avery, May 10, 1743, Westminster, C.O.

5/668, pp. 117-118, giving his duties and pay as surveyor of Georgia. By the Charming Susan, Capt. Scott; by the Priscilla, Capt. Tiffin.

Sir

The Trustees have taken into their Consideration your several Requests for being made Surveyor, Register and Inspector of the Province of Georgia. The first they have appointed you, but they think you will find full Employment enough in this not to be burthen'd with any other Office. The Register has been appointed some time before, and as the President & Assistants have in them, under the Trustees, the Government of the Province, they are the Inspectors of the Plantations, and the Improvements made in them; The Grants of Land are order'd by them under the Authority of the Trustees, and the Warrants for running out the Lands are made by them. It is therefore under their Directions that you must make your Surveys, and you must receive your Instructions from time to time from them, and be always ready to go upon such Surveys, as they shall appoint.

Tho' a general Survey of the Province will be undoubtedly usefull, yet the surveying of Lands for any particular Persons either in the Northern or Southern Part, who may be in want of Lots, and must stand still till these are sett out, will be necessary in the first Place; And therfore you must never postpone these, when the President and Assistants direct them, under any Pretence of carrying on the general ones, Nor must you go to the Southward Part of the Province for this purpose, whilst there is any want of your Attendance in the Northern part for private Surveys, nor without the Leave of the President and Assistants.

The Trustees have resolved, that an Allowance of four pence an Acre shall be paid to you by the President and Assistants, for the setting out all such Lands making Plotts thereof for the Register, and delivering a Book of Duplicates to the President and Assistants, as they shall direct; And in Case you shall not absent your Self without Leave from them, nor neglect the necessary Work they shall employ you in, and shall proceed in making a general Survey only in such manner, and at such times and Places as they shall appoint; That then, if at the End of each year the said Allowance of four pence an Acre shall in any one Year fall short of One hundred Pounds, the Trustees have authorized the President and Assistants, on the beforementioned Conditions being performed, to make up any such Deficiency to the Sum of One hundred pound.

Benjamin Martyn to John Terry, May 10, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 118-119, instructing him in his duties as recorder and correspondent for Frederica, and telling of the fear that grapes will not grow well at Frederica. By the Charming Susan, Capt. Scott; by the Priscilla, Capt. Tiffin.

Sir

As the Trustees have resolved that the Authority of the President and Assistants shall be extended to the whole Province, for the better carrying on the Civil Government of it; And that the Bailiffs of Frederica shall be subordinate to their Authority; They have appointed you as Recorder of Frederica, to keep up a constant Correspondence with the President and Assistants, to whom, that they may have a full Information of the State of the Southern part of the Province, you must transmitt as frequently as possible an Account of the Proceedings of the Town Court at Frederica, and all other Transactions and Occurrences in the South, which may be necessary for them to know, or which may want any Orders and Directions from them, or which they shall appoint to be sent to them.

In Consideration for the Trouble which you will have in carrying on this Correspondence, the Trustees have added Ten pounds P Ann. to the Ten pounds which they had before granted to the Recorder of Frederica as Correspondent; And they hope you will not by an Neglect give them Reason to withdraw it.

The Trustees direct you to write to them likewise by every Opportunity, and to give them an Account of whatsoever may be worth their Notice, especially the Improvements made and making by the People in their Cultivation; And they desire you will in your first Letter, explain what you meant by this Expression in yours to Mr. Verelst That you was so struck with Horror at Savannah, that you was almost inclin'd to go to Charles Town.

The Trustees have ordered that twenty five pounds shall be paid to you for the Care which you took of the People, who were sent in the Loyal Judith in their Passage.

You desire the Trustees to encourage your Cultivation of Vines on your Plantation; But they are very apprehensive, that on such a Flat as the Island of St. Simons is, where the Roots of the Vines will soon run into Salt or Brackish Water, Vines can never be brought to any Perfection. If it appears that they can, and will produce Grapes fit for making good Wine, you may depend on it, the Trustees will never be wanting to give such proper Encouragement for the Cultivation of them, as may be in their Power.

Benjamin Martyn to the Rev. John Martin Bolzius, May 10, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 119-120, commending his report on the Salzburgers, encouraging silk production, and promising a bounty on corn. By the Charming Susan, Capt. Scott; by the Priscilla, Capt. Tiffin.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia have received your Account of the State of Ebenezer transmitted to them by Mr. [William] Stephens, with which they are very well pleased; And they desire you will from time to time send an Account of the People under your Care, and the Progress made by them in their Cultivation. The Industry which appears among them is very satisfactory, and they will every day more and more find the Benefit of it. The Trustees are glad among other things to perceive, that they are applying themselves to the making of Silk, because there is nothing which will turn to a better Account, as it will always meet with a ready Purchase in England, and as the Women and Children (who are not of great use in other Works) are the principal Persons necessary to carry it on. The Trustees gave a Bounty of four Shillings for every pound of Silk Balls, to induce the People to enter upon so advantageous a Business. And to encourage them to persevere, they have given Directions that two shillings shall now be paid at Savannah for every pound of Silk Balls, which shall be raised in the Colony, and carried thither. But then to prevent any Imposition, and that no Silk Balls which shall be raised on the Carolina Side of the River may be paid for by them, which may exhaust their Bounty solely designed for the Inhabitants of Georgia; They expect, that whatever Silk Balls are raised at Ebenezer, or by any of the People under your Care and Inspection, shall be attested by you to the President and Assistants to be raised only by them. At the same time for their further Encouragement, the Trustees have sent Orders, that Mrs. [Jane Mary] Camuse at Savannah shall instruct two young Women from Ebenezer (such as you shall recommend as most industrious and capable of Learning) in the Art of winding off the Silk from the Balls. These are to be maintain'd at the Trustees Expence, during their Residence at Savannah for their Instruction, and then they will be able to teach the rest of their Neighbours the same Art, by which means they may all carry on the Business with more Success, and may compleat the whole themselves ready for Sale.

As the Trustees are desirous of giving all the Encouragement in their Power to the Saltzburghers, who deserve so well by their Industry; They have given Orders, that the thirty seven pounds due from them to the Stores shall be remitted, and likewise that the

Bounty upon Corn rais'd by them in the year 1739 shall be paid.

Benjamin Martyn to William Stephens, May 10, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 121-130, concerning grants, exchanges, and sales of lands, children of German servants, freedom dues for Trust servants, disposal of Trust farms, land to support Savannah clergy, Trust reserve of lands to be disposed of, president and assistants for Savannah to have authority over entire colony, servants to be sent over, bounties for foodstuffs, encouragements for silk production, Mrs. Camuse to train girls to wind silk, expense of cattle at Savannah, no military expenses to be paid by Trust, tything men, guard duty, vacant lots, medicines sent, schoolmaster's pay, Joseph Avery as surveyor, care and control of orphans, protection of ministers, orders to James Habersham, church building, Stephens' opinion of Negroes in Georgia, new account of Georgia desired, register of land to be made and copies given to grantees, and ship Caesar at Tybee. By the Charming Susan, Capt. Scott; the Priscilla, Capt. Tiffin.

Sir

The Trustees have taken into their Consideration several Matters recommended to them by You as President, and by the Assistants; And they have resolved, that a Grant of 500d. Acres of Land lying Southward of Thunderbolt shall be granted to Mr. James Anderson; That a Grant of 500d. Acres shall be made to Michael Bourghalter and his five Sons, with a Power in him to divide it among them as he shall think proper, besides the two Lots of 500 Acres each, which he and one of his Sons held before; That a Grant of 500d. Acres shall be made to Thomas Salter on the Piece of Marsh near Augustine Creek, provided that the said Land shall not appear to be any part of the 200d. Acres, which are granted by Lease to Mr. Thomas Christie.

The Trustees have ratified the Grants of Lots of fifty Acres each made by the President and Assistants to Jacob and [Casper] Harbeck,[87] Samuel Lyon, John Erinxman, and John Ample, the Dutch Servants. To Christopher Burgomister, Joachim Schad, Rudolph Burgie, Leonard Rigler, Jacob Danner, Henry Curraudy, Ulrick Beltz, Ezekiel Stoll, Johannes Torgler, Nicholas Hanner Senr., Nicholas Hanner Junr., Hans Stutz, and Joseph Wachster and likewise to John Robe,

---

87. See CRG, II, 406.

William Scales, Samuel Clee, Thomas Morris, Jacob Truan, William Barbo, and Anthony Gautier. They have likewise ratified the Grant of a Freehold Lot in the Town of Savannah to Col. [Alexander] Heron.

The Trustees have also confirm'd the Exchange of Lots between Peter Braillieu and John Greedy, Peter Morelle and James Wilson, and between James Dormer and James Carwells; And likewise Charles Watson's Purchase of John Lyndall's Lot, James Campbell's Purchase of John Provost's Lot, and Isaac Young's Purchase of Daniel Nunez's Lot; And they have resolved that Isaac Young may assign over the Lot, which he was formerly in possession of, to his younger Brother. As the Trustees don't know by what Form, or by what Instruments, Assignments, Purchases, and Exchanges of Lots are at present made in the Province; They have proposed for the greater Security of the People against Frauds, to have a proper Form for these drawn up by Persons vers'd in the Law, and to send it over to You; But the Method however which has been taken, must still be constantly pursued. All such Assignments, Purchases, and Exchanges must be first approved of by the President and Assistants, and afterwards ratified by the Trustees.

The Trustees have granted the Petition of Christian Steinhavell, Theobald Kiefer, and Johannes Berrier, in behalf of themselves and the rest of the German Servants; And have resolved that at the Expiration of their Service, their Children likewise should be free, that they may be better able to proceed in the Cultivation of their Lands, notwithstanding the Children were bound by Indenture to serve, the Males till the Age of twenty five, and the Females till the Age of Eighteen.

The Trustees have resolved, that the Allowance of a Cow, Calf, and Sow to each Man and the usual Working Tools, and Eight pence a day to each Man, and sixpence a day to each Woman for twelve Months be granted to all Servants in the Colony, indented for four Years and not under, at the Expiration of their Service, upon it's appearing to the President and Assistants that the Terms of their Service were performed. As this is a Favour which was only granted to the Trust Servants, but was never promised to them, and they could not expect, the Trustees are sure you will urge it as an Incitement to their Industry, for it is by this alone they will deserve it; Nor must they expect it to be continued for twelve Months if they appear to be idle and negligent of the Cultivation of their Lands.

As the Expence of maintaining Trust Servants has been very great, and the Profit arising from their Labour has been very small; The Trustees have resolved not to employ or retain any for the future. The Disposal of the Trust Farms therefore in a manner, which may

make them of more Use than they have been, must necessarily follow. As these have been cultivated and improved at the Publick Expence, the Trustees intend to apply them to the Service of the Publick, and have resolved to appropriate them for the Support of the Magistracy and Ministry. As they observe by your Journal April 28th. 1741, that the Farms are divided into several Lots of fifty Acres each, they are determined to annex these to the several Offices in the Government, that those who succeed in them may be sure of a proper Maintenance; They therefore desire that you will send over as soon as possible a particular Account of the Situation of the several Trust Farms, of the Quantity of Land belonging to them, the Nature of the different Soils, & the Improvements which have been made on them; And that you will transmit with this Account a proper Plan for the Disposal of them in the manner which they propose. In the mean time lest the Improvements, which have been made on these Farms, Should run backwards, or be wholly lost, The Trustees think that in Consideration of their granting Twelve Month's Allowance to Servants (who were not in the Service of the Trust) which they had no Reason to expect, it is reasonable, and should be stipulated, that they shall give the Labour of one or two Days in the Week, as the President and Assistants shall think proper, to keep up the said Improvements till the Farms are disposed of.

The Trustees observe in your Letter dated June 9th 1742, that the Plantation which was designed by General Oglethorpe for a Mulberry Orchard, is contiguous to the Town of Savannah; They therefore think it may be proper to make this a Part of 300d. Acres of Land, which they have resolved shall be appropriated for the Use of a residing and Officiating Minister, and that the remaining Part of the 300d. Acres shall be set out of the best of the Trust Lands which are reserved and uncultivated, And as Mr. Thomas Bosomworth will soon be ordained, and will return to Savannah to succeed the late Mr. [Christopher] Orton, two Servants with their Maintenance will be allowed him for the Cultivation of the said 300 Acres.

As Clamours have been made on great Quantities of Trust Lands being reserv'd and uncultivated, and as the Trustees have been informed, these are some of the best Sort of Lands in the Province, and they do not see any good End such a Reservation will answer, but on the contrary the want of cultivating them must be a Prejudice to the Lands of the adjoining Planters. They have resolved, that no Lands shall be reserv'd but what are appropriated by them for particular Uses, and therefore these are to be disposed of in common with others, as the President and Assistants shall think proper.

The Trustees have resolved, that the President and Assistants, who were appointed for the County of Savannah shall be President and Assistants for the whole Province, and that the Magistrates at

Frederica, and the Civil Officers in the other Parts are to be subordinate to their Authority. For your better Information therefore of the State of the Southern Part of the Province, and for the better Government of it, the Trustees have appointed the Recorder at Frederica (with a proper Salary) to correspond frequently with you as President and the Assistants, and to transmit to you from time to time (as you will see by a Copy of the Letter to him) an Account of the Proceedings of the Town Court at Frederica, and all such other Occurrences and Transactions as may be necessary for the President and Assistants to know, and of which you and the Assistants shall direct Accounts to be sent. For this purpose, it will be proper to have an Establish'd Messenger appointed between Savannah and Frederica (as likewise between Savannah and Charles Town). And the Trustees desire you will find them an Account, what the Expence of such a Messenger will be, and as frequently as possible transmit to them the Account of the State of the Southern Part of the Province, and all Transactions in it.

The Trustees have resolved to send over thirty Men Servants to be disposed of by you as President and the Assistants among the Planters who will be most likely to make a proper Use of them; As these will be sent only to enable their Masters to proceed in the Cultivation of their Lands, the Trustees expect that no Persons whatsoever shall be assisted with Servants, but those who will stipulate to employ them wholly in their own Service, and not to let them, out to others for Hire, as has been the Practice; Whilst their Masters liv'd in Idleness, and absolutely neglected their Plantations, which was evidently one, if not the chief Cause, of the little Progress, which has been made in Cultivation, of the luxurious and dissolute Way in which many liv'd in the Town, and of the Clamours against the Province, even by the very People themselves, who let out their Servants in that manner.

The Trustees are glad to see, that of the Bounty which they granted upon Corn, Pease and Potatoes, rais'd between Christmas 1741 and Christmas 1742, Care was taken not to pay any for what was raised at Augusta and within the Precincts thereof. For this Bounty was only designed as an Encouragement to poor Inhabitants (who had few or no Servants) to be industrious in their Plantations, till Experience should convince them how practicable it was to raise a Sufficiency for their Maintenance, and they could taste the Fruits of their Labour. But it could not possibly be supposed that this Bounty was to be extended to Augusta, where the Traders and Inhabitants are rich, and have many Servants, nay, and have (as the Trustees have great Reason to believe) unlawfully employed Negroes on their Plantations; However, as the Trustees are sending over Servants, and think that supplying the People with these will be a

greater Benefit than any Bounty upon Corn Pease and Potatoes, they have resolved to grant none for the future; And therefore none is to be paid for what shall be rais'd since Christmas last.

The Trustees hope, that no Opportunities are omitted of inciting the People to be industrious in propagating the Mulberry Trees, and in raising of Silk; Because their Progress in this (as it will turn to the greatest Account for themselves) will be the surest Means of reconciling the Colony to the Affection of the Publick, and procuring future Aids from Parliament; And therefore every Person in the Province should make it his Business and his Care. And that the People may be supplied from time to time with Mulberry Plants, the Trustees direct, that that Part of the Publick Garden (being the Slope with the Swamp at the Bottom of it) which has been cleared and found, as you say, to be very good Land, should be made and kept only a Nursery for Mulberry Trees. For the greater Encouragement of the People in raising Silk, the Trustees have resolved to continue a Bounty on the Coquons or Silk Balls; But this is to be no more than two shillings p pound weight. And that they may not be put to a Stand in Case of Mrs. [Jane Mary] Camuse's Death, they have resolved to give her an Allowance for every Person She shall perfectly instruct (to the Satisfaction of the President and Assistants) in the Art of winding off the Silk, to be paid in the following manner, vizt. Two pounds Sterling for each Person at their Entrance, and Five pounds Sterling more for each Person, when they are perfectly instructed; And for this purpose, the President and Assistants must select eight young Women, who shall appear to be most capable of learning, and most inclin'd to it, to be instructed by Mrs. Camuse. And to these Eight, two more are to be added, who are to be sent from Ebenezer, and recommended by Mr. [John Martin] Bolzius; For these two, and those who cannot be dieted at their own Homes, She is to be allowed for the Board of each of them five Shillings p Week for their Maintenance not exceeding Six Months in the whole, or the Sum of Six pounds ten Shillings in the whole. As the Trustees have besides made so handsome an Allowance as £60 a Year for Mrs. Camuse for her Care and Trouble in winding off the Silk, they think She can have no Objection to the instructing others, especially when She is to be so well paid for it; But as this is absolutely necessary, She must be told that the Payment of the £60 a Year will depend on her doing it; And that She may want no Encouragement to undertake the instructing of People, the Trustees have resolved that if She goes heartily about it; and it appears to the President and Assistants that She performs what is required of her so that they may certify it to the Trustees, a future comfortable Provision shall be made for her, in Case She shall become

incapable of Work herself, and of earning the £60 a Year at present allowed her.

Mr. [John Martin] Bolzius will be acquainted by this Packet, that all the Silk Balls, which are to be sent to Savannah from Ebenezer, must be attested by him (before the Bounty can be paid) to be rais'd only in the Settlements belonging to Ebenezer, and not at Purysburgh, or in any other Part of Carolina. And the Trustees do repeat their Directions, that none rais'd in Carolina shall be paid for. They cannot on this Occasion help observing by your Letter dated February 4th. 1741/2 that you acted contrary to your Sentiments in paying for any brought from thence before, but that Express Orders you said were given you for it; They have therefore directed me to acquaint you, that no Orders from any Person or Persons whatsoever, which may tend to charge the Trust with any Expence, can justify you in paying the same, except such as come by Command from the Collective Body of the Trust.

The Trustees observe in your Accounts, that frequent Sums were paid for the Supply of the Live Stock at Savannah. They desire you will explain, what is meant by this Live Stock, and the Use of it to the Trust; As also the Use of the Cow Pen, for which large Sums are expended, and what Quantities of Cattle and delivered from thence for the Publick Use. And likewise what is meant by the Publick Works at Savannah, what these are, and what People are employed in them. But they positively direct, that for the future no Charges relating to Fort Argyle be paid for by them, for they have nothing to do with the supporting any Fort in the Province; They likewise direct that the Charge of any Expresses from General Oglethorpe upon the Kings Service be not defrayed by them, for this must be put in a Bill of Contingencies by the General; It was extreamly right therefore not to pay the Bills of Expences of the Men belonging to Fort Augusta, in going to and fro between that Garrison and Frederica by Order of Captain Kent, as noted in your Journal August 26th. 1742. But the Trustees do not mean by this, that they are not on such Occasion to be entertain'd at Savannah in their Passage.

The Trustees observe likewise that ten Tythingmen at Savannah are paid for; They desire to know what Occasion there is for such a Number, and what Number may be absolutely necessary.

The Trustees have under their Consideration, the proper means of enforcing the Guard Duty; In the mean time this must not be demanded of those, who were sent to the South for the Defence of the Province.

They have likewise under their Consideration how far they can dispose of the vacant Lots, and what time may be proper to allow such Persons as have deserted them, to return and take Possession, before they are to be declar'd forfeited. As it is to be hop'd,

many of the People may have seen their Errors, and return'd to the Provinces with better Dispositions than they left it; The Trustees desire that You will let them know if any do, and how many, and what Expectation there may be of more, and likewise how many Lots are vacant.

The Trustees are sending over a Chest of Medicines for the Use of the Province, and have made an Allowance for a Surgeon and Apothecary, having been concern'd to see that the Town is unprovided of one.

They have likewise added Ten pounds p Ann. to the Allowance to the Schoolmaster, on Condition that he freely instructs the Children of any Persons, without demanding or taking any Gratuity from them.

As the Trustees are sensible, that Mr. [Joseph] Avery is an able Surveyor, but that at the same time he is very fruitfull in Schemes, and aims at too great a Power, they are willing to give him all proper Encouragement, and likewise to put him under necessary Restrictions. They have therefore order'd, that the President and Assistants shall from time to time direct what Surveys he is to make, and he is to make these only under their Instructions, and be always ready to do so. And tho' a general Survey of the Province may be very usefull, yet the surveying of Lands for particular Persons, who are in Want of Lots, is in the first Place necessary; Therefore he must never postpone these under a Pretence of carrying on the former, nor must he go to the Southward Part for that Purpose, whilst there is any Want of him in the Northward Part, nor without Leave of the President and Assistants. At the same time, when there appears no Necessity for his staying, nor any Employment for him in making particular Surveys either in the North or South, it will be right to encourage him to proceed in his general one. The Trustees have resolved to grant him an Allowance of four pence an Acre for what he shall survey, and if it appears that he performs the Duty required of him by the President and Assistants, then if at the End of any one Year the said Allowance of four pence an Acre shall fall short of £100; The Trustees direct you to make up such Deficiency to the Sum of £100, As he is to deliver to the Register of the Province, a Plott of his Surveys, he must deliver a Duplicate to the President and Assistants, who must transmit a Copy of the same to the Trustees. He desires a Grant of 500 Acres of Land on great Ogeeche River, which the Trustees will have no Objection to if the President and Assistants shall find that he performs the Duty of his Office, and will be able and willing to cultivate the same.

The Trustees approve of the Woods being cut down about the Beacon, but for the Reasons you mention it must be deferr'd till the

War with Spain is over.

The Trustees are concern'd to find there is such Ground for Complaints in Relation to the Orphans of the Colony in the Orphan House; As these for want of Parents are more immediately intitled to their Care, the Management of the House is, and must be subject to the Authority of the Magistrates, who by the Trustees Order must make frequent Visitations; And if they find the Orphans are educated in an improper Way, they have the Power to take them away, and place them where they may be educated in a more beneficial one. If any Severities are used towards them, or they are taught only Latin and other things, which may be needless for them to know, and at the same time are kept ignorant and unemploy'd in Business and Work, which their Stations in Life will make necessary for them to be instructed in and used to; Or if any Principles are instilled into them, which may give their Minds an Enthusiastick Turn, or an Enmity to the Profession or Persons of any who worship God in a different Way, it becomes necessary that a Stop should be put to such an Education; And as the Magistrates have the Power of placing the Orphans there, they have the Power of removing them when they see just Occasion, and when any of them appear to be of a proper Age to be put out to Business, no Time should be omitted in doing it.

The Trustees entirely approve of your Sentiments relating to the Act of Toleration. This must always be strictly supported, and is indeed more immediately necessary in a Colony which was design'd as an Asylum for persecuted Protestants; But then tho' this Act wisely provides that all Dissenters shall be undisturbed and protected in their Worship, it does not intitle them to offer Insults to those who differ from them. The Prosecution therefore of Mr. [James] Habersham, Mr. [Jonathan] Barber and others in a legal Way for their insulting the late Mr. [Christopher] Orton was undoubtedly right; And it must be the Care of the Magistrates that the Minister of the Church of England, as well as others be always carefully protected. And as Mr. [Thomas] Bosomworth, who is coming over is a young Man, who after a strict Examination is found very capable, and fit for Holy Orders; The Trustees recommend him in a particular manner to yours and the Magistrates Protection.

The Trustees have given Directions, that Mr. Habersham do immediately account for the £150 which was paid by Mr. Thomas Jones (by General Oglethorpes Order) to Mr. [George] Whitefield, towards building of the Church; And that he do pay what remains of that Sum in his Hands to You. A Copy of the Letter, which is written to him on this Account, and on his Behaviour to the late Mr. Orton, and about the Orphans, is herewith inclosed to you.

The Trustees do appoint Mr. James Anderson to be your Coadjutor in building of the Church, and they desire it may be forwarded

with the utmost Diligence and Dispatch.

The Trustees think you was entirely in the right to refer the Case mentioned in your Journal February 18th. 1741/2 (relating to a Chest, which belong'd to a Family of German Swiss, being look'd into, and securing the Effects for the Benefit of the Children, the Parents being dead) to the Care of the Magistrates, it being a Matter more immediately proper for their Cognizance; And the Trustees recommend it to you to be cautious in interfering in any Matters, which are properly cognizable by the Magistrates, and in the due Course of Law.

Your Letter relating to Negroes[88] has been received, and is very satisfactory. It confirms the Trustees in their Opinion, that it is absolutely improper, and unsafe for the Province, to think of admitting any whilst Augustine is in the Hands of the Spaniards.

As it is not improbable but your Son (who has been so restless in misrepresenting the Conduct of the Trustees, and the State of the Colony) may with his Confederates, cook up some new and false Account, to be dispers'd among the Members at the next Meeting of the Parliament, as has been his Custom; The Trustees hope you will enable them to confute him by sending over as early as possible a true Account of the State of the Province, and the Improvements made and making in the several Parts of it; And likewise the Plan of the Town of Ebenezer which Mr. Bolzius told you he was preparing.

As it has been one Ground of Complaint, and indeed a just one, that the People have nothing to shew as a Title for their Lands, and this has been owing to the Negligence of the former Register, The Trustees do direct that a true and enact Register be immediately made of all the several Grants of Land in Georgia, and that a Copy of the same be sent to the Trustees. And that the People may be all apprised of this, and be made sensible, that the Trustees will omit nothing that will tend to make them secure in their Properties, and satisfied with them; Publick Notice must be given within the Province, that such a Register is to be made, that all the Grantees of Land may set forth their respective Claims, and their Interest therein. And the Trustees do desire, that you will see the said Work perform'd without Delay, and that whatever Assistance may be proper for the Register in registring the Grants, and delivering out Copies to the several Grantees, you will appoint and pay for.

The Trustees have taken into Consideration your Journal of the 23d. 24th. 25th. and 26th. of August 1741, and that part of your Letter dated January 22d 1742/3 which relates to the Ship Caesar,

---

88. William Stephens to Benjamin Martyn, Dec. 1, 1742, CRG, XXIII, 442-447.

which was found in the Offring at Tybee; And that the Right to the Ship may be ascertain'd, and they may know in what manner She is to be dispos'd of, they intend to take the Advice of some eminent Civilian, and will afterwards send you their Directions.

[P.S.] Herewith you have Copies of the Secty's Letters to Mr. [Thomas] Hawkins, Mr. [John] Terry, Mr. [John Martin] Bolzius, Mr. [Joseph] Avery, and Mr. [James] Habersham, for your Perusal and Guidance.

Benjamin Martyn to James Oglethorpe, May 21, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 130-131, concerning land grants recommended by Oglethorpe, rewards to Thomas Sumner, Trustee aid to soldiers' families, Henry Manley's insults to the magistrates at Savannah, and the president and assistants at Savannah to have authority for the entire colony. By the Charming Susan, Capt. Scott; by the Priscilla, Capt. Tiffin.

Sir

Upon the Receipt of Your Excellency's Letters, by Captn. Dunbar, the Trustees met in a fuller Common Council than there has been for a long time; And they have order'd the Grants of Five hundred Acres of Land each to Lieut. [Patrick] Sutherland and Lieut. Charles Mackay as you recommended, and likewise a Grant to Thomas Sumner of five hundred Acres in Trust for himself and such Men Servants as he shall carry over with him, whereof fifty Acres are to be set out for each Servant indented to him for the Term of five Years, who is to be allowed by his Master one Day in the Week for working on his own Lands; And in Consideration of your recommending him, and of his Services in having rebuilt the Light House, the Common Council resolv'd to pay the Passage of six Men Servants for him.

In order to facilitate Captn. [George] Dunbar's raising of Recruits, and to encourage the Soldiers to become Planters, the Common Council resolved likewise to pay the Passage of Sixty freights of Women and Children belonging to the Recruits, and to allow each freight Six pence a Day for their Maintenance for two Months before their Embarkation.

The Common Council at the same time order'd me to acquaint your Excellency with the Behaviour of Henry Manley a Freeholder at Savannah, but who had been employed a long time at Frederica, where he now lives with his Family. It appears that in January last under pretence of bringing a Letter from your Excellency to Mr. [William] Stephens, he took upon himself what he was not charg'd with,

insulting the Persons in Authority, at Savannah, & endeavouring to depreciate their Conduct, persuading the People to abandon their Settlements there, where they had been placed at a great Expence; and to go and settle at Frederica, reproaching them for a Pack of Fools in staying and starving there, when at Frederica there was Money enough, and every Body paid their Money upon asking it; Thereby insinuating not only that the People at Savannah liv'd in Want and Misery, but that they were not paid for their Services by those who were intrusted to pay them. The Common Council, Sir, were sensibly affected with this Conduct of the said Manley, it being productive of many Mischiefs; As it must weaken the Authority of the Trustees, by lessening the Credit of their Magistrates, and those intrusted by them with the Civil Government, as it tended to disturb the Peace of the Town, and create Jealousies and Animosities between the Inhabitants of the Southern and Northern Parts of the Province; And as it must probably strengthen the Clamours rais'd by Thomas Stephens and his Adherents, that People cannot live at Savannah, or in any other Part of the Province by the Cultivation of their Lands; An Opinion that has great Numbers in England, who give Credit to it, and has been already the greatest Difficulty which the Trustees had to struggle with. The Common Council from these Considerations order'd me to apprize your Excellency of Manley's Behaviour, lest you might not otherwise be acquainted with it; And they desire you will cooperate with them in supporting the Civil Magistracy, and that Henry Manley may be punish'd, or at least publickly reprimanded; For they directed me to say that their Care of the Colony will be in vain, and they must give it up, if Insults of this kind are not punish'd, and the Magistracy is not supported.

The Common Council, Sir, have resolved that the President and Assistants who were appointed for the County of Savannah, shall be President and Assistants for the whole Province; And have therefore directed the Recorder of Frederica to Correspond frequently with the President and Assistants, and to transmit to them from time to time an Account of all Transactions & Occurrences in the Southern Part, which may want their Directions, or may be necessary for them to know. As the Common Council thought this Regulation absolutely necessary for the better carrying on the Civil Government of the Province, it appears to be very satisfactory to others, who are Friends to the Colony and thought the Government of it before too vague and undetermin'd.

Harman Verelst to James Oglethorpe, May 20, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 132-133, concerning Trustee aid to soldiers' families,

president and assistants to have authority over entire colony, losses of late invasion a national concern, foreign servants needed in Georgia, land tenure and quit rents, Thomas Bosomworth to be missionary to Georgia, Oglethorpe's accounts, Francis Moore's accounts, and royal and Trustee accounts mixed by Oglethorpe. By the Charming Susan, Capt. Scott; by the Priscilla, Capt. Tiffin.

Sir

On the 24th. of last Month the Trustees received your Letter dated 12th. of February before, they have been very much concerned to find you left destitute of Support so long, and that the Affairs of North America have been so neglected. The Trustees Situation by the great Expences incurred for His Majesty's Service being placed to the Account of Georgia, without distinguishing it as the Seat of War, and the Military Defence, from the Expence of the Civil Government and settling and improving thereof, has made their Application for Support go on very heavily, and their being without any in the first Session of this Parliament; And what was voted in the last Session is expected to be for a two Year's Fund at least, with a Doubt if any more shall be granted. Therefore, tho' they must be carefull in their future Expences, the Trustees have agreed to assist Captain [George] Dunbar's Recruits with the Passage of Sixty freights of Women and Children, and an Allowance for their Subsistance 'till imbark'd.

They have also appointed the President and Assistants of Savannah, the President and Assistants of the whole Province, whose Residence will continue to be at Savannah. And the Recorder of Frederica for the time being is appointed their Correspondent to transmit to the said President and Assistants all Papers and Matters arising in the Southern Part of the Province, which may require the Determination of the Civil Government, in whom such Government is now placed. And the Trustees hope that all due Obedience will be paid to such Government in what relates to the Civil Affairs of the Province.

As to what concerns the Military; They are under the Care of one who has the proper Defence of His Majesty's Frontier much at heart, and who has miraculously preserved it under God's Blessing so long; And whom the Trustees heartily wish may be timely supported.

The Losses on the late Invasion; the Trustees are of Opinion is a National Concern, and ought to be made good to the Sufferers; But the Application must be jointly from such Sufferers in their Names, and upon due Certificates of their respective Sufferings with the Amount of each; Which when brought before Parliament will plead it Self.

The Trustees agree that Foreign Servants are absolutely necessary to assist the industrious Inhabitants in Georgia, and they are endeavouring to send some over to be distributed as the President and Assistants shall approve.

And they hope, that as there is a Civil Government established, and the People's Lands made to centre in their Owners, by those settled at the Publick Expence holding them in Fee Tail and by those at their own Expence holding them in Fee Simple, under the Quit Rents reserved to His Majesty and Lord Carteret, to be paid to their Collectors when due by the Grantees, and the Trustees to be exonerated therefrom, which they are endeavouring to obtain; Industry and Contentment will revive in the whole Province, as well as in any particular Parts.

Mr. Thomas Bosomworth will soon be ordained, and sent over a Missionary.

The Sums mentioned as in Supers on You in the Trustees Accompt which have been sent you will be posted off, as soon as the Remainder of your Accompts of the Charges of the Colony from your last Arrival in Georgia to Michas 1739, shall arrive; Those you did send have been duly creditted you.

The Trustees have sent to Francis Moore for his Accompts of the Application of £148:10:-1/2 Sterling he rec'd from you, for furnishing the Store House at Frederica in the Year 1739, which he has never yet discharged himself from; And they have also sent to him to render his Accompt to the President and Assistants of £400. — sent him upon Accot. to defray the Estimated Expences at Frederica from Michas 1739.

The Trustees Expences in Georgia from Midsummer 1743 are estimated for one Year, and sent over to the President & Assistants, who are strictly to adhere to them and prevent any Exceeding thereof. In the Accompts rec'd from Georgia of the Trustees Expence from Michas 1739 to 31st December 1742, the Trustees have observed many Sums for His Majesty's Service, tho' charged to the Trustees, which cannot be allowed by them but are proper to be placed by you to the Kings Account; They have therefore sent over an Accompt of such Sums, amounting to £231:18:5 within the said three Years and Quarter, to the President and Assistants, to claim the Reimbursement thereof from you for the Trustees Use; And herewith you receive a List of the said Sums as entered in the said Accompts rec'd by the Trustees from Georgia. And the President and Assistants are instructed not to charge any such Articles to the Trustees Accompt for the future as they cannot be allowed by them.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, May 20, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 134-145, concerning accounts, new estimate of Georgia

expenses, monthly account of sola bills to be sent, payment of bounties and cowpenkeeper, estimate for Georgia expenses, status of recorder at Frederica, pay for Mrs. Camuse, silk bounty, work of John Dobell as register, Francis Moore's letter, Thomas Causton's accounts, Robert Vaughn's debts, copies of letters sent. By the Charming Susan, Capt. Patrick Scott; by the Priscilla, Capt. William Tiffin.

Sir

On the 28th. last Month your Letters of 22d and 24th. January last were rec'd with your Journal to 19th. of said January, whereby your Journals from 1st January 1741 are compleat, except from 6th. September to 27th. October last which is not yet rec'd nor the Papers accompanying it.

The Accompts of Payments in Georgia from Michas 1739 to the last of December 1742 rec'd from you, amount to £9,024:13:4. Of which several Sums appearing to the Trustees to be for His Majesty's Service, you have herewith an Accompt thereof, amounting to £231:18:5, transmitted to you; That the President and Assistants may be reimbursed the same for the Trustees Use by Brigadier Genl. Oglethorpe for him to place to the King's Accompt. for the Trustees money is granted only for further settling and improving the Colony, and no Charge arising from the Defence or Security thereof can be defrayed by the Trustees. You must therefore never charge any such Expences to the Trustees Accompt for the future, as they cannot allow thereof.

The Sola Bills (besides Shoes sent as a usefull Specie) for defraying the Expences in Georgia since Michas 1739, amounts in the whole to £11,200.— whereout deducting the Total Accompts of the Payments already rec'd there remains £2,175:6:8 yet to be accoted for; But the Payments for Expences at Frederica more than are included in the said Accots will reduce the same; Tho' by the Letters from Frederica, the Trustees don't find their Allowances there have been lately paid. You was directed for want of the Accompt of £400 sent to Francis Moore for defraying said Expences, not to send any more Sola Bills until that Accot. was exhibited to you; But that was not meant to be extended to the Non Payment of Persons arriving at Frederica since, who are intitled to Allowances from the Trust. And You are therefore desired forthwith to pay the same.

Your Account of the Produce of Corn, Pease and Potatoes raised in the Northern Division between Christmas 1741 & Christmas 1742, amounting to £273:2:7 1/2, the Trustees have no Objection to the Payment of out of the Surplus Sola Bills unaccoted. for. But there is no more Bounties of that Nature to be promised. And they also direct your paying out of the said Fund the Bounty due to the Saltzburghers for their Produce of Corn &c raised in the Year 1739. And for a

further Encouragement to the Saltzburghers who deserve so well, the Trustees, hereby remit the £37– Sterling due from the Saltzburghers to the Trustees.

The Trustees have settled the Expences they will defray in Georgia by a new Estimated Accompt thereof herewith transmitted and no other Expences whatsoever will be defrayed by them, nor allowed if charged; And they will send you Sola Bills for defraying the same. And in Order that the Trustees may know the Remainder of Sola Bills unissued, you are to transmit them Monthly Accompts of Sola Bills rec'd and issued distinct from the Monthly Payments, charging the Remain of Sola Bills in the Custody of the President and Assistants the first Article in each Accompt, the Receipt of any more when any arrives, and the Issues of Contra with the Balance remaining each Month.

In the last Estimate for the Cowpenkeeper £25 a Year was allowed him in lieu of Cloaths Wages and Provisions, £10 a Year more for keeping two Horses, and £12:3:4 a Year for Cloathing and Maintenance of a Servant, making together £47:3:4 which by the Accots. transmitted to England appears to have been greatly exceeded, without assigning any Cause for the same, or sending any Accot. of the Stock of Cattle Under the Care of the said Cowpenkeeper; You are therefore required to acquaint the Trustees with the use the said Cowpenkeeper is of to the Trust, and if necessary for that Expence to be continued; For they are desirous of reducing every Expence on them, except such as are absolutely necessary and of applying such Part of the Cattle, or their other Live Stock at present a Charge to them, such as their Cows and Calves, and Sows as part of the Assistance to Servants out of their times. And they cannot see from any thing before them the necessity of continuing a Cowpenkeeper at their Expence, or keeping any Live Stock for the Trust, as they have come to a Resolution to have done with all Cultivation at their Expence.

Herewith you receive an Estimate of the Expences to be defrayed in Georgia particularly set forth, amounting to £1,775:6:8 for one Year, whereby the Trustees former Estimate for one Year entirely ceases and determines; And this is to be the Rule and Guidance of the President and Assistants, to whom the Administration of the Civil Government of the whole Province is now invested as you will know by the Secretary's letter.

The Tything Men provided for were not in the last Estimate and the President and Assistants are to consider if there is Occasion for so many as ten.

Mr. John Terry the present Recorder of Frederica and the Recorder thereof for the time being is appointed the officer for corresponding with you upon all Matters relating to the Southern Part of the Province and is also appointed to receive from the Magistrates of the Town Court there, and all Persons in the Southern Part having

Business for the Determination of the Government in Georgia, whatever matters shall require to be laid before the President and Assistants of the whole Province (tho' residing at Savannah) whose Determination is to be transmitted back to the said Recorder to communicate the same to the Persons concerned.

The Sums appropriated for Relief of the Sick and Poor, the Expences in executing Justice in Criminal Cases, the Extraordinaries necessary in winding off the Coquons, the Charges of the Indians when they come into either of the Towns in Georgia, and for all other Incident Charges whatsoever, are appointed for the whole Province. And the President and Assistants are to be as saving as possible in each Sum so appropriated, as well as not to exceed any. The Sum for the Charges of the Cowpen, the Trustees hope from what is before observed, may hereafter be saved, when your Report thereof arrives.

And for the better enabling the President and Assistants to order the Accots. of the Receipts and Payments to be kept, the Trustees have appointed £30 a Year to be paid to a Clerk in Georgia for keeping their Cash Accompts there, entering the Payments under the different Heads of Service, and making Copies thereof for the President and Assistants to send to England.

The Trustees have fully considered Mrs.[Jane Mary] Camuse's Allowance, and the proper Encouragement for her; And have therefore provided £60 a Year for the Charge of her Family in Consideration of their winding off annually the Silk from all such Coquons or Silk Balls produced in Georgia, either raised by themselves, or delivered them for that purpose by the President and Assistants. They have further agreed to allow her upon instructing such Women Persons as the President and Assistants shall place to her, not exceeding ten in Number, to be instructed in the Art of winding off the Silk from the Coquons or Silk Balls, the following Sums, that is to say £ 2— for each to be paid her at their Entrance, and £5— more for each when perfectly instructed; And as such Persons must be maintained with Diet during the time of their Instruction, either by Mrs. Camuse or by themselves, the Trustees in Consideration of such Persons thus employing themselves, tho' for their own future Benefit, have agreed that the President and Assistants should pay in lieu of such their Diet, while under Instruction, after the rate of 5s. a Week to or for each Person's Diet so instructed, not exceeding the Space of 6 Months in the whole or the amount of £ 6:10:— the Charge for each of their several Instructions.

And for the better Encouragement of Persons pursuing the Produce of Coquons or Silk Balls in Georgia, and delivering them to the President and Assistants to be weighed off and sent to be wound, a Bounty of 2s a pound for such Coquons or Silk Balls raised in

Georgia, and duly attested to be so raised, is appointed to be paid by the President and Assistants; And the Silk annually produced from such Coquons or Silk Balls Mrs. [Jane Mary] Camuse is to deliver to the said President and Assistants to be sent over to the Trustees for Sale in England, in Order that the Money arising by such Sales may be a Fund to be applied for future Bounties on raising Coquons or Silk Balls, while it is necessary to continue such Bounties; Whereby the more the Inhabitants raise, the more Silk will come over for Sale to encrease such Fund. And the Bounty being computed adequate to the Value of the Silk, the Fund will proportionably answer such Bounties, without being exhausted.

You will observe by the Secretary's Letter to Mr. [Joseph] Avery (a Copy whereof being sent You) that the Office of Register is to remain in Mr. John Dobell, whom the Trustees have also appointed Secy. for Indian Affairs as an Encouragement to him; The first Work immediately required from him is to register all the Grants of Lands already made and claimed in Georgia, and all Claimes of Lots or Parcels of Land possessed or claimed Property of in Georgia by any Person or Persons whatsoever, with an Account how such Possession or Claim, or Pretence of Claim arises, which must be forthwith transmitted to the Trustees; In order that new Grants may be made thereof in Fee Tail to those settled at the Publick Expence, and in Fee Simple to those who have settled or shall settle at their own Expence, and only under the Quit Rents which shall be payable to His Majesty and Lord Carteret; In case they do appoint proper Persons to collect the same when payable, without expecting such Quit Rents from the Trustees, which the Trustees are endeavouring to obtain. And the said new Grants will be under no other Forfeiture, than for Non Payment of the Quit Rents reserved for six Months after due, or not cultivating one eighth part of the Lands granted in Ten Years from the Grants. This essential necy. Work requiring Dispatch, you are to provide the Register with proper Assistance for compleating it, which Work includes the whole Province; And when sent over to England, a Duplicate must follow it in Case of Accidents at Sea.

After this is over, and the new Grants transmitted to Georgia, the Register will have a Form of registering sent him, to conduct himself by.

Herewith you receive a Copy of the Trustees Letter to Francis Moore, to lay before the President and Assistants to require their calling upon Mr. Moore by their Correspondent, for the compleating what is required of him.

And you also receive a Copy of the Trustees Letter to Mr. [Thomas] Causton, in Answer to one they lately rec'd from him; And it is recommended to you to lay the same before the President and

Assistants, that proper means may be used for a Determination of this Accompt with Mr. Causton.

Herewith you receive a Copy of the Abstracts of Letters from Charles Town, laid before the Trustees by Mr. James Crokatt Mercht., relating to Proceedings in Georgia against Robert Vaughan, which the President and Assistants are to enquire into; And whatever irregular Proceedings, if any have been in this Case, they are to be rectified, and the said President and Assistants are to be carefull in supporting the due Administration of Justice.

Mr. [John] Dobell's Appointment of Secretary of Indian Affairs will be made out and sent over, as also a Deed and Instructions for appointing the President and Assistants at Savannah, President and Assistants of the whole Province; And in Case of a President's Death, for appointing the Assistants to exercise the full Power of President and Assistants, and the first named Assistant to preside until they receive the Trustees further Orders.

[P.S.] You will find by Mr. [John] Terrys Letter from the Trustees (a Copy whereof is herewith sent you) that he has drawn a Bill for £21:1:8 which as his Case was circumstanced, may be paid, as you will see by said Letter; And you are to act according to such Copy thereof sent you for your Guidance. And you have also Copies of the Trustees Letters to Mr. [John] Dobell, Mr. [Thomas] Causton, and Mr. Francis Moore, for your Perusal and Guidance.

Abstract from a Letter dated at Charles Town
Feby. 12th. 1742

Mr. Remington has been at Savannah this Month past, to bring an Action or Process against Robert Vaughan, who, to avoid paying his Debts due here, moved to Georgia Side in Expectation of Protection there, but I hear that the Magistrates there have granted an Execution (on our and your Account) and that Vaughan and his Effects are siezed; I am told he has sufficient. Several has served him before at Georgia, but the Magistrates has always discharged him, alledging their Proofs was not sufficient, But we had all the Proofs taken here that could be thought of, and sent Mr. Remington, and are in Hopes of his succeeding.

Abstract from a Letter dated at Charles Town South
Carolina February 25 1742

Mr. Remington is returned from Georgia, where he had Vaughan brought to their Court at Savannah, and obtained there a Judgement on your

Account and ours for the Sums indebted you and our Selves, but the Magistrates there discharged Vaughan, taking an Inventory of his Debts and Effects, which they send us Word they will keep & receive, and pay us what part they please, when they think proper; But as this is so iniquitous a Sentence, I shall in a short time send you a Copy of the Proceedings of that Court at Savannah, attested by Mr. Remington, and we dont doubt but you'll see if you cant be redressed from the Trustees, or else it is a cruel Affair that they should be a Receptacle for Rogues and Robbers; Who, as Mr. Vaughan has enough to pay his Debts, and fly there because they encourage him. Amount of Debts due P Robert Vaughan to

Messrs. Simmons Smith and Co. of Charles Town in So. Carolina in 1740 . . . . . 1,141:12:9

Do. . . . . .Do. . . . . to James Crokatt late of So. Carolina by 2 Bonds and 1 Note due in 1739, in all amounting to. 1,781: 5:3

£ 2,922:18:–

An Account of Sums taken Credit for and Charged to the Trustees for Establishing the Colony of Georgia in America as defrayed by their Sola Bills from Michas 1739 which appear to the Trustees to be for His Majesty's Service and to be placed by Brigr. Genl. Oglethorpe to the King's Account after his reimbursing the same to the President and Assistants of Georgia for the Trustees Use. Vizt.

In the Year to Michas 1740.

1739				
Novemr. 5	Beef 37 lb. at 2d. Flower 37 lb at 1 1/2d, 1 Iron Pot wt. 33 at 3 1/2d for John Latters Boat in the Generals Service . . .	1.	0.	5
16	Boards 80 ft. 4/10, Cordage 41 lb. 13/8, 20d Nails 500 5/10, 10d Nails 500, 3/4 Spike Nails 8 lb. 4/, Pitch 48 lb. 3/6 for repairing the Augusta Boat to be sent to Freda. for the Genl.	1.	15.	2
19	Beef 50 lb., Biscuit 50 lb., For a Boat sent Express to Freda	0.	14.	7

1739					
	24	Beef 143 lb. at 2d, Biscuit 80 lb. 1 1/2, Rice 96 3/4, Pease 24 lb./9, Fish 10 lb. 1 1/2, Mollasses 11 Qts 5d Provs. to John Latter for his Scout Boat. . . .	2.	6.	5
		Tarr'd Rope 80 lb. 26/8, Tann'd Leather 9 lb. 6/, Tarr 1 Bl. 6/, Pitch 12 lb. 1/, Beeswax 1 lb, 10d, Oakum 1 lb. 6d, 4 1/2 yds Oznabrig 3/6, 2 pr. Hinges 2/6, 3 lb. Spike Nails 1/6, 150 20d Do. 1/9, 200 10d. Do 1/4, 200d 8d Do, 200d. 2d Do /3, Duffils 8 yds 8/, Gunpowder 1 lb. 1/3, Balls 1 lb. 1/2 /4 1/2, Flintz 100 /6, 2 Trenchers 16, 1 handsaw 7/6, 1 Broad Axe 4/, 1 falling Do 3/, 1 Carpenters Adze 2/6, 1 Smoothing Plane 1/6, 1 Broad Chizel /10, 1 Gauge /9, 1 Hammer /9, 1 Bro. Hoe 2/4, 2 Augers 2/6, 2 Spike Gimblets 1/6, 1 Spade 4/6, 1 Drawing Knife 2/, 5 pr. Pistols, 1 Musket Value unknown to John Latter for the Scout Boat's use	4.	17.	1 1/2
	26	Rice 60 lb. To the Boatmen that brought Ensign Lemmon from Charles Town.	—	3.	9
		Rice 8 lb., Fish 8 lb. To Do. with Lieut. Dunbar from Do..	—	1.	6
	28	Beef 30 lb. 5/, Biscuit 30 lb. 3/9 Do. Thomas Upton who went Express with a Boat to Charles Town	—	14.	—
		Other Provisions bought for the Boats Use by Mr. Upton at Charles Town as P Accot.	—	6.	3
Febry.	11	Beef 25 lb., Biscuit 24 lb. For Latters Scout Boat Men come from Frederica . . .	—	7.	2
1740					
April	18	Beef 18 lb. 3/, Biscuit 22 lb. 2/9, Cheese 9 lb. 3/9 For a Boat sent Express to Carolina.	—	9.	6
	23	Beef 55 lb. 9/2, Biscuit 55 lb. 6/10 For a Boat sent Express to Frederica	—	16.	—
	25	Cheese 2 lb., Tobacco 4 lb., Corn 1/2 a Bushel Do. Alexr. Cameron who came Express from Frederica	—	3.	3

1740

May 7	Beef 39 lb., Biscuit 61 lb. for a Boat Express to Charles Town.	—	14.	1 1/2
June 27	Beer 3 Galls. Do. Soldiers going to Frederica with Major Horton the 2d May	—	3.	—
August 1	Biscuit 4 lb., Cheese 2 1/2 lb. For a Messenger come Express from Augusta. .	—	1.	6 1/2
Septem. 29	To Cash paid Peter Shepherd P Rect. Octobr. 29 for Biscuit bot. by him for the use of Passengers going in his Boat to Augusta P order of the General.	—	17.	9
	To Do. paid James Smithers Novr. 9 for repairing the Augusta Boat	4.	7.	6
	To Do. paid Thomas Young P Rect. Novr. 26 for helving Tools for Latter's Boat	—	2.	4
	To Do. paid John Rea P Do. for going Express to his Excellency. 2. 10. 0			
	To Do. paid John Gready P Do. for Do. . . . 2. 0. 0			
	To Do. paid James Wilson P Do. for Do. . . . 2. 0. 0			
	To Do. paid Henry Lloyd P Do. for Do. . . . 1. 10. 0			
	To Do. paid Hugh Ross P Do for Do. . . . 0. 10. 6	8.	10.	6
	To Do. paid J. Fritz &c. P Do. Decr. 8th for going in a Boat Express to Charles Town.	1.	10.	—
	To Do. paid Alexr. Rose P Do. 9th for himself and 4 others going to Do..	3.	15.	—
	To Do. paid John Rea P Do. 21st for himself and 4 hands going Express with Mr. Eyres Mr. Holmes & Cherokee Indians to His Excellency at St. Wanns [St. Juan, or St. John's].	7.	4.	—
	To Do. paid Jerry Fritz P Do. April 23 for himself and 5 others going with N. Jones Express to Charles Town P order of the Genl.	1.	5.	2
	To Do. paid Alexr. Cameron P Do. April 25 for bringing an Express from Frederica.	1.	—	—

1740

Septemr. 29	To Do. paid Wm. Elbert P Do. May 5th for 11 days going Express to Frederica	1.	7.	6
	To Do. paid John Rea P Do. 19th. for himself & James Corneck going Express to Charles Town & for 12 days hire of his Boat to Do.	3.	12.	—
	To Do. paid James Collins P Do. for coming Express from Augusta to Savannah	1.	15.	—
	To Do. paid A. Morrison P Do. August 27th. for the hire of two Horses Express to Savannah	3.	12.	6
	Paid John Penrose March 21st. being Expences on Captn. Beswick who went with an Express to Carolina thereby saving the Expence of a Boat for that purpose.	—	10.	10
		54:	3:	10 1/2

In the Year to Michas 1741.

1740

Dec. 10	30 lb. Biscuit, 16 2/4 Cheese, 5 Galls. Beer for A Morrison & hands going to Express to Frederica.	—	18.	4 1/2
Janry 3	50 lb. Beef, 2 qts. Wine, 54 lb. Biscuit, 2 1/2 lb. Cheese, 1 lb. Butter For Boatmen going Express to Federica . .	1.	1.	2
Janry 16	28 lb. Beef, 28 lb. Biscuit for Boatmen going to Charles Town Express, . . .		9.	4
	10 lb. Cordage for the Boat going to Do.		3.	4
March 23	70 lb. Beef, 72 lb. Biscuit, 8 lb. Cheese, 1 qt. Beer for Boatmen going to Charles Town Express	1.	7.	11

1741

April 21	52 lb. Beef, 52 lb. Biscuit, 2 1/4 lb. Cheese, 1 Gall. Beer for Boatmen going with an Express to Frederica. .	—	19.	5 1/2

1741				
April 24	26 lb. Biscuit, 9 3/4 lb. Cheese for James Dormer and hands sent to Carolina to procure Rice for the General	—	9.	2 1/2
30	36 lb. Beef, 61 lb. Biscuit, 8 1/4 lb. Cheese for Boatmen going Express to Frederica.	1.	—	3 1/2
30	3 3/4 yds. Stroud for an Awning for the Boat.	—	18.	9
July 21	21 lb. Smoak'd Beef, 8 lb. Ham, 50 lb. Biscuit, 6 qts. Wine, 2 lb. Gunpowder, 2 lb. Bullets for Captn. Kent and Boatmen going Express to Genl. Oglethorpe.	1.	10.	11 1/2
Septr. 29	6 lb. Biscuit for John Wright come with an Express from Augusta. . . .	—	1.	—
1740				
Nov. 25	Paid two Germans for 6 days Service each with Mr. Thomas Wiggin Express to Frederica.	—	18.	—
Decr. 3	Paid Donald Stewart for 14 days Service in a Boat Express to Frederica	1.	8.	—
30	Paid James Scott and Alexander Ross for going in a Boat Express with Letters to General Oglethorpe . . .	3.	16.	—
Janry 7	Paid James Scott for going in a Boat Express to Charles Town (pd. Febry. 16th)	—	15.	—
1741				
April 7	Paid James Carwels for 14 days Service going Patroon of a Boat Expresss to Charles Town.	1.	15.	—
21	Paid 4 German Servants for 2 days Extra Service each in a Boat with Mr. Upton to Frederica Express.	—	12.	—
24	Paid James Dormer and others for going to Carolina to purchase Corn and Rice for the General.	1.	—	—
29	Paid a German Servant for 4 days Extra Service in a Boat Express to Charles Town.	—	6.	—

1741

May 9	Paid Thomas Ellis Carpenter for going Express to Fort Argile	1	–	–
June 20	Paid Captn. Richard Kent for going Express from Augusta to Savannah & Frederica and for Sundry other Expences on yt. Account	16.	10.	–
25	Paid John Penrose for going Express to Charles Town & Frederica.	8.	–	–
August 8	Paid four German Servants for 5 days Extra Service each in a Boat Express to Frederica	1.	10.	–
Septr. 10	Paid John Wright for coming Express from Augusta to Savannah	1.	5.	–
29	Paid Thomas Upton for 7 days Service in a Boat Express to Frederica in April last	–	17.	6
	Paid Do. for 33 days Do. in a Boat sent for Corn &c for his Excelly.. . .	4.	16.	–
		£ 53.	8.	3 1/2

In the Year to Michas 1742.

1741

Janry 13	Paid for 2 qts. Wine Delivered Boatmen going Express to Charles Town. . .	–	2.	–
26	Paid Anthony Camuse for himself & four others going Express to Charles Town 13 days each.	6.	3.	6
Janry 26	Paid Samuel Marcer for hire of a Boat for going Express to Char. Town. . . .	1.	6.	–

1942

April 20	Paid James Corneck and two others for Service in a Boat Express to Charles Town	1.	17.	4
21	Paid Samuel Marcer for Boat hire for Do.	1.	4.	–
24	Paid P Shepherd for 12 days Service going Patroon of the above Boat. . . .	1.	10.	–
May 20	Paid Abraham Minis for 12 days hire of his Servant in a Boat Express to Charles Town in April last	1.	4.	–

1742				
Septr. 8	Paid John Henry &c for Provisions delivd. Boatmen going Express to Charles Town . .	1.	15.	1
24	Paid Hugh Ross and others for going Express to Charles Town	6.	11.	11
1741				
Janry. 2	Paid Thomas Ellis for conducting Recruits to Frederica 16 days at 2/ P day.	1.	12.	—
1742				
April 5	Paid James Corneck &c for going Express with Letters to his Excelly.	2.	4.	—
10	Paid John Penrose & others for going Express to his Excelly. and for Provisions supplied Do..	4.	19.	7 1/2
30	Paid Frans. Harris for Provisions supplied the Recruits for their Passage to Frederica in Decemr. last	3.	16.	5
May 18	Paid James Corneck & four others for 15 days Service each in a Boat loaded with Corn for his Excelly..	7.	10.	—
June 2	Paid Edward Townsend & others for going Express with Letters to his Excellency & for Provns. supplied Do..	8.	7.	3 1/2
16	Paid Ambrose Morrison for coming Express from Augusta to Savannah & from thence to Frederica with Letters to his Excelly. and for Sundry other Expences on that Account	8.	0.	0
17	Paid Captn. Mackay and others for Sundrys delivd. 3 Chiefs of the Chickesaws & other Indians that were going to wait on his Excellency	10.	18.	2
July 2	Paid John Brownfield and others for Sundrys supplied Creek Indians going to wait on Do.	6.	13.	—
13	Paid two Germans for going in a Boat with Mr. Frans. Moore to Carolina.	3.	4.	—
16	To Cash advanced the Volunteers that went to assist his Excelly. and for Provns. &c supplied Do..	15.	14.	2

1742

July	27	Paid Sundrys for Provns. &c supplied Six Creek Indians that went with Mr. Jones to wait on his Excelly.	3.	17.	2
Aug.	17	Paid John Millages Drat. to the Revd. Mr. J. Bolzius for Account of his Excellency.	3.	—	—
	24	Paid George Tyrrell and others for going Express to his Excellency & for Provns. supplied Do.	6.	6.	6
Septr.	18	Paid Sundrys for going Express with Mr. Jones & Indians to Freda.	7.	6.	3
	20	Paid Thomas Ellis for 2 Saddles & Bridles delivd. John Millage & 130 lb. Rice delivd. Captn. Gray for Indians.	3.	3.	6
	30	Paid A. Minis for 1/2 a Barrell of Pitch Delivd. for repairing the Ferry Boat belonging to Palachocolas.	—	10.	—
			£ 118:	15:	11
		From Michas 1742 to 31 Decr. follg.			
Octr.	14	Paid Nichs. Rigby P Rect. in full of his Expences going Express to Freda.	2.	10.	4
Novr.	23	Paid Wm. Gray's Order (on the General's Accot.) for a Steer which he bot. for the Chickesaw Indians on their return from Freda. in Augst. last.	3.	—	—
			£ 231.	18.	5

An Estimate of the Expences allowed by the Common Council of the Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia in America, to be continued in Georgia for one Year, to commence from Midsummer 1743, in lieu of their former Estimate which commenced from Michaelmas 1739, and at Midsummer 1743 does cease and determine.

To the President of Georgia. . . . .£ 80. —. —
The first Bailiff of Savannah having a larger Salary than the other two, to act as one of the Assistants without further Allowance

To the 2d and 3d Bailiffs there, to act as two more of the Assistants at £10 a Year each for that Service	20.	—	—	
To a 4th. Assistant	20.	—	—	
To the Clerk of the President and Assistants	5.	—	—	
				125. — —
To the Secretary of the Trustees within the Province	100.	—	—	
And for a Clerk to him.	25.	—	—	
				125. — —
To the 1st. Bailiff of Savannah at £30 a Year, and for the Maintenance and Cloathing of two Servants at £12:3:4 each . .	54.	6.	8	
To the 2d and 3d Bailiffs there at £20 a Year each, and for the Maintenance and Cloathing of two Servants for each of them at £12:3:4 each	88.	13.	4	
To the Recorder there at £20 a Year, his Clerk at £20 a Year, and for the Maintenance and Cloathing of a Servant at £12:3:4	52.	3.	4	
To 2 Constables there at £10 a Year each	20.	—	—	
To 10 Tythingmen there at £5 a Year each	50.	—	—	
To a Schoolmaster there at.	10.	—	—	
And in Consideration of his teaching all Children sent him by those who desire their Instruction without any Expence to them, for that Service to allow him more .	10.	—	—	
To the Parish Clerk there	5.	—	—	
To the Public Midwife there (besides 5s. P Laying).	5.	—	—	
To the Gardiner there.	20.	—	—	
And for mending the Militia Arms at Savannah	15.	—	—	
				330. 3. 4
For the Maintenance and Cloathing of two Servants to be employed in				

the Cultivation of 300 Acres of Land appropriated for the residing Minister at Savannah at £12:3:4 a Year each. . .	24.	6.	8	
To the Schoolmaster at Ebenezer.	5.	—.	—	
To the Pilot at Tybee £40 and for one hand & Provision not exceeding £10	50.	—.	—	
To the 1st Bailiff of Frederica at £30 a year and for the Maintenance and Cloathing of a Servant at £12:3:4 . . .	42.	3.	4	
To the 2d. and 3d. Bailiffs there at £15 a Year each	30.	—.	—	
And is Consideration of the Smallness of that Allowance, and to encourage them to discharge their Duty faithfully, £12:3:4 to each is allowed for the Maintenance and Cloathing of a Servant.	24.	6.	8	
	54.	6.	8	
To the Recorder there at £20 a Year and for the Maintenance and Cloathing of a Servant at £12:3:4 a Year	32.	3.	4	
To the Correspondent there with the President and Assistants, who reside at Savannah	10.	—.	—	
And to encrease his Allowance on the investing the Civil Power of the whole Province in the President and Assistants, and that such Correspondent should be the Recorder of Frederica for the time being, who is to transmit to Savannah the Accounts of all Matters relating to the Civil Government at Frederica which require the Authority of the President and Assistants to determine	10.	—.	—	
To the Parish Clerk at Frederica	5.	—.	—	
To the Publick Midwife there (besides 5s. P Laying)	5.	—.	—	
To 2 Constables there at £10 a Year each . .	20.	—.	—	
				178.13. 4
To the 2 Pilots, at Jekyll on St. Simons, one at each Entrance at £20 each.				40.—. —
For Repair of Indian Arms				20.—. —
To the Register of the Province.				20.—. —
To the Land Surveyor of the Province, not exceeding				100.—. —

For Relief of the Sick and Poor in the whole Province	50.– . –
For an Allowance to Widow Vanderplank, whose Husband was Naval Officer, for the Maintenance and Cloathing of a Servant	12. 3. 4
For Expences in the Executive of Justice in Criminal Cases in the whole Province	50.– . –
To Mrs. Camuse's Family in Consideration of their winding off the Coquons or Silk Balls, and sending over all the Silk annually produced.	60.– . –
For all Extraordinaries necessary in the said winding off the Coquons or Silk Balls, not exceeding	15.– . –
For Charges of the Indians when they come to the Towns in Georgia, not exceeding.	100.– . –
For Charges at the Cowpen at Ebenezer, not exceeding £70. But an Account to be sent of the Stock of Cattle there, and the Use thereof to the Trust, and whether the Expence of the said Cowpen is necessary to be born by the Trust or not.	70.– . –
For a Surgeon and Apothecary to dispense the Medicines and have an House and 50 Acres of Land, and an Allowance of.	20.– . –
For a Clerk under the Direction of the President and Assistants, to be employed for keeping the Cash Accompts in Georgia, and entering the Payments there under the different Heads of Service, & Making Copies thereof for the President and Assistants to send to England.	30.– . –
And for all other incident Charges whatsoever in the whole Province, not exceeding.	350.– . –
	£1,775. 6. 8

Harman Verelst to Francis Moore, May 20, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 145, demanding past due accounts be made out. By the Charming Susan, Capt. Scott; by the Priscilla, Capt. Tiffin.

Sir.

The Trustees finding you returned in Super £1889:10:– 1/2 for which you have not rendered your Accompts; Whereof £1,489:10:– 1/2 Sterling was paid you by General Oglethorpe in the Year 1736 for finishing the Store at Frederica, and £400 sent you from Savannah upon Accompt for defraying the Estimated Expences at Frederica from

Michaelmas 1739. You are hereby required immediately to make out and support an Accompt in what manner the said £1,489:10:— 1/2 was laid out by you for the Trustees Store at Frederica in the said Year 1736, and to transmit the same to England; And also to discharge your Self to the President and Assistants at Savannah of the said £400 in the Estimated Expences at Frederica from Michaelmas 1739. And both these Accompts are to be made out without Delay; Of which the President and Assistants residing at Savannah, who have now the whole Civil Government of Georgia invested in them, are made acquainted; That you may be properly called upon for performing the same forthwith.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Causton, May 20, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 146, concerning his accounts and advising against a voyage to England. By the Charming Susan, Capt. Scott; by the Priscilla, Capt. Tiffin.

Sir.

I received your Letter dated 16th. November last, and have wrote to Mr. [William] Stephens to have the particular Articles composing your General Heads of Accompts sent the Trustees 22d November 1739, examined into; That the Trustees may know how they are supported; And that Copies of such Articles of Accompt carried into the Accompt Current of Totals of Discharge might be sent over, together with the Debtor parts of your Accompt.

As to the Store Account in kind disposed of, the same must be also examined; and all this can only be done on the Spot and reported upon.

The Trustees have appointed the President & Assistants of Savannah, the President and Assistants of the whole Province; Whereby the Civil Government thereof is invested in them; And to whom you may apply on any Occasion, without a Voyage to England, which can be of no Use, but an Expence to you, and what the Trustees will not defray.

Harman Verelst to John Dobell, May 20, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 146-147, telling of his duties as register, secretary of Indian affairs, and schoolmaster. By the Charming Susan, Capt. Scott; by the Priscilla, Capt. Tiffin.

Sir

Your Letter to the Trustees 30th. November 1742 was rec'd

11th. March last. The Office of Register remains in you, and Mr. [William] Stephens is instructed in what you are to be first employed therein, which is to register all the Grants of Lands already made and claimed in Georgia, and all Claims of Lotts or Parcels of Land possessed or claimed Property of in Georgia by any Person or Persons whatsoever, with an Account how such Possession or Claim, or Pretence of Claim arises, which must be forthwith transmitted to the Trustees; In order that new Grants may be made thereof in Fee Tail to those settled at the Publick Expence, and in Fee Simple to those who have settled or shall settle at their own Expence; And you are to have proper Assistance for the immediate compleating this Work. And when the new Grants are transmitted to Georgia, you will have a proper Form of registering them sent you, to conduct your Self by.

The Trustees for your Encouragement have agreed to appoint you, Secretary for the Indian Affairs; And in Consideration of your teaching all Children sent to you by those who desire their Instruction without any Expence to them they have allowed you £10 a Year Addition to your Salary as Schoolmaster for that Service.

Mr. Thomas Bosomworth will soon be ordained, and be sent over Minister to Savannah, and with whom the Trustees are satisfied you will have the same necessary Considerations as you had with his worthy Predecessor Mr. [Christopher] Orton.

Benjamin Martyn to the Bishop of London, May 21, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 147, requesting ordination of Thomas Bosomworth.

My Lord.

Mr. Thomas Bosomworth having accompanied the late Reverend Mr. [Christopher] Orton to Savannah in Georgia, and been well recommended to the Trustees, to be employed as a Missionary in the Room of the said Mr. Orton deceased, if your Lordship shall please to ordain him Deacon and Priest for that Purpose.

I am ordered by the Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia in America, to acquaint your Lordship; That they have agreed to employ the said Mr. Thomas Bosomworth to officiate as a Clergyman in Georgia, and for that End desire your Lordship to ordain him. And they further request your Lordship's Favour, to recommend him to the Treasury for the usual Allowance made to Missionaries.

Harman Verelst to John Terry, May 31, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 148, concerning his bill of exchange on the Trustees. By the

Priscilla, Capt. William Tiffin.

Sir

Your Draft for £21:1:8 to Captn. [William] Thomson dated 14th January last on Account of your Salary as Recorder, I shall lay before the Trustees; And as they know your Case was particular, I hope I may obtain Payment thereof; But they will not permit Bills to be drawn on them for the Current Service of the Colony, as they send Sola Bills to the President and Assistants Care, to be issued for defraying such Service, according to the Trustees Estimate.

I have acquainted Mr. [William] Stephens of this Bill, that he may pay you so much short on the Estimated Allowance; But you must never attempt to draw another Bill on the Trustees, or me for them, on any Account whatsoever.

Benjamin Martyn to William Stephens, June 15, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 148-149, directing that justice be given James Crokatt against Robert Vaughan. By the Priscilla, Capt. William Tiffin.

Sir

The Trustees have received a Complaint from Mr. James Crokatt relating to the Proceedings of the Town Court at Savannah on Tuesday February 8th. 1742, and several other Days, upon a Cause between the said James Crokatt and Robert Vaughan; And they find, that in Order to recover from the said Robert Vaughan two several Debts due to the said James Crokatt on a Judgement obtained against the said Vaughan in Charles Town on two Bonds, with Costs of Suit, and £10 P Cent on the said Debts; Vaughan, who had taken Refuge in Georgia, was regularly brought before the Bailiffs in Court, where John Remington appeared as Attorney for James Crokett.

As the Trustees have not received those Proceedings of the Town Court from you, or the Recorder; They cannot give any decision Judgement on the Affair. But as it appears to them hitherto, they think the Bailiffs acted wrong, for they should have given Judgement on the single Case before them, without going about to enquire, if other People had any Claims on Robert Vaughan; and as he allowed the Demands of James Crokatt to be just, they should have satisfied those Demands, as well as the Costs of Suit and £10 P Cent, out of the Effects of Robert Vaughan, as far as these could make them good.

The Trustees therefore expect that you and the Assistants do enquire into the State of the Cause and take Care that the Bailiffs

do immediate Justice to James Crokatt, by obliging Robert Vaughan to pay the Debts due to him; For tho' the Colony is designed to be an Asylum for Persons in Distress, and Foreigners under Persecution, it is not to be a Sanctuary for People against their Creditors; And tis the Justice of the Courts which must support their Reputation.

[P.S.] You will receive with this, Duplicates of the former Letters. And a Copy of the Papers Mr. Crokatt laid before the Trustees.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, June 22, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 149-150, concerning sola bills, John Terry's bill of exchange paid, salaries will be paid in Georgia, parcel for John Martin Bolzius, and constitutions for president and assistants of Georgia and John Dobell as secretary of Indian affairs. By the Priscilla, Capt. Tiffin.

Sir.

In a small Box you receive 5 Books of Sola Bills Value £700. Four of them are Letter A of £1.— .— each No. 8,551 to No. 8,950. And the other is Letter C of £5.— .— each No. 1,441 to No. 1,500. Which are to be placed in the Custody of the President and Assistants, and are issuable by your Self, Mr. Henry Parker, Mr. Charles Watson, and Mr. William Spencer or any two of them, to be applied in the Payment of the first Quarter of a Year's Estimated Expences pursuant to the Estimate lately sent over and towards the first Year's Assistance of Servants out of their time.

The Bill for £21:1:8, Mr. [John] Terry the Recorder of Frederica drew upon Account of his Salary and Allowance has been paid by the Trustees here, which I have acquainted him of; And you are to pay him so much less in Georgia. This Bill was so paid in Consideration of your having omitted to pay him, under the Order of paying no more Salaries at Frederica, untill the £400 sent Mr. [Francis] Moore for that Service was accompted for, which in Mr. Terry's Case was a Hardship. But he is directed never to draw any more Bills for Money which is payable in Georgia. Mr. [Thomas] Hawkins and Mr. [Thomas] Marriott also applied for Payment of their Salaries here, but the Trustees will not alter their Resolution of paying their Expences in Georgia, without permitting any Person to draw Bills on them; Therefore nothing was done on the said Applications of Mr. Hawkins and Mr. Marriott.

There is also at the Bottom of the Box a Parcel for Mr. [John Martin] Bolzius.

Herewith you have the Constituion, appointing you President of Georgia, and the Bailiffs of Savannah for the time being and

Samuel Marcer Assistants, and the Recorder of Savannah for the time being, Clerk; And there are your private and publick Instructions, and also general Instructions for you and the Assistants; And Mr. [John] Dobell's Appointment as Secretary for Indian Affairs, which please to deliver him.

Benjamin Martyn to William Stephens, July 4, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 150, concerning James Crokatt's case against Robert Vaughan. By way of New York, on the Neptune, Capt. Foot.

Sir

Lest you should understand my Letter to you dated June 15th. 1743 in relation to the Cause between James Crokatt and Robert Vaughan, to be a petemptory Order to proceed to an Execution upon the said Vaughan's Effects; The Trustees have order'd me to desire, that you will take no Steps therein but in the first Place send over to them a true and authentick Account of the Proceedings of the Town Court relating to the said Cause, that they may form a proper Judgement thereon, and send their Directions accordingly.

Benjamin Martyn to William Stephens, July 19, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 150, asking about the imprisonment of William Sterling. By the Mary, Capt. Rice.

Sir

The Trustees for Establishing the Colony of Georgia have received a Complaint, that Mr. Wm. Sterling is kept a Prisoner in the Province without any reasonable Cause, and has been refused to be brought to a Trial; They do therefore direct that you and the Assistants do make an Immediate Inquiry into his Case, that if he is confined by Virtue of any Process issuing out of any of the Courts of Justice in the Province, for any Cause Cognizable in those Courts, the particular Court where such Cause ought to be tried do proceed forthwith to Hear and Determine the same; And if he is kept in Confinement in the said Province by force, you must take Care that the Proper Magistrates do grant him an Habeas Corpus, and proceed thereupon according to Law.

Benjamin Martyn to Thomas Hill, Secretary to the Board of Trade, July 19, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 151, concerning William Stirling.

Sir.

I have laid before the Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia the Papers which my Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations were pleased to send them relating to the Confinement of Mr. William Stirling, for which they have Ordered me to return their Thanks, as they had not received any Account thereof, either from the Government of South Carolina, or Mr. Stirling himself. After a due Consideration of the said Papers, The Trustees have ordered me to return them, and to desire you will Acquaint their Lordships, that I have sent a Letter by their Directions to the President of the Province and the Assistants (who are vested with the Civil Government) with a positive Order for them, to make an Immediate Inquiry into the Case of the said William Stirling. That if he is confined by Virtue of any Process issuing out of any of the Courts of Justice in the Province, for any Cause Cognizable in those Courts, the particular Court where such Cause ought to be tried do proceed forthwith to hear & determine the same; And if he is kept in Confinement by force, They must take Care that the proper Magistrates do Grant him an Habeas Corpus, and proceed thereupon according to Law.

Harman Verelst to Thomas Causton, Sept. 16, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 151-152, concerning Causton's accounts. By the Georgia Packet, Capt. MacClellan.

Sir

The Trustees rec'd your Letter and Petition dated the 1st. of May last,[89] referring to your Petition dated 22d November 1739, and the Orders the Trustees gave thereupon, and that the same were not complied with; And that you were assured on a just Report of your Accompt, the Trustees would be convinced of your just acting in their Service.

On which Occasion the Trustees find it necessary to remind you, that in their Letter dated the 19th. of May 1738, you was acquainted of your particular Answers being then wanting to Queries sent you some time before, on Sums paid by you to Persons Entered in the Copies of your Cash Books sent the Trustees, without explaining for what Services they were paid; And you was then directed, as the most effectual means to clear up those blind Articles of Payments which do

---

89. The letter is in CRG, XXIV, 16-19, but no copy of the petition has been found.

not specify the Services for which they were made, to send the Trustees Copies of all your Journals or Day Books, and Leidgers from Lady Day 1734, from which time you are accomptable, and had Orders to employ Clerks to make them out. To all which, the Trustees have rec'd no Answers.

As to a general Certificate proposed to be made in your favour, it can be of no Service. For Facts must appear in their true Light. The Trustees make up their Accompts from particular Applications in the Services for which the Publick Monies were given, and their Servants must accompt to them in the same manner for Payments they make under proper Orders for making them. And no other Accompt can be received by them, or reported upon to them.

And this present Work is so essentially necessary that the Trustees have sent to Mr. [William] Stephens Copies of your said Petition and Letter dated 1st. May last, with Instructions to proceed pursuant to the Trustees Orders of the 5th. of May 1740, assisted by Mr. Wm. Spencer who understands Accompts, and whom the Trustees hope is now doing his Duty at Savannah, tho' Accidents kept him long at Frederica. And in Case of Mr. Spencer's Absence, or that your Accompts cannot be made up in Georgia, the Trustees have directed Mr. Stephens to employ Persons to copy the several Particulars of Accompts which may be found in the Books of the Store relating to you both Dr. & Cr. from Lady Day 1734 to the 10th. of October 1738, whether of Imprests from General Oglethorpe, or of Values for Accompt of the Trustees, from whence I may be enabled to compile a State of your Accompt.

They have also sent you herewith, Extracts of their Letters to you 19th. May and 4th. August 1738, and Copies of their Letters to you 5th. May 1740, 21st. August 1742, and 20th. May 1743, which are still judged the proper Answers to the last Petition and Letter you sent them. And Mr. Stephens has also Copies of the above mentioned Extracts and Letters.

[P.S.] You also receive an Accompt of several Sums returned in Super upon you over and above the other Particulars you are accomptable for to which your answers are required; And Mr. Stephens has a Copy hereof also sent him.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Sept. 14, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 153-156, concerning letters and journal received, Thomas Causton's accounts, instructions for saving postage on large packets, Joseph Watson's petitions for land and Indian trade, William Spencer's bill on the Trustees and duties in Georgia, £12 sent Patrick Tailfer, sale of Frances Watts' lot in Savannah, Trustees cannot get German servants, aid to the Salzburgers, Thomas Bosomworth comes as missionary to Savannah, Thomas Sumner's application for land, Trustees trying

to get an apothecary or surgeon to go to Georgia, and shoes sent. By the Georgia Packet, Capt. MacClellan.

Sir

On the 3d. of last Month the Trustees rec'd your Letter dated the 5th. of May before with your Journal from 18th. March 1742, and yours and Mr. [Henry] Parker's Memorial relating to Mr. Causton's Accompts.[90] They also rec'd a Letter and Petition from Mr. [Thomas] Causton dated the 1st of May last, Copies of which are herewith sent you, and of the Trustees Answer to him; And of all material Extracts, Letters and Accompts relating to him.

The Examination of his Accompts is so absolutely necessary, and which must be fully stated with the several Reasons or Orders to support his Transactions in the Services he defrayed in the Name, and on Account of the Trustees; That no Pains or necessary Expence attending the same must be spared. And if thro' want of a proper Accomptant, in Case Mr. [William] Spencer should still remain at Frederica (which the Trustees who appointed him for Savannah can now see no longer Reason for, and without he does his Duty at Savannah he will not be intitled to any Allowance from them) you are directed to get Assistance to copy the several Particulars of Accompt which may be found in the Books of the Store relating to Mr. Causton, both Dr. & Cr. from Lady Day 1734 to the 10th. of October 1738, whether of Imprests from General Oglethorpe or of Values for Account of the Trustees; and the Trustees will order me to compile from such Copies when sent, a State of the said Accompt. But the Trustees hope Mr. Spencer is come to Savannah, and will exercise his Capacity in the Examination of Mr. Causton's Accompts, as required; So that a Report may be rec'd from you and Mr. Parker, in Conjunction with Mr. Spencer on such Examination, for the Trustees Judgement thereupon.

On the 2d instant the Trustees rec'd your Letter dated the 20th. of June last with your Journal from 5th. May before, and also the Copies of the Papers then sent, which went by Captains Harramond and Snow, in which Packet there was a great deal of brown Paper put to make the Papers even which coming by the Post, instead of the Captain of the Ship bringing it up, cost £2:7:8 Postage. You are therefore for the future to send the Trustees Letters in little Boxes for Mr. [William] Hopton to take a Bill of Lading for, and transmit to the Trustees, to prevent such large Postage, Or direct Mr. Hopton to order the Captains to send a Line on their Arrival at any Port, giving Notice of such Packets, and of their bringing them up with the Ship,

---

90. No copy of this memorial has been found.

to be sent for by the Trustees, and save the Postage when they are large Packets.

Mr. Joseph Watson having petitioned the Trustees, relating to three Parcels of Land claim'd by him, and to have the Indian Trade granted him for three Years and four Months, and a Copy of his Accompt with the Store; The Trustees have sent you Copies of the said Petitions, and of their Minutes on that about the Lands. As to the others, the Trustees acquainted him you was a Commissioner for licensing Persons to trade with the Indians, which were only from Year to Year, and that they would recommend him to you for a Licence, if no Objection arose thereupon. And the Trustees further direct that Mr. Watson may have a Copy of his Accompt with the Trustees Store delivered to him, and that another Copy thereof be sent to the Trustees.

Mr. William Spencer having drawn a Bill on the Trustees Accomptant for £35.– upon Accompt of his Allowances from the Trust, and represented the Misfortunes he had met with, and his Losses in the late Invasion of Georgia being the Occasion of such Draught; The Trustees were pleased to comply therewith, but have wrote to him to draw no more Bills, but to do his Duty at Savannah, and receive his Allowances there. You are therefore to make him Dr. for the said £35.– as part of his said Allowances, by paying so much less of his Due which if he is intitled to by his Residence at Savannah and perofrming his Offices, the Trustees, in Consideration of his Misfortunes, intitle him to the said Allowances from his Arrival in Georgia, tho' by Accidents detained at Frederica.

Mr. William Hopton at Charles Town having rec'd £12.– Sterling of Dr. [Patrick] Tailfer for a Bill of Exchange remitted him by the Trustees Accomptant, and acknowledging the Money to be in his Hands; He has rec'd Directions to accompt with you for the same in his Allowance you pay him for the Trust, and you are to make your Self Dr. for the said £12.– as rec'd of him, and take credit for the full Allowance you make him on Accompt of the Trust, the Trustees having paid the said £12.– here, as a Remittance upon Accompt of their Estimated Expences; And herewith you receive a Copy of Mr. Hopton's Letter, acknowledging the Receipt of the said Money.

And it appearing to the Trustees, that you have in your Hands £13.15.– rec'd for Mrs. [Frances) Watts,[91] the Trustees direct you to charge

---

91. Mrs. Frances Watts came to Georgia on the Anne the wife of Surgeon Will Cox, who died April 6, 1733. Their daughter born in October lived only ten days. Mrs. Cox, married Lieut. James Watts of the South Carolina Independent Company June 1, 1734, but he died the same month. Mrs. Watts took her other two childen and returned to England before the end of 1734, probably with no fond memories of Georgia. The money referred to in the letter came from the sale of Mrs. Watts' Savannah lot.

your Self therewith, as a Remittance upon Accompt of their Estimated Expences, they having paid her the said Sum here; And herewith you have her Receipt for the same, being her Discharge to you.

The Trustees have used their utmost Endeavour to send over 30 Men Servants from Germany, to assist the industrious Inhabitants, to serve for 5 Years from their Arrival, and be allowed one day in a Week to work on their own Land against they are out of their time; But cannot at present get any from Germany. They have resolved such Assistance, and will not be wanting in endeavouring the Performance of it.

The Trustees approve of your Assisting the last Saltzburghers which join'd Ebenezer, with the 6 Cows and 6 Calves to the most necessitous; And as they promised them the 2d. of August 1742, by Letter to Mr. [John Martin] Bolzius (a Copy whereof was then sent you) that the said last Saltzburghers should be assisted with a little Stock of Cattle, Hogs and Poultry; You are therefore now directed to compleat the said Promise. The Trustees also approve of your Application of the sawed Timber for the use of the Saltzburghers, whose Industry and Contentment strongly recommend them to the Trustees Favour.

Mr. Thomas Bosomworth comes by this Ship to supply the Loss of Mr. [Christopher] Orton, and the Trustees hope he will follow his good Example. They therefore recommend him to the Protection of the Civil Government, he is appointed to reside at Savannah. And the Minister's House being represented out of Repair, you are to order the same to be made tenantable. And the Trustees have supplied him with some Furniture for the said House to the Value of £20. for the use of himself and Successors, which he brings over with him; And hereiwth you have a Schedule thereof signed by him to be accomptable for the same. The Society for propagating the Gospel in Foreign Parts have allowed him £50. a Year as Missionary to Savannah, and advanced his Salary from Midsummer to Christmas next; And a Copy of his Appointment from the Trustees, with the Agreement he made with them is herewith sent you; Whereby all that is payable from the Trust to him is the Maintenance and Cloathing of two Men Servants at £12.3.4 a Year each, to be employed in the Cultivation of 300d. Acres of Land appropriated for a residing Minister at Savannah. And the Trustees have advanced him £12.3.4 for half a Year of the said Allowance, for his Servants to Christmas next.

Mr. Thomas Sumner having applied to the Common Council of the Georgia Trust for 500d. Acres of Land, herewith you receive a Copy of their Minutes thereupon; That the President & Assistants may direct the Surveyor to run the same out accordingly. Mr. Sumner has also a Copy of the said Minutes. He afterwards made a further Application to the Trustees, which is referred to the Common Council

of the Trustees for their Consideration thereupon, and Mr. Sumner has another Copy thereof.

The Trustees have endeavoured to find a proper Person to dispense their Medicines in Georgia as Apothecary and Surgeon; But have not met with one to to over with a Chest of Medicines now sent to the Care of the President and Assistants, for the Use of the whole Province (except the Military Part, who are supplied by the Government). And the Trustees direct you to transmitt annually an Account of what Particulars will be wanting to keep up the Quantities of Medicines in the said Chest, that are necessary for the Health of the Inhabitants.

Herewith you receive a Bill of Lading, and I have sent another to Mr. [John] Terry at Frederica, for the said Chest and several Parcels as Presents for the Indians; And Mr. Terry is to forward them to you, of which an Invoice is made out, and also sent you. There are four Casks of Shoes ready to send you as part of the Estimated Expences but this Ship not being able to stow them, they will be sent this Week by the Dettingen Captn. [James] Wright, going to Georgia with Provisions from the Government.

[P.S.] The Chest of Medicines was obliged to be put on Shore, for want of room to stow it; But will come in a few days.

Invoice of Parcels on board the Georgia Packet Captain John MacCellan shipped by Mr. Harman Verelst for the Georgia Trust by Bill of Lading dated at Gravesend September 20th. 1743.

For Presents to the Indians, under the Care of the President and Assistants. vizt.

6 half Barrels of Gunpowder.
50 Indian Guns in two Chests.
5m̄ Gun Flints in a small Cask.
4 dozen of Cartridge Boxes in Bundles.
6 Cwt. of Indian Gun Bullets.
92 Cwt. of Bristol Shot.
10 Pieces Stript Duffils in 2 Bales No. 192.
6 half pieces fine Stop List Cloth, where of 1/3d mar blue. 1/3d. Emerald green, and 1/3d red, in 1 Bale No. 3.
41 Brass Kettles, in a Cask.
4 pds. Vermilion Paint.
4 pds. Smalts Do.
4 pds. Rose Colour Do.
4 pds. Yellow Do.
&8 Ounces fine green Do.
13 Maizes great Bugle Bead.

1 Gross Stone Earrings.
4 doz. Buck Spring Knives, & 6 doz. larger Do.
1 doz. Single Gun Hammers.
1 doz. half Moon Gun Screws.
12 Fish Skin Cases, containg 2 London Razors. &
1 pair Scissars each.
2 doz. Looking Glasses.

Harman Verelst to William Spencer, Sept. 19, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 157, telling him Trustees accepted his bill of exchange and urging him to expedite Thomas Causton's accounts. By the Georgia Packet, Capt. MacClellan.

Sir

I hope this finds you at Savannah, having sent Mr. [William] Stephens, Instructions concerning You, to whom I refer [you]. The Trustees were so good, in Consideration of your Misfortunes, to answer your Bill to Captain William Thomson for £35.– Sterling, but you must not draw on them any more. The said £35. Mr. Stephens will stop from your Allowances, from the time of your Arrival in Georgia, provided you are at Savannah, and do your Duty there. But the Trustees cannot pay Allowances to Persons, who don't answer the Ends of their Employment. I hope you will exert your Self in Mr. Causton's Accompt, which Mr. Stephens will acquaint you of, in the expediting of which you will give the Trustees great Satisfaction.

Harman Verelst to Charles Watson, Sept. 19, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 157, acknowledging receipt of letter and petitions. By the Georgia Packet, Capt. MacClellan.

Sir

Your Letter dated 30th. March last was received the 7th. July following with the Petitions you thereiwth sent.[92]

There has been no Common Council of the Georgia Trust in this Vacation, but they will be laid before the first that is held.

---

92. The letter is in CRG, XXIV, 11-12, but no copies of the petitions have been found.

Harman Verelst to the Rev. John Martin Bolzius, Sept. 19, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 157-158, concerning arrival and possibilities at Frederica for the Rev. Mr. John Ulrich Driesler, and aid to new Salzburgers. By the Georgia Packet, Capt. MacClellan.

Revd Sir

Your Letter of 7th May last I received with General Oglethorpe's Letter to me dated 26th April before[93] relating to Mr. [John Ulrich] Drieslier,[94] who with his Wife and Niece comes in this Ship. I have done every thing in my Power to serve him, and have great Reason to hope he will be the Instrument of much Good. As to the Number of Germans at Frederica, I am not fully acquainted with, and whether he will find General Oglethorpe in the Colony, I am doubtfull; In which Case I have recommended him to Captain [William] Horton, and the General's Clerk Mr. [Thomas] Marriott, to have all due Assistance on the General's Account. But if by unforeseen Accidents, he should be in any Distress, please to receive him and his Family, to assist among your Congregation, and represent the same to the Trustees, wherein they can be serviceable to so good a Man. I have encouraged him to learn English, and if God gives a Blessing with the Gift of that Tongue to officiate therein in holy Offices, there are two Means of a Livelihood for him vizt. The acting as Deputy Chaplain to General Oglethrope's Regiment, and as Minister to the English at Frederica. The Allowance for the first, I think, is 2s/6 a day; And for the latter, the Maintenance and Cloathing of two Servants at £12.3.4 a Year each, to be employed in cultivating 300d Acres of Land for the residing Minister at Frederica. But if it please God, that he remains at Frederica for the Germans there, and is duly subsisted on General Oglehtorpe's Account, the Trustees will let him have a Town Lot at Frederica, if he desires it.

I am next to acknowledge the Receipt of your Letter dated 18th. June last,[95] and by the Trustees Order have wrote to Mr. [William] Stephens, to fulfill their Promise of 2d. August 1742, in assisting the last Saltzburghers with a little Stock of Cattle, Hogs and Poultry. They have approved of his assisting the most necessitous in the mean time, with six Cows and Calves, and of his Application of the sawed Timber at Old Ebenezer for the Saltzburgher's Use.

---

93. Neither of these letters has been found.

94. Driesler came as Lutheran minister to the Germans at Frederica. He apparently died in 1745.

95. No copy of this letter has been found.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Oct. 8, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 158, informing him of medicines sent and Oglethorpe's arrival in England. By the Dettingen, Capt. James Wright.

Sir

The Case of Medicines No. 5 mark'd G x C put on shore at Gravesend from the Georgia Packet, to make Room for the Passengers shipped there, is sent by the Dettingen Captain James Wright, by Bill of Lading consigned to Mr. John Terry, to be forwarded to you, which the Trustees sent over for the Use of the Colony, under the Care of the President and Assistants.

General Oglethorpe arrived in England, and landed at Southampton the 22d. of last Month in good Health.

Harman Verelst to John Terry, Oct. 8, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 159, sending bill of lading for medicines, things for the Rev. John Ulrich Driesler, and furniture for the Savannah parsonage. By the Dettingen, Capt. James Wright.

Mr. Terry,

Sir

Inclosed you receive a Bill of Lading for 1 Case No. 5 mark'd G x C, which contains Medicines to be forwarded to Mr. [William] Stephens at Savannah, sent him by the Trustees for the Use of the Colony under the Care of the President and Assistants, which please to forward with the inclosed Letters to him by the said Bill of Lading; And there are also consigned to you 3 Cases No. 1, 2 & 3. One Case No. 7, and 1 call'd No. 8 mark'd I.V.D. which belong to the Reverend Mr. [John Ulrich] Drieslier the German Minister for Frederica, who embarked on board the Georgia Packet, being Part of his Baggage put on shore at Gravesend, to make Room for the Passengers, which you are to deliver to him.

And by the same Bill of Lading there are 2 Tables, 1 Bundle of Bedding, 1 Corner Cupboard, 3 Bundles of Chairs, and 1 Bedstead belonging to Furniture of the Parsonage House at Savannah, which are to be delivered to the Reverend Mr. Thomas Bosomworth, if not gone from Frederica to Savannah, who embarked also on board the Georgia Packet; And if gone, they must be sent after him to Savannah, they being also put on shore at Gravesend to make Room for the Passengers.

[P.S.] The Freight for the said Parcels, and the Captain's Primage

is all paid by Mr. John Smith's Drat. on me to the Captain's Owner Mr. John Owen, and therefore they are to be delivered you Freight free.

Benjamin Martyn to the Rev. Mr. George Whitefield, Oct. 10, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 159-160, calling on Whitefield for the £ 150 advanced him to build a church in Savannah.

Sir

The Trustees perceive by your Letter dated January 28th. 1739, that you said, if the Trustees would put into your Hands the Money that had been given on Account of building the Church, you would make an handsome Addition to it, and see the Church finished out of Hand.

And by your Letter March 10th. 1739/40 are the following Expressions. "In my last I mentioned the building of the Church; since that the General has advanced me an hundred and fifty pounds, to make a Beginning."

Notwithstanding this, the Trustees find, that nothing has been done towards carrying on the said Work, but the digging and carting a few Stones; And that a Stop has sometime since been put to the Building. The Trustees therefore find it incumbent on them to call on you for the said Sum of £150, that they may proceed effectually in building of the Church.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Nov. 19, 1743, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 160, informing him of shoes shipped to Georgia, non-receipt of letters from Georgia, and packages for the Salzburgers. By the Union, Capt. Sandwell.

Sir

Herewith you have a Bill of Lading consigning to Mr. [William] Hopton, four Casks of Shoes to be forwarded to you as a Remittance in part of the Trustees Estimated Expence in Georgia, the Invoice thereof will be sent you as soon as the Insurance is made; But the Captain giving so short Notice for taking his Letters, the said Insurance and Invoice could not be made out, but will be sent to the Downs to follow the Ship; or if sail'd, by the next Conveyance.

Mr. Hopton sent me a Bill of Lading of a Box of Letters said to be shipp'd on board Captain Campbell's Ship 19th. August last. But the Captain left the said Box behind at Charles Town, and it is not yet received; Nor have the Trustees received any Letters from you since those dated in July last.

[P.S.] There were to have come two Boxes for the Saltzburghers by this Ship, but they could not be got out of the Warehouse at the Custom House in time.

Benjamin Martyn to William Stephens, Feb. 11, 1743/4, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 161-163, concerning correspondence received, mail captured by the Spanish, new grant of land for Stephens, lots granted, Joseph Watson's desire to trade with the Indians, copies of receipts for payment to be sent to the Trustees, Mrs. Camuse and silk production, Trustees' cattle, building of church and repair of prison and parsonage, Trustees trying to get servants for Georgia. By the William and Sarah, Capt. Glegg.

Sir

The Packet of Letters dated in September, with the Journal to September 20th. was received December 20th.; And the Packet of Letters dated in October, with the Journal to October 27th., was received by the Trustees January 20th. The Method you observe now of sending a Schedule of all the Papers and Letters sent is perfectly right, and the Copies of these Schedules by the next Packet or two; That in Case of any being sunk, taken, or lost the Trustees may know what they were.

The Box of Letters and Papers, among which was Mr. [Joseph] Avery's Survey, was left thro' Forgetfullness by Captain Campbell of the South Carolina Galley, at Charles Town; And was afterwards brought by Captain Andrew Breading of the Britannia, who was taken by the Spaniards; By which the Box was carried into one of the Ports in France; And which the Trustees have been at a considerable expence to recover, for fear any Papers of Consequence should fall into the Enemies Hands. The Captain, when he was examined by the Trustees said, that he had no Orders to throw the Box overboard, in Case of his being taken; And without Orders he could not venture to throw any thing overboard, for which he had sign'd a Bill of Lading. Therefore for the future, Directions must be given to Mr. [William] Hopton, or any others to whose Care any Packets may be deliver'd, that these must be thrown overboard in Case of the Ship's being taken.

The Trustees have accepted of the Surrender of your former Grant, and another is making out, and will be sent by the first Opportunity, after it's being seal'd; In the manner you desired, with the Reversion and Inheritance to your Son Mr. Newdigate Stephens.

The Town Lot granted to John Evans No. 7 in the third Tything of the lower New Ward was confirmed by the Trustees, among the rest recommended by the President and Assistants; As Joseph Faulkner's and

Edward Davidson's, recommended by them likewise, will probably be the next Common Council.

Mr. Joseph Watson has applied to the Trustees, for a Licence to trade with the Indians at Yamacraw; and the Trustees are of Opinion, such a Licence should be granted, if you have no material Objections thereto; If you have they must be sent over for the Trustees Consideration. A Copy of his Account with the Trust Store must be likewise sent over by the first Opportunity, and another Copy thereof must be deliver'd to him.

In Order to authenticate your Accounts of Disbursements, and prevent any Applications at home for Sums which may have been paid abroad; The Trustees desire you will for the future send over Duplicates of all Receipts you take, and Copies of what you have taken.

The Trustees are concern'd to find, that Mrs. [Jane Mary] Camuse has not agreed upon the Terms resolved on by them, to instruct such People as shall be recommended to her, in the Art of winding off the Silk from the Coquons. She therefore must be press'd to this; And on her Refusal or Neglect, the Trustees must be acquainted with it; That they may take other Methods, and not trust any longer to her Caprice, in an Affair of such Consequence. They are surprized as well as concern'd, at the small Quantity of Silk produced, and that this should be owing to the want of Worms Seed, when the Silk Worms are known to multiply in so extraordinary a manner. The Trustees therefore desire you will omit no Opportunity of advising and encouraging the People to take Care of feeding their Worms, and preserving the Seed themselves; That they may not be obliged to have Recourse to Mrs. Camuse for it. The Trustees are glad to find, the Saltzburghers are so well disposed to this Business, as their Industry and Care are superior to the other People's; And therefore all Encouragements for this Purpose must be shewn to them. They judge very right, as appears by Mr. [John Martin] Bolzius's Letters, that the Silkworms should be kept in clean Apartments, free from all kinds of offensive Smells. The Trustees therefore approve very much of their building a House for breeding and feeding the Worms; and think the Scanthings and Boards at Old Ebenezer, which Mr. Bolzius has applied for, for that purpose (mention'd in the Proceedings of the President and Assistants June 23d. 1743) cannot be so well dispos'd of any other Way. The Distance which they are at from Savannah, the Number of their People, and their Desire to have their Women instructed by Mrs. Camuse, make it necessary likewise, that one of them should be the first when She must teach.

The Trustees are pleas'd to find, there is so great an Increase of the Cattle at the Cowpen, and that the Distemper, which has been fatal to the Cattle of same of the People, has not affected them. To make the People sensible therefore, that whilst they are industrious,

they will want no Encouragement from the Trustees, a Cow and a Calf from the Cowpen must be given to the Dutch Settlers at Vernonburgh and Acton, and others who suffer'd by that Distemper.

The Trustees are assur'd, there is no Necessity for quickening your Application to the building of the Church, or sending over further Orders about it; But they think the Prison and Parsonage House should be repair'd without Loss of time, and hope you have already taken Care of it, as they appear by your Letter to be in a ruinous Condition.

The Trustees are very sensible how necessary Servants are to assist the People in their Plantations. They endeavour'd to procure some Foreign ones last year, but were disappointed; And are now taking Measures for getting some at home.

The Common Council of the Trustees have appointed Mr. Nicholas Rigbye to be Clerk to the President and Assistants, in the Room of Mr. John Pye; Who is however continued the Recorder. I have written to Mr. Pye, to acquaint him with it.

Benjamin Martyn to John Pye, Feb. 11, 1743/4, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 163, informing him that Nicholas Rigbye is to be clerk to the president and assistants. By the William and Sarah, Capt. Glegg.

Sir

The Common Council of the Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia have thought proper, that the Offices of Recorder of the Town of Savannah and Clerk to the President and Assistants should be discharged by different Persons; And have therefore order'd me to acquaint you, that you are to continue the Recorder; But that they have appointed Mr. Nicholas Rigbye, to be Clerk to the President and Assistants, in your Room.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Feb. 11, 1743/4, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 164-166, concerning recovery of captured and lost mail, land grant to Stephens, mail received, sola bills accounts, Thomas Jones' accounts, offices of recorder and clerk to the president and assistants, bill of exchange of John Terry, sola bills sent, bounty on provisions, vines and other items sent. By the William and Sarah, Capt. Glegg.

Sir

The Trustees last Letter to you was of the 19th. of November

by the Union Captain Sandwell, to the Care of Mr. [William] Hopton at Charles Town, wherein the Box of Letters said to be shipped by Mr. Hopton on board Captain Campbell's Ship is mentioned to be left behind at Charles Town; The Trusees therefore direct your letting Mr. Hopton know, that he is not intitled to send a Bill of Lading of any Parcel, without he knows it to be on board; For this very Box, by being left behind on Captain Campbell's Neglect, and afterwards shipped on board the Britannia, was taken by the Spaniards, and the Ship carried into Audierne near Brest in France; And the Plan of Mr. [Joseph] Avery's Survey being in the said Box, as appear'd P Copy of your Schedule received 20th. December last. The Trustees employed Captain Breading, late Master of the said Ship Britannia, to go to Audierne, and if possible procure the said Box; Which he did, and brought the same unopened the 16th. of last Month; But the Expence and Trouble therein has been very great, and all owing to Mr. Hopton's trusting Captn. Campbell with the Care of the Box, without Knowing himself it was on board; For Captain Campbell arrived safe, tho' Captn. Breading was taken.

The Papers, lost P Captain's Harramond and Snow, being supplied in your Packet of 18th. July last, were received 10th. October last; Among which were your Surrender of the Trustees Grant to you made 27th. April 1737 of 500d Acres of Land in Georgia, and your Petition for a new Grant thereof; And two days after your said Petition was considered, and Surrender accepted of by the Trustees, who have recommended it to the Common Council to regrant you the Lands in the manner desired by your Petition; And a Draught of such new Grant is made out, to be perused and settled. And as your late Original Grant, as noted on the back of your Petition and Surrender, was sent over by Captain Snow, taken by the Spaniards; You have complied with that part of your Surrender, by doing the needfull on your Part.

On the 20th. of December, your Letters of the 15th. 20th. and 21st. of September 1743 with your Journal and Papers then sent were rec'd; And on the 20th. of last Month the Trustees received a Box and large Packet, the first containing your Letters of the 18th. and 28th. of October, with your Accounts, Journal &c. And the other, a Letter and Copies of the Register, with many other Copies from Mr. [John] Dobell.

In your Annual Account to Michaelmas 1743, and of the Sola Bills sent you, and received since Michaelmas 1739, the Trustees find you have charged your Self with all the Sola Bills they have sent you; And that you state a Balance to be accompted for at Michaelmas last of £689:11:8 1/2. They now direct you in Order to support the several Articles in your Accots. from Michas 1739, that Copies of all the Receipts for Sums paid by you should be made in four Annual Books from Michaelmas 1739 to Michaelmas 1743; and also of those Receipts

in your Custody for Sums paid by Mr. Thomas Jones in the Order of time they were paid. Mr. Jones, who is here, has charged himself with the £5,100.— in Sola Bills he received of you, and has produced his Accompt which you certified 13th. May last to have no Objection to; But he referring to Accompts transmitted included in those you sent, the Vouchers to support such Accompts, You will send Copies of those in your Hands. When he attends the Committee on his Accot. it will then appear, what Vouchers he has brought with him, and how his Articles of Discharge are supported. In the mean time you are desired to proceed, in having the Vouchers so copied which you have, and that each Book there of may be examined with the several Original Receipts therein copied and certified to be so examined by Mr. John Dobell, Mr. Patrick Graham, and Mr. Noble Jones or any two of them.

And as to all Sums for which in the Nature of the Expence no Voucher could be had; The said Sums must be inlisted, & sworn to by the Person who paid them in Order of time they were in each Year expended.

And for the future, as you send Monthly Accompts of your Receipts and Payments, let double Original Receipts be taken for each Sum paid by the Parties signing, that two Receipts had been given for the same Service and Sum; And send one of each over to the Trustees, to support your Monthly Payments, and keep the other in the Colony, to prevent double Claims. And when any Sums are expended, for which no Voucher can be had, send with the said Monthly Payments and Vouchers Monthly Lists on Oath of the Sums so expended without Receipts; And to be certified paid by some Person present at the Payment.

This day the Common Council of the Trustees took into Consideration the Minutes of the President and Assistants, relating to their Clerk John Pye's Behaviour; And although the last Appointment of the President and Assistants dated June 10th. 1743, constituted the Recorder of Savannah for the time being, to be Clerk to the said President and Assistants, which Office of Recorder being held by the said John Pye, the Common Council have removed him from the said Office of Clerk, and appointed Nicholas Rigbye (whom the President and Assistants employed in his Room) to be Clerk to the said President and Assistants with the Salary of £5.— a Year allowed for the same. But John Pye continues the Recorder, tho' not as Recorder to be Clerk to the President and Assistants; And of which the Secretary has notified the same to him.

Mr. John Terry the Recorder of Frederica having drawn a Bill the 10th. of July last for £17.5.— upon Account of his Salary and Allowance from Christmas 1742, the Trustees paid the same, as part of their Estimated Expences, and give you this Notice thereof, And in Mr. Terry's last Letter, he acquaints the Trustees that he should

apply to you for future Payments and not draw any more Bills.

Herewith you receive Five hundred pounds in Sola Bills for the further Payments of the Trustees Estimated Expences in Georgia; They consist of 250 of £1.– each No. 8951 to No. 9200 in 3 Books; And of 50 of £5.– each No. 1501 to No. 1550 in one other Book.

The Account you sent of the Bounty claimed in the Northern part of the Colony, on Corn, Pease and Potatoes, raised in the year ending December 1742, is referred to the Committee of Accompts; And on their Report you will receive Directions therein.

By this Ship goes, consigned to Mr. [William] Hopton to be forwarded to you, two Chests for the Saltzburghers at Ebenezer; a Tub of Vine Cuttings from the Earl of Egmont, to be disposed of as you shall direct, for raising Vines therefrom; A small Box with the said Sola Bills; and a Bundle to be forwarded to Frederica.

Harman Verelst to John Terry, Feb. 11, 1743/4, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 166, informing him that his bill of exchange has been paid and his letter about the office of register has been received. By the William and Sarah, Capt. Glegg.

Sir

The Trustees paid your Bill of £17:5:– drawn July 10th. 1743, upon Accot of your Salary and Allowance as Recorder of Frederica from Christmas 1742; And have acquainted Mr. [William] Stephens thereof; And that you will, for all future Payments, apply to him, and not draw any more Bills.

Your Letter relating to the Office of Register[96] will be considered by the Common Council the Next Opportunity, when you shall be wrote to thereupon.

Benjamin Martyn to William Stephens, April 3, 1744, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 167, concerning cattle to colonists, Mrs. Camuse training people to wind silk, and burning trash in Savannah. By the Swallow Sloop, Capt. Jelfe.

Sir

Your Letter dated November 25th with the Journal &c was received March the 17th. The Trustees will take into Consideration

---

96. This is Terry to Verelst, Nov. 3, 1743, CRG, XXIV, 165-167.

the several Matters contained in that Packet, and send their Orders thereon as soon as possible; which they have not Time to do at present, as the Sloop, by which this is sent, goes in such a Hurry, in Order to carry the Account of the War with France.

At present they can only give their Directions about what is most immediately necessary. And among other things they think the granting of a Cow, Calf, and Sow to each Freeholder of Acton and Vernonburgh, and likewise to Michael Bourghatter, and those People who suffer'd by the late Distemper among the Cattle. But these must be given them out of the Trust Stock at the Cowpen.

The Trustees think, that nothing is more material than engaging Mrs. [Jane Mary] Camuse to instruct some of the People in the winding of Silk; And therefore every Method must be used to induce her to this; And She must again be told, that when She has convinc'd the Trustees of her Disposition to deserve their Favour, by instructing such as are recommended to her by the President and Assistants, She may depend on it, and on receiving sufficient Satisfaction for her Trouble therein; But it must be certified by the President and Assistants, that She has done her Duty therein.

The Trustees observe, that you mention in one or two Parts of your Journal, the Inconveniencies arising from People's setting Fire to the Rubbish upon their Lots. They have resolved therefore that an Instruction shall be prepared to prevent the People's doing this; But at such times and in such Places as shall be appointed by the President and Assistants.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, April 3, 1744, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 168, concerning requested sola bills, need to reduce expenses, and terms for new servants. By the Swallow Sloop, Capt. Jelfe.

Sir

Your Letter of the 28th. of November last was received 17th. March foll. with your Journal and Papers therewith sent; which are under Consideration; That a further Supply of Sola Bills may be sent to defray the Estimated Expences, and Maintenance of Servants out of their Time; As also to enable you to discharge the Bounty on Corn &c. raised in Georgia in the Year 1742, according to the Account thereof you sent the Trustees.

The Trustees are using all possible means to assist the industrious with Servants; And herewith you receive the Proposals they have agreed to for that Purpose, to the Number of thirty they had appropriated should be sent. And they hope the Terms will be accepted, being willing on their Part to do every Thing according to

their Ability to promote the Welfare of the Inhabitants; But at the same time do contract all their Expences as much as possible, to make the best Use of the late Assistance they received from the Publick in the Year 1743, which was the Reason of their Care in settling their present Estimated Expences to that Reduction they were obliged to.

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia in America have agreed to defray the Charges of Passage for Servants willing to go to Georgia on the following Terms. That is to say. To serve such Freeholders whom the President and Assistants in Georgia shall think capable of cloathing and maintaining them for five Years after their Arrival in Georgia; To have fifty Acres of Land set out for each Man Servant on his entering into such Freeholder's Service, as contiguous as may be to the Land of his Master; To be allowed by his Master every Saturday in each Week for the whole five Years for such Servant to labour on his fifty Acres Lot, to prepare it for his future Support when out of his Time; For which purpose Working Tools will be furnish'd him by the Trustees on his Arrival; And at the Expiration of his Term, he is to possess and occupy the said fifty Acres of Land for himself and his Heirs for ever. And in Case any Assistance shall be then necessary to be given him on his going upon his own Land (over and above another Sett of Working Tools, a Cow, and Calf, and Sow, which the Trustees will supply) his Master is to assist him therein in such manner, and to such Value, as the President and Assistants in Georgia shall direct; To whom both Servant and Master are authorized to apply for that purpose.

Benjamin Martyn to Thomas Hill, Secretary to the Board of Trade, May 9, 1744, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 169, concerning objections of the Board of Trade to several acts of the Trustees.

Sir

I have acquainted the Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia with the Objections which my Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations made to the Act to repeal so much of the Act to prevent the Importation and Use of Rum & Brandies in the Province of Georgia as prohibits the Importation of Rum into the said Province from the other British Colonies. vizt. That there is no Permission of the British Distillery in the said Act, and that the Importation of Rum is confin'd to be only by way of Barter for Lumber, or for other Goods, Wares, or Merchandizes of the said Province.

I have likewise informed them of their Lordships Objection to that Clause in the Act for the better Regulation of Publick Houses, and Retailers of Rum in the Province of Georgia &c. By which any Person keeping a Tavern or Publick House, or selling Rum by Retail without Licence, being lawfully convicted, may be committed to Goal, there to remain without Bail or Mainprize for three days; And not to be discharged without giving Bond with Sureties in the Sum of Ten pounds Sterling, not to offend again in the like manner; Which Sum their Lordships thought too great.

The Trustees, Sir, have thoroughly consider'd their Lordships Opinion; But from the Accounts which they have received, the Necessity of these Restraints appears so evident, that they have resolved; That they cannot consent to any Alteration in the said Acts, and have therefore commanded me to desire, if their Lordships do not approve of these, that they may be return'd to them.

The Trustees being inform'd, that Mr. [Francis] Fane[97] has likewise made an Objection to the Act for establishing the Tenures of Lands in the Province of Georgia, and reducing the Quit Rents. vizt. That it contains too different Tenures of Lands in the same Province; They have order'd me to desire, that my Lords will be pleased to return this Act also to them, that they may reconsider the same.

Benjamin Martyn to John Pye, June 5, 1744, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 170, taking him to task for traducing the character of the magistrates at Savannah.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia find that you have been very forgetful of your Duty, in traducing the Characters of the Magistrates of Savannah, and misrepresenting their Conduct, particularly in the Proceedings relating to Robert Vaughan and his Creditors. They have order'd me to acquaint you, that they are much displeased with your Conduct therein; And that it is your Duty, in particular as Recorder, to shew the Respect due to the Magistrats, and to support the Dignity of their Offices. And they do expect, that for the future you take Care to behave your Self conformable to their Orders, and your own Duty.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, June 6, 1744, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 170, informing him of sola bills sent. By the Charming Susan, Capt. Scott.

---

97. Legal counsel to the Board of Trade.

Sir

Herewith you receive a further Supply of Sola Bills, to defray the Trustees Estimated Expences, and maintain their Servants out of their time, the Remainder of the Year stipulated for such Maintenance.

It is a Concern to them to find their last Supply sent in Febry. last by the William and Sarah Captn. Glegg, has been so long detained by the Damage the Ship received; And that they have had no Opportunity of since transhipping the £500 in Sola Bills on board her. And as she sails with the Ship bringing the present Supply, you will receive both together.

The Supply now sent consists of 300d. of One pound each No. 9,201 to 9,500 in 3 Books, and of 100d. of Five pounds each No. 1,551 to 1,650 in one other Book, making in the whole £800. Value.

Benjamin Martyn to the Rev. Thomas Bosomworth, July 27, 1744, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 171, asking if he will reside at Savannah or at Frederica. To the care of John J. Zubly on board the John, Capt. Crosthwaite, for South Carolina.

Sir

The Trustees heard with Pleasure of your safe Arrival at Frederica, and of your going to Savannah afterwards in February last; But they have order'd me to tell you, it is with Concern they find by yours of May the 7th. that you had left Savannah again so soon, in Order to return to Frederica. You must be sensibly, how necessary the constant Residence of a Minister is at both Places, and how much the Trustees have had it at Heart; And you must know, that it is impossible to divide your Cares between both Provinces, and perform them, as you propose in yours of May the 7th. The Trustees have therefore order'd me to tell you, that they expect you will by the first Opportunity acquaint them, whether you will reside at Savannah, with the Allowance of Fifty pounds a Year granted by the Society for propagating the Gospel, and the Encouragements given by the Trustees for a Minister there; Or whether you chuse to fix your Residence at Frederica, to intitle your Self to the Allowance for officiating as Chaplain to the Regiment.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Sept. 13, 1744, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 171, John Martin Bolzius and Israel Gronau to be appointed conservators of the peace for Ebenezer. To the care of John J. Zubly on board the John, Capt. Crosthwaite for South Carolina.

Sir

The Trustees, meeting today, have agreed to recommend to the Common Council the appointing Mr. [John Martin] Bolzius and Mr. [Israel] Gronau Conservators of the Peace for the District of Ebenezer in Georgia; And as soon as a Common Council can be had, their Constitutions will be sent over. In the mean time, herewith you receive a Copy of the Minute, for you to communicate to Mr. Bolzius,as his Letter was to you concerning it.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Dec. 27, 1744, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 172, telling him that stationery is being sent. By the Friends Good Will, Capt. Curling.

Sir

On the 22d. instant, the Trustees received your Letters dated 29th. of August last, with your Journal and Papers therewith sent; And they having an Opportunity by the Aldborough Man of War have sent you, a Box with Stationary Ware, consigned to Mr. [William] Hopton, containing 1 Ream of Superfine Demy, 2 Reams of fine large Post, 2 Reams of fine Pott, 2 Reams of fine Fools Cap, 1400 Pens, and 3 lb of Wax; And in said Box are three Letters to your Care.

Benjamin Martyn to the Rev. Dr. Philip Bearcroft, Jan. 30, 1744/5, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 172, concerning Bibles, prayer books, and tracts sent to Georgia.

Sir

I have laid this Day before the Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia, your Letter dated December 31st. as likewise Mr. [Thomas] Bosomworth's inclosed in it; For which they have ordered me to return you their Thanks, and the Letter as you desired. As a Copy of it is taken, they intend to take it into Consideration the first Opportunity.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, Feb. 6, 1744/5, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 172-174, concerning arrival of sola bills, town court of Frederica suspended, conflict of military and civil power in Georgia, appeals procedure from town courts, the Rev. Mr. Bolzius and the Rev. Mr. Gronau appointed conservators of the peace, arms for the militia sent. By the Friends Good Will, Capt. John Curling; by the St. Andrew, Capt. Thomas Watson.

Sir

On the 27th. of December last, the Trustees acknowledged the Receipt of your Letters dated 29th. August last with your Journal and Papers therewith which came to their Hands the 22d. of said December; And the 10th. of said Month, the Trustees had the Satisfaction of hearing from Mr. [William] Hopton, of the safe Arrival of the Charming Susan Captn. Scott, at Charles Town, by his Letter of the 8th of October; By which Ship he received to forward to you, a Box with £800 in Sola Bills, a very seasonable Relief to the Colony.

The Common Council will soon order more Sola Bills for the Trustees Expences in Georgia, and will enumerate the Expences to be defrayed therewith; As little or no Expence will at present lye on the Trustees to defray in the Southern Part of Georgia, by Reason the Administration of Justice became suspended in the Town Court of Frederica, by the Absence of Thomas Hawkins and Thomas Marriott the 1st. and 2d. Bailiffs thereof, who were ordered to attend His Majesty's Service in England; And John Calwell the third Bailiff, and John Terry the Recorder of the said Town Court, are acquainted by Order of the Common Council, that their Powers are likewise suspended. And that if they are inclined to leave their Settlements at Frederica, and move to the District of Savannah, their Expences of such Removal, when laid before the Trustees are to be considered.

The Trustees having received a Letter from John Calwell dated 1st. August 1744, and Letters from John Terry dated 13th. Febry. 1743 and the 1st & 27th. August 1744, complaining of Obstructions given by the Military Power to the Execution of Justice in Civil Concerns, have produced the following Resolutions.

That the Civil Government of Georgia is invested in the Trustees, who consitiuted Courts of Judicature, and appointed Bailiffs and a Recorder for each.

That no Military Officer, as such, can interfere in any Civil Matters, cognizable within the said Courts.

That if any Person, being Bailiff or Recorder of any Court of Judicature, shall accept of any Military Employment in Georgia, such Person shall from such time be incapable of holding or exercising his said Office.

And in Case of Death, or the Acceptance of any Military Employment, a Vacancy of Bailiff or Recorder shall happen, the same is to be filled up by a Commission granted to a particular Person, previously to be sent from England to the President in Georgia for the time being, and to be issued by him for supplying such Vacancy;

Which Method will prevent the Suspension of Justice, and Commissions will be made out, and granted to Persons, named by the Trustees, for succeeding each Bailiff and Recorder making such Vacancy.

And that Part of the general Instructions to the President and Assistants in Georgia dated 13th. June 1743, which is as follows, is for the present suspended; And of which please to take due Notice, that the President and Assistants may conform themselves accordingly "All Persons, who shall at any time hereafter think themselves aggrieved by any Judgement given in the Town Courts, where the Matter in Dispute exceeds the Value of £20, may upon due Notice in Writing, signed by the Party aggrieved for that purpose to be given to the Clerk to the President and Assistants, within fourteen days after such Judgement given, appeal to the President and Assistants; And upon the Party complaining, giving to the said Clerk Security with sufficient Sureties to double the Sum for which Judgement was given, to answer the Costs and Damages of such Appeal, Execution shall be staid until the Determination of such Appeal, and not otherwise."

And when the said Instruction shall again take Place, a Constitution will be sent over, appointing the President and Assistants, a Court of Appeals for the hearing and determining them; Which, until the Execution of Justice shall be renewed at Frederica, is at present useless. For as the three Bailiffs of Savannah are part of the Assistants, an Appeal from that Court would hardly be made to the President and Assistants.

Herewith you receive the Constitutions, appointing the Revd. Mr. John Martin Bolzius, and the Revd. Mr. Israel Christian Gronau, Conservators of the Peace within the District of Ebenezer.

The Trustees have ordered One hundred Muskets, and ten half Barrells of Gunpowder, for the Use of the Militia in Georgia, which will be sent by the Ship Success Captn. Thompson, who is expected to sail in a Month at furthest. And by which Ship you will also receive more Sola Bills.

Benjamin Martyn to William Stephens, Feb. 6, 1744/5, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 174-176, concerning powers of civil government in Georgia, town court at Frederica suspended, officers at Frederica suspended, John Calwell and John Terry to have land and moving help if they move to Savannah, no civil officials in Georgia to have any military employment, no appeals court in Georgia, Messrs. Bolzius and Gronau to be conservators of the peace for Ebenezer. By the Friends Good Will, Capt. Curling; by the St. Andrew, Capt. Watson.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia have ordered

me to transmit to you some late Resolutions of theirs, which you are to impart to the several Magistrates.

They have, Nem. Con. resolved; That the Civil Government of the Province of Georgia is vested in the Trustees, by His Majesty's Royal Charter; In Consequence whereof, the Trustees constituted Courts of Judicature at Savannah and Frederica, and appointed three Bailiffs and a Recorder for each Court, before whom all Manner of Crimes, Offences, Pleas, Processes, Plaints, Actions, Matter, Causes, and Things whatsoever, arising or happening within the Province of Georgia, or between Persons inhabiting or residing there, whether the same be Criminal or Civil, and whether the said Crime be Capital or not Capital, and whether the said Pleas be real, personal, or mixed, are to be tried according to the Laws and Customs of the Realm of England, and of the Laws enacted for the said Province.

They have likewise, Nem. Con. resolved; That no Military Officer, as such, ought, or hath any Right, to interfere in any Civil Matters whatsoever, cognizable within the Courts of Judicature already established, or that shall hereafter be established by the Trustees, in the Province of Georgia.

The Trustees, who were present at these Resolutions, were the Earl of Shaftesbury, Mr. [James] Vernon, Sir John Philipps, Earl of Egmont, Sir John Barrington, Mr. [John] Laroche, Sir William Heathcote, Mr. [Samuel] Tuffnel, Mr. [John]Burton, Mr. [Samuel] Smith, Mr. [Adam] Anderson, Mr. Thomas Tower, Lord Tyrconnel, Mr. [Robert] Tracy, General [James] Oglethorpe, Mr. [Henry] L'Apostre, and Mr. [John] Frederick.

It appearing to the Trustees, that the Powers of the Town Court of Frederica have been suspended by the Absence of Mr. Thomas Hawkins and Mr. Thomas Marriott, first and second Bailiff, who by their belonging to the Regiment, were ordered in the Summer 1743 to come to England, as necessary Witnesses upon the Complaints of Lt. Col. Cook against General Oglethorpe; The Trustees have required Messrs. Hawkins and Marriott to deliver up the Instruments, whereby they were appointed Bailiffs, and have resolved not to appoint as yet any new ones in their Room. Therefore as the Powers of Mr. John Calwell third Bailiff, and Mr. John Terry Recorder of the said Town Court of Frederica are likewise suspended, I have by this Conveyance sent them the Trustees Orders, to transmit to England by the first Opportunity the Instruments whereby they were respectively appointed Bailiff and Recorder. And the Trustees taking into Consideration, that the said Messrs. Calwell and Terry may be desirous of quitting their present Settlements at Frederica, and obtaining new ones within the District of Savannah; Upon their Application, the proper Officer must be directed to allot them, without Delay, the same Quantity of Land there, as they are at present possess'd of at

Frederica. This I have likewise acquainted them with, and further, that the reasonable Expences which they shall be at, upon their Removal to the District of Savannah, being laid before the Trustees, they will consider the same.

The Inconveniences, which must attend the Magistrates being subject to any other Power but that of the Collective Body of the Trustees, and being liable thereby to be call'd from their Duty, are so great; That the Trustees have likewise resolved. That if any Person, being Bailiff or Recorder of any Court of Judicature, shall accept of any Military Employment in the Province of Georgia, such Person shall from such time be incapable of holding or exercising his said Office. And that no Interruption may be given to the Administration of Justice, Commissions granted to particular Persons as Bailiffs and Recorder of the Town Court of Savannah, will in due time be sent over to be lodg'd in your Hands, for the President's for the time being, and to be issued for the immediate supplying any Vacancy, occasioned by the Acceptance of such Military Employment, or by Death till the Trustees can be made acquainted with such Vacancy. This must likewise be communicated to the Magistrates.

In the Instructions, which were sent to the President and Court of Assistants, a Power was granted of hearing Appeals from any Court of Judicature; But the Powers of the Town Court of Frederica being suspended, for this and other Reasons, the Trustees have resolved, that for the present there be no Court of Appeal in Georgia. Notice of this will therefore be proper to be given.

Mr. [John Martin] Bolzius and Mr. [Israel] Gronau are appointed Conservators of the Peace within the District of Ebenezer, and the Appointments will be transmitted to you, in Order to be deliverd to them.

Benjamin Martyn to John Calwell, Feb. 6, 1744/5, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 176-177, telling him of his suspension as third bailiff of Frederica, offering help if he wants to move to Savannah, and offering a job at Savannah when one is available. By the Friends Good Will, Capt. Curling; by the St. Andrew, Capt. Watson.

Sir

It appearing to the Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia, that the Administration of Justice at Frederica became suspended by the Absence of Mr. Thomas Hawkins and Mr. Thomas Marriott, first and second Bailiff of the Town Court, who came from thence in July 1743; They have required the said Messieurs Hawkins and Marriott to deliver up the Instruments, whereby they were respectively appointed Bailiffs. And the Trustees having resolves not

to appoint any others as yet in their Room, they have ordered me to acquaint you, that your Power as third Bailiff is likewise suspended; And therefore you must by the first Opportunity send over to the Trustees the Instrument, whereby you was appointed Bailiff of the Town Court. If you are upon any Account desirous of quitting your present Settlement, and removing into the District of Savannah; Upon your Application to the President, the proper Officer will be immediately ordered to allot you the same Quantity of Land there, as you are now possess'd of, under the usual Limitations and Conditions; And the Trustees have further ordered me to acquaint you that upon your laying before them the Expences, which you may be reasonably at on your Removal into the new Settlement in the District of Savannah, they will consider the same.

[P.S.] If you resolve to remove into the District of Savannah, whatever Advantage you may make by Sale of the Improvements in your present Settlement, will be ratified by the Trustees; And they have it in their Thoughts to take the first Opportunity of providing for you in a proper Office at Savannah, when a Vacancy shall happen.

Benjamin Martyn to John Terry, Feb. 6, 1744/5, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 177, telling him of his suspension as recorder at Frederica, offering help if he wants to move to Savannah, and offering a job at Savannah when there is a vacancy. By the Friends Good Will, Capt. Curling; by the St. Andrew, Capt. Watson.

Sir

It appearing to the Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia, that the Administration of Justice became suspended by the Absence of Mr. Thomas Hawkins and Mr. Thomas Marriott, first and second Bailiff of the Town Court, who came from thence in the Month of July 1743; They have required the said Messrs. Hawkins and Marriott to deliver up the Instruments, whereby they were respectively appointed Bailiffs. And the Trustees having resolved not to appoint any others as yet in their Room, they have order'd me to acquaint you, that your Power as Recorder of the said Town Court is likewise suspended; And therfore you must by the first Opportunity send over to the Trustees the Instrument, whereby you was appointed Recorder. As the Trustees have no longer any Occasion for a Correspondent at Frederica, that Office is likewise determined. If therefore you are upon any Account desirous of quitting your present Settlement, and removing into the District of Savannah; Upon your Application to the President, the proper Officer will be immediately order'd to allot you the same Quantity of Land there, as you are now possess'd

of, under the usual Limitations and Conditions. The Trustees have further ordered me to acquaint you, that upon your laying before them the reasonable Expences, which you may be at upon your Removal into the new Settlement in the District of Savannah, they will consider the same.

[P.S.] If you resolve to remove into the District of Savannah, whatever Advantage you may make by Sale of the Improvements in your present Settlement, will be ratified by the Trustees; And they have it in their Thoughts to take the first Opportunity of providing for you in a proper Office at Savannah, when a Vacancy shall happen.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, March 7, 1744/5, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 178-184, concerning correspondence and accounts received, accounts expected, sola bills sent, estimate for 1745, bounties paid for 1742, progress in building the church and financing it, shoes and muskets and gunpowder sent, Charles Watson quits as a magistrate and assistant, Joseph Watson's desire to trade with the Indians, supplies to help in silk culture sent. By the James, Capt. Samuel Ball.

Sir

On the 27th. of last Month the Trustees received your Letter dated the 17th. of October 1744, with your Journal and Papers; And the Dispatch you gave to the Copies of your Vouchers, and the authenticating the Payments for which no Vouchers were taken, the Trustees are very well pleased with; And have given them great Satisfaction. You judg'd it very right to begin from the time Mr. [Thomas] Jones left off, he being in England to answer to any Article between Michas 1739 and the End of November 1741, when the Copies of the Vouchers within that time shall be received.

The Trustees now desire the same Progress of examined Copies of Vouchers, or Duplicates of Vouchers may be carried on from Michas 1743 to the 1st. of March foll. with Attestations upon Oath where no Vouchers were to be had, that the Persons to whom 'twas due did receive the same; And to be sent over to compleat the whole. You having from said 1st. of March 1743 to 31st. August 1744 sent Duplicates of Receipts for Payments within that time, and an Attestation on Oath of Payments for which no Vouchers were taken, annexed to your Cash Accot. of Sola Bills in that time; Which the Trustees approve of; and desire the same Method may be continued Monthly.

As soon as you can, the Trustees doubt not of your sending the Annual Accot. of all Receipts and Disbursements from Michas 1743 to Michas 1744, ranged as to the Disbursements under their

proper Heads, with the Abstract of both Receipts and Payments, shewing the Balance carried on from Michas 1743, and the Receipts and Payments since, and what the Balance at Michas 1744 shall then appear to be.

The Trustees took all the Care in their Power to prevent the Difficulties labour'd under in Georgia, by sending seasonable Supplies; And tho' the last of £800 was not come to your Hands, when your Letter of 17th. October was wrote; The Trustees had the Satisfaction of knowing it was safe arrived in Charles Town the same Month, to be forwarded to you; And would bring a comfortable Relief.

The Trustees have now sent you in Sola Bills £1000 more, consisting of 500 of £1.— each Number 9501 to 10,000, and of 100 of £5. each Number 1651 to 1750. And herewith you receive a Copy of the Expences estimated for Georgia for one Year from Lady Day 1745, according to the Particulars therein specified, amounting in the whole to the Sum of £1,626.13.4, which must not be exceeded in any one Article; But wherein any Saving can be made, it will be the more acceptable to the Trust.

The Trustees having considered the Claims made by the Inhabitants of Georgia, for the Bounty of 1s a Bushel on Corn, 6d. a Bushel on Pease, and 3d. a Bushel on Potatoes, raised between Christmas 1741 and Christmas 1742; Which according to the List of those in the Northern Division amounted to £273.2.7 1/2, and to the List of those in the Southern Division (unpaid) amounted to £61.1.9 making together £334.4.4 1/2. They ordered me to send you Copies of the said Lists and Claims, which are to be paid in Georgia to such Persons therein named as shall be resident at the time of Payment, in such manner as you and the Assistants shall direct, in Discharge of their said Claims; Which Copies you herewith receive.

The Trustees are well pleased to find by your Journal, that the Roof of the Church was laying on; And they entirely approve of the Fabrick's being secured from Damage by bad Weather. The finishing the Work is what the Trustees also have much at Heart, but were willing to confine the Expence to £300, whereof £150 was paid to Mr. [George] Whitefield, and £150 was sent in Sola Bills. And as the latter Sum is exhausted in that Work, herewith you receive a Copy of Mr. [James] Habersham's Accot. relating to the former Sum, whereof £45 is charged for 300 Load of Stone, and £37.10.— for the Carting of it. But the Trustees desire to know whether all or any, and how many of such Stones were used in this Service, and whether the Charge of them and Carriage is reasonable or not And of what Use the Residue, if any, are or may be of. The other Articles of the said Accot. will provide you £67.10.— Cash for this Service, until you can acquaint the Trustees with the Estimation

of the whole Expence for compleating the Work; Which Articles are £ 16.13.3 part of the Bounty on Corn Pease and Potatoes, in the List of the Inhabitants of the Northern Division ordered to be paid; £ 15.—. for the Residue of 30£ the Price of a long Boat &c. for the Pilot at Tybee, whereof you paid Mr. Habersham £15.— on Accot. 29th. October 1742; And £35.16.9 the Balance stated due to the Trustees. Which Sums amounting to £67.10.— together, You are to charge your Self with, when you settle and receive from Mr. Habersham the said Balance and Receipts as Payments to him for the said Bounty, and remaining Charge of the Long Boat; And you are to take Credit for the £16.13.3 and £15.— as paid to him according to the Trustees Direction. Whereby £67.10.— is in Aid to the Church; whereof £31.13.3 is an Application in your Hands, by this Letter ordered, towards it; And the Residue being £35.16.9 is Cash in Mr. Habersham's Hands.

The Trustees have by this Ship also sent you 2 Casks of Shoes, towards their Estimated Expences in Georgia; Whereof No. 1 contains 21 dozen pair of Men's, and 8 dozen pair of Women's; And No. 2 contains 22 dozen pair of Women's. The Men's at 4s/6 a pair, and the Women's at 2s/6 a pair, including all Charges, amounts to £101.14.— . And for the Use of the Militia you also receive 100 Muskets in List Cases, and in 4 strong Chests with Locks and Keys, (the Keys are in the Box with this Letter) together with 400 Musket Flints, 12 lbs. fine Emery, and 24 Sheets Sand Paper; And in a Wicker Bottle 5 Gallons of Olive Oyl for cleaning the said Muskets. And there is also sent you for the Use of the Militia 10 half Barrels of FF. Gunpowder. For all which a Bill of Lading is forwarded to Mr. William Hopton, and a Copy thereof is herewith inclosed to you. Which Muskets and Gunpowder were intended to be shipped by Captain Thomson, who not yet sailing, the Trustees sent them by the Way of Charles Town.

Mr. Charles Watson's quitting his Duty of a Magistrate, and Assistant, without acquainting you with the Occasion, has given the Trustees great Offence; For they will not suffer any Person to use those Freedoms. They have appointed you to preside in Georgia, and will on all Occasions support that Authority you are invested with; Being fully satisfied of the prudent Use you make of it, from Experience given them. And I am commanded to assure you, that while you continue in that regular Method of proceeding you are now in, the Trustees Protection and Support shall never be wanting to cooperate with your Endeavours to discharge the Trust reposed in you.

The Trustees approve of your not granting Joseph Watson a Licence to trade with the Indians, and of your Caution concerning Mrs. [Mary] Bosomworth's Request. But if no Admonition will stop the Mischief he would do with the Indians, that part of the Act for Seizure of such Goods, as are thereby made seizable, is more eligible to enforce in his Case, than the £100 Penalty being sued

for, for trading without Licence.

P.S. One of the Machines for winding Silk, made from that which Ottone the Italian left with the Trustees for a Sample, as also a Copper for putting the Silk Balls in, being got ready, is sent by this Ship & included in the Bill of Lading under the following Titles. vizt. One Frame of a Machine directed, and one Bundle including the Copper & the other parts of the Machine also directed. And the other Machine mention'd in the Secretary's Letter, with the remaining 15 Books of the Compendious Account of the Art of raising & nursing the Silk Worms & Mulberry Trees, will be sent by the next Opportunity.

Estimate of the Expences in Georgia for one Year from Lady Day 1745.

To the President	£80.– .–	
The 1st. Bailiff of Savannah, having a larger Salary than the other two, to act as one of the Assistants without any further Allowance.		
The 2d. and 3d. Bailiffs there, £10. a Year each, as two more of the Assistants	20.– .–	
To a 4th. and 5th. Assistant £20. a Year each	40.– .–	
To the Clerk of the President and Assistants	5.– .–	145.– .–
To the Secretary of the Trustees within the Province		100.– .–
To his Clerk		25.– .–
To the 1st. Bailiff of Savannah £30.– and for the Maintenance and Cloathing of 2 Servants at £12.3.4 each.		54. 6. 8
To the 2d. & 3d. Bailiffs there at £20. a Year each, and for the Maintenance and Cloathing of 2 Servants for each of them at £12.3.4 each. . .		88.13. 4
To the Recorder there at £20. a Year, his Clerk at £20. a year, and for the Maintenance and Cloathing of a Servant at £12.3.4.		52. 3. 4
To 2 Constables there at £10. a Year each.		20.– .–
To 10 Tythingmen there at £5.– a Year each.		50.– .–
To a Schoolmaster there, at.		10.– .–
And an Addition for teaching all Children sent him, with any other Expence for them.		10.– .–

To the Parish Clerk there . . . . . 5.– .–
To the Publick Midwife there (besides 5s P. Laying) . . 5.– .–
To the Gardiner there . . . . . 20.– .–
And for mending the Militia Arms at Savannah . . . . . 15.– .–
For the Maintenance and Cloathing of 2 Servants for cultivating 300 Acres of Land for the residing Minister at Savannah, at £12.3.4 a Year each . . . 24. 6. 8
To the Schoolmaster at Ebenezer . . . . . 5.– .–
To the Pilot at Tybee £40. and for one Hand and Provisions, not exceeding £10. . . . . 50.– .–
To the Parish Clerk at Frederica. . . . . 5.– .–
To the Publick Midwife there (besides 5s P Laying). . . 5.– .–
To 2 Constables there at £10. a Year each . . . . . 20.– .–
To the 2 Pilots at Jekyll on St. Simons, one at each Entrance at £20. each. . . . . 40.– .–
To the Register of the Province . . . . . 20.– .–
To the Land Surveyor of the Province, not exceeding . .100.– .–
For Relief of the Sick and Poor, in the whole Province. . . . . 50.– .–
For the Maintenacne and Cloathing of a Servant, allowed the Widow Vanderplank, whose Husband was Naval Officer. 12. 3. 4
For Expences in the Execution of Justice in Criminal Cases in the whole Province . . . . . 50.– .–
To Mrs. Camuse's Family. . . . . 60.– .–
For all Extraordinaries on winding off Silk Balls, not exceeding. . . . . 15.– .–
For Charges of the Indians when they come to the Towns in Georgia not exceeding . . . . . .100.– .–
For Charges of the Cowpen at Ebenezer, not exceeding. . 70.– .–
For a Surgeon and Apothecary to dispense the Medicines. 20.– .–
For a Clerk for keeping the Accounts in Georgia . . . . 30.– .–
And for all other incidental Charges whatsoever in the whole Province, not exceeding. . . . . .350.– .–

£1,626.13. 4.

List of the Produce of Corn, Pease and Potatoes, raised by the underwritten Inhabitants of the Northern Division of the Colony of Georgia, betwixt Christmas 1741 and Christmas 1742.

Names	Corn Bushels	Pease Bushels	Potatoes Bushels	Value
At Ebenezer, P the Revd. Mr. Bolzius's Account.	3,048	537	566	£172.18.–
William Stephens Esqr.	170	20	57	9.14. 3
Mr. Henry Parker	108	20	42	6. 8. 6
Mr. Samuel Marcer.	45½	. . .	. . .	2. 5. 6
Orphan House	180½	39½	532	16.13. 3
Anthony Camuse	304	59	297	20. 7. 9
Widow Harris	40	12	15	2. 9. 9
Patrick Houston.	65½	. . .	. . .	3. 5. 6
Isaac Gibbs	60	. . .	. . .	3.– .–
John Landry.	29	9½	28½	2.– .10½
James Jensack.	28½	9	19	1.17. 9
David Kendall.	43	5	40	2.15. 6
Simon Roviere.	24	7	48½	1.19. 7½
Michael Bourghalter.	149	1½	251½	10.12. 7½
Ulrick Peltz	18	2	12	1. 2.–
Ulrick John Haltz.	12	. . .	12	.15.–
Jacob Herback.	33	3	3	1.15. 3
Gasper Herback	35	2	3	1.16. 9
John Erinxman.	37	2	14	2. 1. 6
Samuel Lyon.	29	1	16	1.13. 6
Patrick Graham	32	30	411	7. 9. 9
	4,491	759½	2,367½	£273. 2. 7½

A List of the several People who have made a regular Return of their Produce of Corn, Pease and Potatoes, raised in the Southern Part of Georgia from September 1741 to September 1742, and claim the proposed Bounty.

	Corn	Pease	Potatoes
Nicholas Adey	28	6	14
Daniel Cambell	42	7	15
Archibald Cambell	40	3	1
Robert Trebarn	41	3	8
James Hacket	53	4	
Hugh Levingstone	38	6	7
Anthony Palmere	35	2	
Archibald Wright & Daniel McAllum	107	24	60
John Shaw	24		
Jacob Shaw	8		
John Brookshaw	32		7
Thomas Poultny	55	18	14
John Perkins	7	3	
John Cullor	10	5	
John Palmer	15	6	
Robert Robinson & Lt. Stewart	12		
Total of those at the South Point. Bushels	547	87	126
John Raganos	8	4	
Walter Denny	8	4	
J. Michael Aingere	20	10	2
These People live at the German Village Total	36	18	2
Produce returned of Newhampton			
Robert Hull	40	15	
Richard Nutchard	40	15	3
Francis Claytor	11	3	

Thomas Liddal	17	7	
Benjamin Myals	6	2	
John Myals	4	2	
Thomas Jennings	11	4	7
Richard Holland	16	20	
Thomas White	18	10	7
William Berry	50	10	
John Fox	34	20	10
John Brockhurst	50	10	
Joseph Reynolds	12	5	
Thomas Casie	50	16	10
Richard Elliot	30	15	
John Beggarly	20	6	
David Marlow	18	8	
Hugh Frazier	30	8	
Total	457	176	37

Corn	Pease	Potatoes	Bushels	
547	87	126	1040 at 1s is	£52.– .–
36	18	2	281 at 6d. is	7.– . 6
457	176	37	165 at 3d is	2. 1. 3
1040	281	165		£61. 1. 9

Dr. The Honble. Trustees . . . Contra . . . . . Cr.

1741 1740

		£	s.	d.		£	s.	d.
April 15.	To Cash paid Andrew Duchee as P Receipt for 300 Load Stone at 3s P Load	45.	–	.–	By a Sett of Bills of Exchange drawn by General Oglethorpe, by the hands of Mr. Thomas Jones	150.	–	.–

1742			1742	
June 11	To Do. .paid Isaac Young for Carting the above at 2s/6 P Load	37.10.–	October 29. By Cash on Accot. of Long Boat . .	15.– .–
	To Bounty on 39½ bushels of Pease at 6d. . .	– .19. 6		
	To Do. .on 180½ bushels of Corn at 1s.	9.– . 6		
	To Do. .on 532 bushels of Potatoes at 3d .	6.13.–		
		16.13. 3		
October 29	To a Long Boat &c. . . .	30.– .–		
	Due to the Honble. Trustees to balance	35.16. 9		
		£165.– .–		£165.– .–

Benjamin Martyn to William Stephens, March 7, 1744/5, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 184-185, concerning strong Trustee objections to Bailiff Charles Watson being absent from Savannah, Patrick Graham appointed an assistant, account of Northern Georgia desired by Trustees, public garden, Mrs. Camuse's refusal to teach people to wind silk, and books on silk culture sent. By the James, Capt. Samuel Ball.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia have received your Letter dated October 17th. 1744 to Mr. [Harman] Verelst, and your Journal &c. They have ordered me to acquaint you, that they are extreamly well pleased with your Conduct, as they are dissatisfied with Mr. Charles Watson's. His leaving the Town of Savannah, and deserting his Duty there, both as a Bailiff and Assistant, without the Consent or even Knowledge of the other Bailiffs, or your Self and the Assistants, is an Offence of a very high Nature; And what aggravates it is, that this is the second time of his offending thus, he having been absent from his Duty in the like manner two Months in the last Year. As a great Interruption must hereby be

given to the Administration of Justice, the Trustees cannot pass by so glaring a Crime in a Magistrate, who should be the first to set a good Example to the People, and the last to quit his Station on any Account. They have therefore ordered me to send him the inclosed, which you may make Use of as shall appear necessary, and suppress, if he gives sufficient Reasons for his Absence. However, if this should happen, he must be informed, as must also the other Magistrates; That it is the Trustees positive Order, that no one of them shall leave the Town, or his Duty there, for any Continuance, without acquainting the other Magistrates, and the President and Assistants; Nor must be upon any Account be absent, when the Court is appointed to be held.

The Trustees have appointed Mr. Patrick Graham one of the Assistants, with a Salary of £20 P Annum, And his Constitution will be sent over by the first Opportunity. If he accepts of the Employment, the Trustees desire he may be call'd upon to give his Assistance upon the Receipt of this Letter; And if he does, his Salary will commence from Lady Day 1745.

The Trustees desire you will send over an attested Account of the State of the Northern part of the Province, as soon after Midsummer as you can, that they may receive it before the next Session of Parliament.

The Trustees perceive by your Journal of September last, that Part of the Publick Garden, after many Tryals, appears to be absolutely barren, or at least will turn to very little Account. They therefore entirely approve of your retrenching the Garden, and throwing out of the Pale (when you renew this) all the bad Ground; The keeping of which must add to the Publick Expence, and will be attended with no Profit.

As the Trustees don't find that Mrs. [Jane Mary] Camuse takes any Pains to deserve the great Indulgence, which they have always shewn her, in instructing the People as she ought, and as she engaged. And as the Difficulty of attaining the Art of winding Silk cannot be so great, as She would represent; They have ordered twenty five Books of the Compendious Account of the Art of raising and nursing the Silk Worms, and Mulberry Trees, by which People with proper Care and Attention may acquire the Knowledge of it themsselves. Ten of these will be sent to you by this Ship, and five of them must be given for the Use of the Saltzburghers. The other fifteen Books and two Machines for winding Silk will be sent by the first Opportunity afterwards. One of the Machines must be likewise given to the Saltzburghers, and a good Carpenter or Joiner may make others after the same Model, as they may be wanted. As many Ladies in England have been used to keep Silk Worms, and wind off the Silk from them only for their Amusement, there is no Doubt but other

Women may do the same, with the like Ease, when so considerable a Profit, as will attend their Success, must quicken their Application to the learning it. And the Trustees have no Doubt, but you will take every Opportunity of inciting them to it; And they desire you will dispose of the Books, among those who are most intelligent, and most inclined to make a good Use of them.

Benjamin Martyn to Charles Watson, March 6, 1744/5, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 186, suspending him as bailiff and assistant because of his absence from Savannah. By the James, Capt. Samuel Ball; by the Judith, Capt. Walter Quarme.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia are acquainted, that in the Month of October last you left the Town of Savannah, and deserted your Duty there, both as a Bailiff & Assistant, without the Consent of, or even informing, the other Bailiffs, or the President and Assistants, with your Design. As this is the second time you have committed this Offence, and you was absent in like manner two Months in the last Year, by which, you cannot but be sensible, a great Interruption must be given to the Administration of Justice, and great Disorders and Immoralities may be occasion'd thereby. And as your going up among the Indians in the Neighbourhood of a powerfull Enemy, without any Authority from the Trustees, or even their Knowledge upon what Business you are gone, may produce bad Effects, and must raise a Jealousy of your Conduct, and as by so doing you have given a very bad Example; The Trustees cannot pass by so glaring an Offence in a Magistrate, and have therefore ordered me to acquaint you, that, till they are better satisfied with your Conduct, and with the Reasons of your going, you shall stand suspended from your Offices of Bailiff and Assistant, from the time you left the Town of Savannah.

Benjamin Martyn to Patrick Graham, Marh 6, 1744/5, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 186, informing him of his appointment as an assistant. By the James, Capt. Samuel Ball.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia have appointed you one of the Court of Assistants, with a Salary of £20. P Annum. The Constitution will be sent to you by the first Opportunity,

but could not be got ready to be sent with this. If you accept of the Employment, the Trustees desire you will give your Attendance in it as soon as possible; And upon your so doing, your Salary will commence from Lady Day 1745.

Harman Verelst to William Stephens, March 16, 1744/5, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 187, telling him to send silk winding machine to Ebenezer and to be more specific in the future to indicate service for sundry expenses. By the James, Capt. Samuel Ball.

Sir

Having an Opportunity, by a Passenger going on board the Ship James Captn. Ball, to send this; The Trustees desire you will forward to Ebenezer the Machine for winding Silk, and the Copper for putting the Silk Balls in, which were sent by this Ship; And acquaint Mr. [John Martin] Bolzius, that the Trustees desire he will make a proper Use of them for the Production of Raw Silk, by those Saltzburghers who are most capable of assisting therein.

And having gone through your Vouchers from the 1st. of December 1741 to Michas 1742, and found them agree, though with some Pains to tally Receipts for Sundries, with the different Heads of Service to which said Sundries were placed; I take this Opportunity of desiring, that in the future Copies or Duplicate Receipts, Entries in the Margins thereof should be made to specify where Receipts are for Sundries, the several and distinct Services which compose the same; For it will be a great Ease in the Examination of the Annual Account.

Benjamin Martyn to the Rev. John Martin Bolzius, March 25, 1745, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, pp. 187-188, concerning behaviour and punishment of Martin Dasher, recommending that young Salzburgers learn English, and encouragement of silk production at Ebenezer.

Sir

I have laid your Letter to me dated September 22d. 1744, with the several others in the Appendix, before the Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia. As they have a thorough Sense of your Goodness, and your Care of the Saltzburghers, they are extreamly concerned that you should have any Cause of Uneasiness, or should think that a proper Regard is not shewn to your Complaints, or that Justice is not done upon them by the Magistrates.

The Trustees have made an Enquiry into the Conduct of the Magistrates upon the scandalous Behaviour of Martin Dasher, who certainly deserved to be punished upon a due Conviction; But tho' there was great Presumption of his behaving himself so ill as you alledge, yet no Oath being made of it, and the Laws of England requiring fuller Evidence than appeared before the Magistrates, they could do no more than oblige him to give Security for his good Behaviour, and enter into a Recognizance not to molest or disturb you or the People under your Care for the future. As for the Expences which the Constables and others were at in carrying Martin Dasher to Savannah, they certainly ought to be defray'd, and the Trustees have no Doubt but they have been before this time; However they will send their Directions accordingly.

The Trustees hope that the Powers which they have invested you and Mr. [Israel] Gronau with as Conservators of the Peace, will for the future prevent any such Affronts towards you, or any such Misbehaviour in any People towards you and yours; And for your better Guidance herein, and that you may know what Power you have, and how you are to act according to the Laws of England, the Trustees have sent you and Mr. Gronau, Books, in which the Duty and Office of a Justice of Peace is explain'd. The Trustees, upon this Occasion cannot help recommending to you the having the Saltzburghers (the Youth especially) instructed in the English Language, that they may be made acquainted with the English Laws, and be more sensible of the Benefits of becoming English Subjects. If Mr. [Christopher] Ortman does not his Duty in teaching them, the Trustees are desirous that another Schoolmaster should be provided for that purpose.

The Trustees are glad to find such a Disposition in your People for acquiring the Art of winding Silk; And they don't doubt but with Care and Perserverance they will attain it without the Help of the Italian Women. Before the Receipt of your Letter, they had sent over some Books, call'd a compendious Account of the Art of breeding and nursing Silkworms, five of which are order'd to be deliver'd to you for the Use of the Saltzburghers, and more will be sent by another Ship. A Machine or Wheel for winding Silk is likewise sent, and an intelligent Carpenter or Joiner may make others by them. As the Production of Raw Silk will be so very profitable to those who raise it, as your Women will be as serviceable in it as the Men, or more than they; And as the Business will not interfere with other Labours; You cannot exhort the People to it too much. And You give the Trustees great Pleasure in shewing you are so disposed.

Benjamin Martyn to the Rev. John Burton, June 1, 1745, Westminster, C.O. 5/668, p. 189, asking that John Ulrick Driezler be allowed to officiate for Burton as chaplain of Oglethorpe's regiment.

Sir

The Trustees for establishing the Colony of Georgia, having received a very good Character of Mr. John Ulrick Driezler, have appointed him Schoolmaster at Frederica with a Salary of £10 P Ann. And as he has given great Satisfaction in the Colony by his Preaching, they have ordered me to desire you will be so good as to appoint him (for his better Maintenance & further Encouragement) to officiate for you as Chaplain to General Oglethorpe's Regiment.

INDEX

Abercromby, James, forwards things from Charles Town, 15, 18, 35, 40-41, 43, 50, 80-81; help to Ga., 20-21; letters to, 20, 43, 80
Account of conditions in Ga., to be made by Thomas Hawkins, 111-112
Account of Georgia, by William Stephens, 285
Accounts, cash, 261; salary of clerk to keep, 292
Accounts, certified by Thomas Causton, 45
Accounts, for southern part of colony, 230, 225-226
Accounts, of Thomas Causton, 37-38, 41-42, 293-294, 311-312, 313; see Thomas Causton
Accounts, of Thomas Jones, 222, 229-230, 232
Accounts, of James Oglethorpe in Ga., 44
Accounts, of William Stephens, 322, 337-338, 348
Accounts, of Trustees store, 36, 52
Accounts, Trustee, 1739-1742, 290; how to be handled in Ga., 226; in Ga., 289; of payments in Ga., 157, 160, 161, 168, 171, 177, 183, 185, 190-191, 194, 211, 246; received from Ga., 26; to be explained, 243
Act for regulation of pilotage, drawn by Trustees, 62
Act to regulate pilots, levy duties for repair of lighthouse at Tybee, and levying gunpowder duty, 82
Acton, cattle to be given to, 327
Adams, Benjamin, account of, 131, 134, 149; letter to, 149
Adde, John, servant, 149
Adde, Margeret, servant, 149
Adde, Solomon, servant, 149
Adey, Nicholas, bounty paid to, 343
Agriculture, effect of land tenure on, 98; see land, land tenure, and specific crops
Aingers, J. Michael, bounty paid to, 343
Aldborough Man of War, brings stationery to Ga., 331
Ale house, allowed at Tybee, 117-118
Allen, William, owed debt by Thomas Hawkins, 177
America, brings mail to Ga., 17, 18, 19, 20, 64
Ample, John, grant of land, 277
Ammunition, needed in Ga., 108; sent to Ga. as Indian presents, 56
Anderson, Adam, to help secure minister for Darien, 221
Anderson, Hugh, letter to Egmont on soils in Ga., 89
Anderson, James, grant of land, 264, 277; servants of, 2, 8; to inspect church building, 264, 284-285
Anniversary sermon, of Trustees, 39, 118, 172
Apothecary and Surgeon, sought for Ga., 283, 316
Assistants at Savannah, appointed, 208-209
Augusta, expenses for military not to be paid, 282; inhabitants rich, 280; inhabitants use Negroes, 280; officials not to be paid by Trustees, 114; payments about, 138; Trustees want to know about, 171
Ausperger, Samuel, letters to, 34; Oglethorpe's letter to, 101; surveying instruments for sent, 7, 9; surveyor, 5; Trustees desire maps of all lands surveyed, 34-35; urges prickley pear for fences, 104
Avery, Joseph, appointment and duties as surveyor, 253, 260, 273-274, 283; brings surveying instruments to Ga., 266; letter to, 273; proposal for Ga., 184; proposes dockyard on Ogeechee River, 249-250; survey of Ga., 247; survey of Ga. captured by Spaniards, 321, 324; to make map of southern Ga., 260-261
Ayers, Capt. Jacob, brings mail to Ga., 86, 88, 89, 91, 92

Bacher, Anna Maria, comes to Ga., 201
Bacher, Balthasar, comes to Ga., 201
Backer, Christina, comes to Ga., 201
Backer, Mathaus, comes to Ga., 201
Bailiffs, appointed, 52, 54-56, 109-110
Baillie, John, desire for Negro slaves, different land tenure, and land on Wilmington Island, 108-109;

letter to, 108, 128
Baillie, Kenneth, servants of, 2, 8
Baillie, Thomas, petition from, 128, 131; petition to Oglethorpe, 114
Baillou, Peter, grapevines for, 229
Ball, Benjamin, presents representation to Trustees, 47-48
Ball, Capt. Samuel, brings mail to Ga., 337, 345, 347, 348
Barber, Rev. Jonathan, argues religion with the Rev. Christopher Orton, 270-271, 284
Barbo, William, grant of land, 278
Barnard, Sir John, favors fee simple land grants in Ga., 258
Barnes, Capt., brings mail to Ga., 220, 221, 222, 223
Basset, Capt., brings mail to Ga., 21
Bateman, Dr. Edmund, anniversary sermon, 172
Beach, Capt., brings mail to Ga., 187, 190
Beacon at Tybee, see lighthouse
Bearcroft, Rev. Dr. Philip, letter to, 331; sends Bibles, prayer books, etc. to Ga., 331; thanked for appointing Rev. William Norris, 83
Beaufain, Hector, claim for payment, 232
Beaufort Schooner, brings goods to Ga., 145; seizures from, 155, 156, 158-159
Beaumont, Flaxney, letter for, 75
Beer, cost of, 72; sent to Ga., 21, 25, 26, 28, 44, 56, 90, 139-140; sent to Oglethorpe, 48
Beggarly, John, bounty paid to, 344
Beltz, Elizabeth, comes to Ga., 218
Beltz, Hans Ullerick, comes to Ga., 218
Beltz, Margaretta, comes to Ga., 218
Beltz, Ulrick, grant of land, 277
Berenberger, Margareta, comes to Ga., 42, 43
Berenbergerin, Margaretta, comes to Ga., 22, 23
Berrier, Johannes, petition about children approved, 278
Berriman, Dr. William, copies of sermon, 39
Berry, William, bounty paid to, 344
Beswick, Capt., express to Carolina, 298
Bewlie, vineyard at, 246
Bibles, sent to Ga., 30, 331
Bishop, Henry, convicted for killing cattle, 35
Bishop of London, asked to ordain Thomas Bosomworth, 307
Bishop of Sodar and Man, asked about Mr. Mariton, a clergyman, 267-268
Bladen, Col. Martin, favors fee simple land grants in Ga., 258; help in reduction of quit rents requested, 264-265
Bloody flux, treatment for, 236, 243
Board of Trade, inquiry concerning William Sterling, 310-311; objections to Ga. acts, 328-329
Boat, coasting, 69
Boltschauser, Elias, comes to Ga., 213
Boltschauser, Henry, comes to Ga., 213
Boltschauser, Jacob, comes to Ga., 213
Boltschauser, Ursula, comes to Ga., 213
Bolzius, Rev. John Martin, applies for funds to pay for mill at Ebenezer, 172; appointed conservator of the peace, 331, 333, 335; English law explained to, 349; funds for, 24, 25, 26, 28, 29; informed of subsistence to new Salzburgers, 209-210; letters to, 29, 42, 79, 122, 123, 162, 178, 209, 239, 254, 276, 318, 348; packet sent for, 75, 162-163, 219, 309; paid cost of his house, 239-240, 242; payment for servants, 148-149; plan of Ebenezer, 285; promised aid for Salzburgers, 315; sends state of Ebenezer to Trustees, 276; silk production at Ebenezer, 276, 281, 282, 322, 348, 349; telling him no more Salzburgers can be sent just now, 79; to minister to new Swiss and German settlers, 212
Bonovrier and Co., accounts of Paul Jenys, 153
Books, sent to the Rev. William Norris, 35, 42
Books, law, sent to Ga., 205
Books, religious, in Savannah, 126
Bosomworth, Mary, request about Indian trade, 339
Bosomworth, Thomas, appointed clerk to William Stephens, 191, 196, 254; appointed Secretary of Indian Affairs and Collector of Savannah, 253, 260; comes to Ga., 315; furniture for to Ga., 319; letters to, 253, 330; ordained and sent to Savannah, 270, 279, 284, 289, 307;

requests Bibles etc. for Ga., 331; servants to be assigned to, 279; to reside in Savannah, 330
Bounty, to Salzburgers on corn and peas, 254
Bounty on corn, 184; to be paid William Ewen, 185, 193
Bounty on foodstuffs, 168, 176, 261, 290, 326, 338, 342-345
Bounty on silk, 197, 281, 292-293
Bounty on silk and wine, 187
Bounties, not paid to residents of Augusta, 280; none to be granted for the future, 280-281
Bounties, suspended in Ga., 243-244
Bourghalter, Michael, bounty paid to, 342; cattle given to, 327; grant of land, 264, 277
Bourquin, Henry, proceedings against Peter Mollier, 222
Bouverie, Sir Jacob, gift to Trustees, 3
Bouverie's Farm, cultivation, 228; servants for, 3, 6, 8
Bowles, Capt., brings mail to Ga., 35, 43, 45, 58
Bradie, John, servants of, 2, 8
Bradley, William, accounts, 32, 38, 88-89, 90, 161; brings servants to Georgia, 2, 3; conduct to be investigated, 22; letter for, 75; not to leave Ga., 91; overseer of Trust servants, 6, 8, 10, 33-34, 36-37, 43, 59
Braillieu, Peter, land exchange approved, 278
Brailsford, John, passage paid to England, 5
Brampton, Thomas, given propoganda against Ga. by Thomas Stephens, 112, 118-119
Brandy, to be used in place of beer, 219
Breading, Capt. Andrew, captured by Spaniards with Ga. mail, 321, 324
Brickelin, Barbara, comes to Ga., 202
Brickmaker, Samuel Holmes, 60
Britannia, captured by Spaniards with Ga. mail, 321-324
Brockhurst, John, bounty paid to, 344
Brookshaw, John, bounty paid to, 343
Brown, John, servants of, 2, 8; shoes sent to, 75
Brownfield, John, letters for, 75, 81, 162; registrar, 60, 81-82, 162, 228, 237; supplies for Creek Indians, 301
Brunswick, brings mail to Ga., 17, 112, 118, 121, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128
Bull, Lt. Gov. William, aids to surpress rum among Indians, 118; Indian trade, 12-13; letter to, 16; letters received by Trustees, 16
Burckard, Adrian, comes to Ga., 217
Burckard, Anna Maria, comes to Ga., 217
Burckard, Catherine, comes to Ga., 217
Burckard, Hans George, comes to Ga., 217
Burckard, Hans Jacob, comes to Ga., 217
Burckard, Johannes, comes to Ga., 217
Burckard, Susannah, comes to Ga., 217
Burgemeister, Christopher, comes to Ga., 213; family understands silk production, 236; grant of land, 277
Burgemeister, Elizabeth, comes to Ga., 213
Burgemeister, Hans Ullerich, comes to Ga., 213
Burgemeister, Martin, comes to Ga., 213
Burgi, Anna, comes to Ga., 213
Burgi, Anna Margaretta, comes to Ga., 213
Burgi, Esther, comes to Ga., 213
Burgi, Hans Kunrath, comes to Ga., 213
Burgi, Rudolfe, comes to Ga., 213; grant of land, 277
Burnside, James, pay by Oglethorpe, 122; supplies sent to in Ga., 14
Burton, Rev. John, asked to appoint John Ulrick Driezler chaplain to Oglethorpe's regiment, 350
Bush, Edward, letter for, 75; petition for land on Hutchinson's Island rejected, 263
Butter, sent to Ga., 33, 35-36, 40-44

Caesar, disposition of as abandoned ship, 285-286
Callard, Amos, money for Georgia, 5-6
Calliser, Anna Maria, comes to Ga., 217
Calliser, Hans Casper, conducts Salzburgers to Ga., 218

Calwell, John, bailiff at Frederica, 332, 334, 335-336; bill of exchange refused, 255; letter to, 335; may want to move to Savannah, 334-335, 336; payment to, 254-255, 256
Cameron, Alexander, express from Frederica, 296, 297
Campbell, Archibald, bounty paid to, 343
Campbell, Daniel, bounty paid to, 343
Campbell, James, land purchase approved, 278
Campbell, John, arrives in Ga., 199
Campbell, Capt. John, brings mail to Ga., 98, 99, 102, 104, 105
Campbell, Capt. Joseph, brings mail to Ga., 224, 229, 231, 232, 321, 324
Camuse, Anthony, bounty paid to, 342; express to Charles Town, 300
Camuse family, proposals lost by Spanish capture, 260
Camuse,James Lewis (Jacques), accounts, 191-192, 197; allowance for silk culture, 223; bill of exchange paid, 172; horse and cart for, 150-151; letters to, 144, 191; payments to, 144; requests payment by Trustees, 131-132, 135, 138; Trustees to consider his services, 34; yearly estimates for, 144-145, 150-151
Camuse, Jane Mary, behaviour of disapproved, 236; not to come to England, 222-223, 227; payments to for silk culture, 292; pension approved for, 282; to teach others silk culture, 132, 138, 143, 145, 167, 263, 281-282, 322, 327, 346
Canary Island wine, offered for Ga., 30-31
Candles for divine service, expense of, 142
Carolina Merchant, brings mail to Ga., 165
Carolina Packet, brings mail to Ga., 102
Carolina silk, no bounty in Ga., 282
Cartaret, James, supplies for sent, 7, 9, 14, 76
Carteret, John, recommends recorder for Frederica, 176; reports to Trustees on Patrick Houstoun, 180
Carteret, Lord, quit rents due to, 289, 293
Carwell, James, land exchange approved, 278
Carwels, James, express to Charles Town, 299
Casie, Thomas, bounty paid to, 344
Catechisms, sent to Ga., 30
Cattle, wild, claim for, 221, 222; killed illegally, 35; Trustee increase, 322-323; to be given to Dutch settlers at Vernonburgh and Acton, 323
Causton, Thomas, accounts of, 32, 45, 47, 63, 64, 88, 90, 122, 126-128, 161, 265, 293-294, 306, 311-312, 313; business with Benjamin Adams, 131, 134, 149; certificate to Robert Williams, 48; certified accounts of, 17, 19, 37-38, 41-42; certified accounts of Paul Jenys, 57, 63, 76; conduct to be investigated, 22; credits servants to various people, 7-8; inventory of stores, 19; land near Augustine Creek, 264; letters received by Trustees, 19, 53; letters to, 7, 19, 53, 126, 265, 306, 311; payment for servants, 1-2; servants of, 8; to certified bill of William Ewen, 192-193
Chandelier, for the church, 59
Chandler, Richard, helps with Ga. customs officials, 96, 125
Chapel at Frederica, to be built, 48
Chaplain, to Oglethorpe's regiment, 318
Chardon, Isaac, executors paid, 18; payment for receiving money for Ga., 77
Charitable contributions, Whitefield says of little value, 143
Charles, brings mail to Ga., 35, 42, 43, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 118, 121, 123, 186, 187; brings provisions to Ga., 33, 44; taken by Spaniards on way to England, 246
Charming Betty, brings mail to Ga., 182, 185
Charming Susan, arrives in Charles Town, 332; brings mail to Ga., 270, 272, 274, 275, 276, 277, 286, 288, 290, 305, 306, 329
Cheese, sent to Ga., 33, 35-36, 40-41, 44
Cherokee Indians, Oglethorpe makes peace with, 256
Chickasaw Indians, Oglethorpe makes peace with, 256
Children, of servants to be freed

with parents, 262
Choctaw Indians, letter from Lt. Gov. William Bull on, 16
Christie, Thomas, commissioner for examining debts, 63, 74, 91; first bailiff of Savannah, 55-56, 62, 64, 74, 78-79; land of, 171, 264, 277; letters to, 78, 91, 110; Naval Officer of Savannah, 260; published A Description of Georgia, 172; recorder, 62; removed from office, 110, 116, 119, 122; servants for, 3, 6, 8; settled his accounts with Trustees, 171; to work on accounts of Causton and Bradley, 91
Church at Frederica, supplies for, 76
Church at Savannah, building, 25, 26, 27, 89, 132, 139, 142, 143-144, 228, 262, 272, 284-285, 323, 338
Church supplies, sent to Savannah, 75
Churches, costs for upkeep, etc., 70
Civil government, relation to military, 332
Clarke, Lt. Gov. George, Indian peace proposals, 250-251, 255, 256, 257
Clarke, Henry, effects after death, 59
Clarke, John, secretary to Indian affairs, 195, 260
Clayton, Francis, bounty paid to, 343
Clee, Samuel, grant of land, 278
Clergyman, Mr. Mariton considered for Ga., 267-268
Clerk, for William Stephens, 98, 105, 107, 119, 159-160
Clerk to president and assistants, 325
Cload, Capt., brings mail to Ga., 269
Close, Hannah, marries James Smith, 156
Close, Henry, lot sold by James Smith, 156
Cochineal fly, desired in Ga., 104, 243
Cochran, Lt. Col. James, accounts at Trustees store, 49; supplies sent for, 7
Coffee & soap, seized, 155
Cogach, Angus, arrives in Ga., 198
Cogach, Anna Mackay, arrives in Ga., 197-198
Cogach, Christian, arrives in Ga., 198
Cogach, Isabell, arrives in Ga., 198
Cogach, John, arrives in Ga., 197
Cogach, William, arrives in Ga., 198
Colchester Man of War, brings mail to Ga., 98, 99, 101
Collector of Savannah, Thomas Bosomworth recommended for, 253, 260
Colletons, Mr., takes Trustee mail from Charles Town, 169
Collins, James, express to Augusta, 298
Commission for determining public debt, 63, 64
Conditions in Ga., report by William Stephens & Thomas Hawkins, 118-119, 174-175; report to Parliament, 164-165; Trustees need full account, 106, 113, 117, 159, 183; see State of the Province
Conservators of the peace, appointed for Ebenezer, 331, 333, 335; duties of explained to Bolzius, 349; new ones appointed, 236
Cook, Lt. Col. William, complaints against Oglethorpe, 334; unpaid bill of, 232
Cookesey, William, delivers letter to Trustees, 80
Coolen, John, supplies sent for, 7, 9
Cooper, Mary, paid rent for Henry Parker's use of house, 10
Corn, bounty for, 115, 168, 176, 254, 261, 290, 338, 342-344
Corn mill, at Ebenezer, 178
Corneck, James, express to Charles Town, 298, 300, 301
Cotton, Ann, arrives in Ga., 199
Counties, Ga. divided into two, 167, 176
Court of appeal, none in Ga., 335
Courts, method of enforcement of rum act, 98; operation in Ga., 334; procedure, 35; prompt trials ordered, 310-311; punishments of, 35
Courts, town, appeals from, 333
Cow, given to encourage young planters, 115, 120
Coweta, expenses of conference at, 86-87, 113; Oglethorpe attends Indian conference at, 83-85, 100
Cowpen, expenses of, 282, 291, 292
Cox, Will, time in Ga., 314
Crane, servants to work, 2
Credit, private, enforcement in Ga., 9
Creek Indians, Oglethorpe makes peace with, 256

Crockatt, James, proceedings against Robert Vaughan, 294-295, 308-309, 310
Crokat & Seaman, Charles Town merchants, 14, 29-30
Cross, John, offers wine from Canary Islands, 30-31
Crosthwaite, Capt. Thomas, brings mail to Ga., 151, 152, 153, 186, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 259, 330
Crow, Dr. William, preached at Trustees anniversay meeting, 118
Cullor, John, bounty paid to, 343
Curling, Capt., brings mail to Ga., 331, 333, 335, 336
Curraudy, Henry, grant of land, 277
Currency, half pence sent to Ga., 49
Customs operations, in Ga., 96, 125, 145, 154, 155, 156, 158-159

Daily Advertizer, sent for use of colony, 7, 95, 133, 181, 185, 206, 241, 249
Danner, Barbara, comes to Ga., 217
Danner, Jacob, comes to Ga., 217; grant of land, 277
Darien, funds of minister, 24; land for religious uses, 121; new Highlanders to settle there, 195; petition of people about white labor, 48; Rev. John MacLeod quits as minister, 221; servants at, 1, 11-12, 111
Dasher, Martin, bad conduct of, 348-349
Davis, Caleb, payment, 122; sale of munitions to St. Augustine, 87
Davis, Capt., unpaid bill, 232
Davidson, Edward, land grant, 321-322
Davison, Samuel, keeps public house, 147; letters to, 79, 110, 146; overseer of Trust servants, 56, 60, 76, 79; removed, 110-111, 115; services and debts to Trustees store, 140, 146-147
Debt, public, to be determined for Ga., 31-32
Debts, method of recovery in Ga., 5; owed to Trustee store, 38, 41-42; restraint of goods for, 177
Debtor, S. C. moves to Ga. to prevent payment, 294-295, 308-309
Defense of Ga., Oglethorpe on, 107-108, 128-129
De La Mott, Charles, schoolmaster, 11
Delegal, Lt. Philip Sr., fortifications at St. Simons Island, 151-152
De Lyon, Abraham, and his vineyards, 88, 115
Denny, Walter, bounty paid to, 343
Desbrisay, Capt. Albert, peruke sent to, 206; proceedings against for manslaughter, 221
A Description of Georgia, published by Thomas Christie, 171-172
Deserters, return to Ga.?, 282-283
Dettingen, brings mail and supplies to Ga., 316, 319
Disbursements, by officials in Ga., 99
Dobell, John, letter to, 306; letters to England, 324; salary, 269; schoolmaster and register, 237, 252-253, 260, 293, 294, 306-307; secretary of Indian affairs, 293, 294, 306-307, 310; to examine accounts, 325
Dockyard, proposed by Joseph Avery on Ogeechee River, 249-250
Dormer, James, expenses to Charles Town, 299; land exchange approved, 278; pilot at Tybee, 227, 262
Douglass, David, desire for Negro slaves, different land tenure, and land on Wilmington Island, 108-109; letter to, 108, 128; petition from, 128, 131; petition to Oglethorpe, 114
Douglass, George, arrives in Ga., 198
Douglass, Isabell, arrives in Ga., 198
Douglass, Margaret Munro, arrives in Ga., 198
Drewitt and Norris, paid for linen, 178
Drieslier, Rev. John Ulrich, baggage to Ga., 319; comes to Ga., 318; requested to be appointed chaplain to Oglethorpe's regiment, 350; schoolmaster at Frederica, 350
Duche, Andrew, buys servants, 130, 133; items sent for, 74; letters to, 80; loan desired by, 227; payment for stone, 344; petition for land on Hutchinson's Island rejected, 263; samples of work requested, 80; sent supplies, 80
Duke of Berwick, brings mail to Ga., 21
Dunbar, Lt. George, expenses of, 296;

recruiting in Britain, 286, 288

Easter, brings mail to Ga., 21
Ebenezer, bounty paid to, 342; conservators of the peace appointed for, 335; land near for new German and Salzburger settlers, 166; mill to be paid for by Trustees, 172; mills at, 178; plan of to be made, 285; sawmill at, 256; servants at mill, 2; state of by John Martin Bolzius, 276; stones for the mill, 205
Egger, Margaret, comes to Ga., 42, 43
Eggerin, Margaretta, coming to Ga., 22, 23
Eggerton, Henry, inquiring about Thomas Eggerton, 237-238
Eggerton, Thomas, treatment by Thomas Young, 237-238
Egmont, Earl of, sends grapevines to Ga., 187, 229, 326
Eigel, Anna Maria, arrives in Ga., 200-201
Eigel, Anna Theresia, arrives in Ga., 200-201
Eigel, George, arrives in Ga., 200
Eigel, Johann Frantz, arrives in Ga., 200-201
Eigel, Johann Lorentz, arrives in Ga., 200
Eigel, Lorentz Ludewig, arrives in Ga., 200
Eigel, Samuel, arrives in Ga., 200-201
Eigel, Ursula, arrives in Ga., 200
Elbert, William, express to Frederica, 298; petition rejected by Trustees, 264
Elgar, Francis, convicted for killing cattle, 35
Elliot, Richard, bounty paid to, 344
Elliott, George, comes to Ga., 236
Ellis, Robert, account of, 104-105
Ellis, Thomas, express to Ft. Argyle, 300; pay for supplies, 302; petition rejected by Trustees, 264; recruits to Frederica, 301
Emery, Anne, given right to sell beer at Tybee, 58, 63-64, 120
Emery, Peter, has not repaid Trustees loan to his wife, 172; pilot at Tybee, 58, 63, 138, 227
Engely, Anna, comes to Ga., 218
Engely, Hans Jacob, comes to Ga., 218
Engely, Jacob, comes to Ga., 218
Erinxman, John, grant of land, 277; bounty, 342
Estimate of expenses in Ga., 37, 44-45, 49, 55, 56, 65, 114, 117, 177, 183, 270, 291, 302-305, 340; for 1743-1744, 302-305; must be reduced, 328
Europa, brings mail to Ga., 159, 160, 162, 192, 193, 207, 208, 209, 210, 212, 219; brings supplies to Ga., 219
Evans, John, land grant, 321
Everard, Sir Richard, apply for land grant for Jacob Mathews, 247
Ewen, William, account for services, 192-193, 197; bounty on corn, 184, 185; letter to, 192; servants, 193
Expenses of Ga., how to be met, 89-90; method of payment, 90; not to be created, 47; officials to save all possible, 292; payment of in Ga., 243; see estimated expenses of Ga.
Eyre, Thomas, enforcement of rum act, 4-5; express to Oglethorpe, 297; parcel sent to, 196; payment to, 138; supplies sent for, 7, 9; to make map of Ga., 182
Eysperger, Anna Maria, comes to Ga., 202
Eysperger, David, comes to Ga., 202

Fage, Mary, asks payment for husband's labor, 156-157
Fage, Peter, property in Ga., 156-157
Fallowfield, John, appointed assistant for Savannah, 167, 182, 208-209; appointed second bailiff of Savannah, 54, 56, 62, 64, 74, 109-110; buys servants, 129, 133; consults William Stephens on sloop, 187; customs enforcement in Ga., 125, 145, 154, 155, 156, 158-159; discharged as assistant and bailiff, 234-235, 237, 240; letters to, 54, 109, 145, 155, 187, 208, 234; naval officer, 227; payment for servants, 145-146; wrong behaviour, 161
Faulkner, Joseph, land grant, 321
Fawks, Ann, to be returned to England, 176
Fences, types favored by Trustees, 103-104
Finances, of Trustees in low state, 18

Finlay, William Achison, constable among Creek Indians, 256
Fitzgerald, Geo. & Co., bill paid, 188
Flitcroft, Henry, plan for church at Savannah, 142
Florida-Georgia frontier, observations on, 85-86
Flour, sent to Ga., 33, 35-36, 39-41, 44, 56, 60, 61, 72, 73
Flower, Joseph Edward, goods brought in on Beaufort Schooner, 145; see Woodward & Flower
Food and drink, for use of passengers on voyage from England, 219
Foot, Capt., brings mail to Ga., 310
Forfeited lots, deed poll sent, 93
Fort Argyle, cultivation of land at, 57; no expenses to be paid by Trustees, 282
Forts, account of in Ga., 60; no expenses to be paid by Trustees, 282; Trustees desire plans for, 34
Fortifications in Ga., Oglethorpe to send description of, 113
Fox, John, bounty paid to, 344
Francis, William, payment to, 138
Frazier, Hugh, bounty paid to, 344
Frederica, cattle and corn advanced to people by William Horton, 32; chapel at to be built, 48; correspondent at to be appointed, 226; County of created, 167, 176; customs officials for, 125; enforcement of rum act, 98, 100; expenses at, 53, 224-225, 289, 290, 305-306; house and lot for minister, 28, 30; John A. Terry recorder, 195; minister at, 50, 318; payment of expenses at, 224-226; people neglect cultivating their land, 179; provisions for settlers, 32, 44, 45; recorder recommended by John Carteret, 176; recorder to correspond with president and assistants in Savannah, 273, 275, 280, 287, 288, 291-292; Rev. William Norris to move there, 50; religious buildings there, 5, 11; servants at, 1, 12, 57, 111; town court suspended, 332, 334, 335-336; trouble between magistrates, 179; Trustees estimate of expenses, 53; Trustees stores at, 36, 115, 229, 289; urged as superior to Savannah, 287
Freight, brought to Ga. by Capt. Lemon, the Loyal Judith, 205-207; brought to Ga. by Capt. William Thomson, 57
French, cause trouble with Creek Indian traders, 97
Friends Good Will, brings mail to Ga., 270, 331, 333, 335, 336
Fritz, Jerry, express to Charles Town, 297
Funds for Ga., denied by Parliament in 1742, 238, 242

Gambert, Christian, Trustees payment to, 235
Garret, Henry, claims for orphan accounts, 154-155, 157
Gascoigne, Capt. James, servants of, 2-3
Gautier, Anthony, grant of land, 278
Gebherd, Anna, comes to Ga., 213
Gebherd, Anna Maria, comes to Ga., 213
Gebherd, Catharine, comes to Ga., 213
Gebherd, Hans Henry, comes to Ga., 212
Gebherd, Magdalen, comes to Ga., 213
Gebherd, Samuel, comes to Ga., 213
Gebherd, Susanna, comes to Ga., 213
Gephart, Elizabeth, servant, 149
Gephart, Eva, servant, 149
Gephart, Magdalen, servant, 149
Georgia, account of by William Stephens, 285; expenses of Southern part, 224-225; represented as abandoned, 99; Trustees plans for, 220-221
Georgia debts, advertizement in S. C. Gazette, 17
Georgia-Florida frontier, observations on, 85-86
Georgia Packet, brings mail to Ga., 154, 155, 158, 244, 245, 311, 313, 317, 318
Georgia-South Carolina Indian trade, argument, 58
Georgians, ability to support themselves, 60
Gerald, Capt. John, brings mail to Ga., 17, 18, 19, 20; sold his ship, 89; takes mail from Ga., 64
Germain, Michael, house and lot in Savannah, 63-64
German protestants, one hundred to come to Ga., 166
German servants, become industrious, 222; brought by Capt. William Thomson, 135; petition for freedom of children, 262; uses, 6, 57
German Swiss, 100 to be sent to Ga., 175-176
Germans, aid to new settlers, 211;

at Frederica, 318; colonists arrive in Ga., Dec. 4, 1741, 212-219; hope for help with a minister, 195, 212; land for new colonists, 195
Gibbs, Isaac, bounty paid to, 342
Gilbert, Robert, removed as bailiff at Savannah, 54-55, 56, 62
Girgson, Jennet, box sent for, 75
Glegg, Capt., brings mail to Ga., 270, 321, 323, 326; vessel damaged and delayed, 330
Glen, James, Gov. of S. C., and regulation of Indian trade, 194-195, 210-211
Government in Ga., no military officer to interfere with, 334
Gowan, Capt. William, brings mail to Ga., 224, 229, 231, 232, 234, 236
Graham, Patrick, appointed assistant, 346, 347-348; bounty paid to, 342; grapevines for, 229; to examine accounts, 325
Grand jury at Frederica, Thomas Hawkins interfered with, 267
Grand jury at Savannah, proceedings of, 221, 223
Graninell, Anna Catharinia, arrives in Ga., 200
Graninell, Casper, arrives in Ga., 200
Grant, Andrew, desire for Negro slaves, different land tenure, and land on Wilmington Island, 108-109; petition from, 128, 131; petition to Oglethorpe, 114
Grant, John, arrives in Ga., 198
Grant and Douglass, account of, 173, 177
Grants of land, to be given to grantees, 285
Grapevines, method of planting, 104; on Tybee Island, 275; sent to Ga., by the Earl of Egmont, 229, 326; sent to Ga. by Dr. Stephen Hales, 237
Gray, Margaret, arrives in Ga., 199
Gray, William, steer for Chickesaw Indians, 302
Gready, John, express rider, 297
Greedy, John, land exchange approved, 278
Greeney, Abraham, Trustees payment to, 235
Greyhound, brings mail to Ga., 268
Gronau, Rev. Israel Christian, conservator of the peace, 331, 333, 335; funds for his house, 24, 25, 26, 27-28, 29, 242
Guard duty, must not be neglected, 227, 282
Gunpowder, to be sent for militia, 333
Gunpowder duty, act for, 82

Haberer, Anna Barbara, comes to Ga., 201
Haberer, Michael, comes to Ga., 201
Habersham, James, argues religion with the Rev. Christopher Orton, 270-271, 284; control of orphans, 262-263; hope to care for school in Savannah, 11; land for orphan house, 141; letter to, 270; return to England, 5; to report on church building funds, 262, 272, 284, 338-339
Hacket, James, bounty paid to, 343
Haeramond, Capt., brings mail to Ga., 35, 42, 43, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 118, 121, 123, 186, 187; brings provisions to Ga., 33, 44; taken by Spaniards on way to England, 246
Hag, Anna Maria, comes to Ga., 215
Hag, Barbara, comes to Ga., 215
Hag, Catharina, comes to Ga., 218
Hag, Ferena, comes to Ga., 215
Hag, Hans Jacob, comes to Ga., 215, 218
Hag, Hans Michael, comes to Ga., 215
Hag, Hans Ullerick, comes to Ga., 215, 218
Hag, Johannes Ullerick, comes to Ga., 215
Hag, Maria, comes to Ga., 215, 218
Hales, Dr. Stephen, recommends William Metcalf as minister, 132, 140; sends grapevines to Ga., 237
Halfpence, two tons sent to Ga., 49, 56, 61; cost of sending to Ga., 73
Halter, Anna, comes to Ga., 217
Halter, Barbara, comes to Ga., 214, 217
Halter, Catharina, comes to Ga., 214
Halter, David, comes to Ga., 214
Halter, Elizabeth, comes to Ga., 214
Halter, Hans Kunrath, comes to Ga., 214, 217
Halter, Martha, comes to Ga., 214
Halter, Ullerick, comes to Ga., 214
Haltz, Ulrick John, bounty paid to, 342
Hammerton, John, bill of exchange of,

61, 150, 172; debt to Trustees, 223
Haner, Elizabeth, comes to Ga., 215
Haner, Ferena, comes to Ga., 215
Haner, Johannes, comes to Ga., 215
Haner, Joseph, comes to Ga., 215
Haner, Margaretta, comes to Ga., 215
Haner, Nicholaus, comes to Ga., 215
Hanmer, Nicholas, money advanced to in England, 220
Hanner, Nicholas Junr., grant of land, 277
Hanner, Nicholas Senr., grant of land, 277
Harbeck, Casper, grant of land, 277
Harbeck, Jacob, grant of land, 277
Harbors and inlets, account of in Ga., 60
Harris, Ann, bounty paid to, 342
Harris, Francis, pay for provisions, 301
Hawkins, Thomas, accounts, 147, 158, 174, 179, 231, 229; accused of interfering with grand jury, 267; claim for medicines and treatment of silk, 179, 222, 230, 232-234; considers Oglethorpe superior to magistrates, 273; correspondent with William Stephens, 53, 88, 91, 225, 226, 230, 231; creates disturbance among Frederica magistrates, 174, 179; debt to William Allen, 177; duties at Frederica, 93; in England, 332; letters to, 53, 76, 91, 95, 111, 147, 153, 179, 231, 267, 272; medicines for sent to Ga., 13, 14; payment to, 153, 256-257, 263, 309; resigns as bailiff, 240; salary, 53; salitrum seed sent to, 236; suspended as bailiff, 334, 335, 336; to aid William Stephens in account of Ga., 112, 117, 119; to send list of Trust servants, 131; Trustees high regard for, 53
Heathcote, brings mail to Ga., 220, 221, 222, 223
Heathcote, Sir William, resigned from Trustee Common Council, 118
Hector, brings mail to Ga., 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 259, 265, 266, 267
Henney, John, Trustees payment to, 235
Henrick, Catharina, servant, 149
Henrick, Eve Barbara, servant, 149
Henrick, Juliana, servant, 149
Henrick, Margaretta, servant, 149
Henrick, Peter, servant, 149
Henry, John, pay for provisions, 301
Herback, Gasper, bounty paid to, 342
Herback, Jacob, bounty paid to, 342
Heron, Col. Alexander, grant of lot in Savannah, 273
Hetherington, Joseph, convicted for killing cattle, 35
Hetherington, Theophilus, payment of debt, 188
Heusslurin, Christina, comes to Ga., 202
Highgate, lots at, 89
Highland servants, killed by Spaniards, 112
Highlanders, aids to new settlers, 200, 206-207, 210, 211; arriving in Ga. Dec. 2, 1741, 197-200; comes to Ga., 176, 193; to settle at Darien, 195
Hill, Robert, bounty paid to, 343
Hill, Thomas, letter to, 310, 328
Hippocacuana, for Ga., 15
Hird, Thomas, package for from England, 219
Hoeslin, Von family, aid to Ga. colonists, 24
Holland, Richard, bounty paid to, 344
Holland, colonist passing through, 22-23
Holmes, Mr., express to Oglethorpe, 297
Holmes, Samuel, wants servants, 60
Holmes, Thomas, payment to, 138
Hope, brings mail to Ga., 15, 16
Hopton, William, account with Trustees, 314; forwards things from Charles Town, 92, 169, 181, 185, 223, 229, 237, 246, 265, 270, 320, 321, 323-324, 326, 331, 332, 339; Ga. agent in Charles Town, 88, 105; letters to, 92, 223; to get notice published in S. C. Gazette, 93
Horsey, Gov. Samuel, death, 12, 14; payments to new servants in Georgia, 3; S. C. - Ga. Indian trade, 194-195
Horton, William, account of affairs in Southern Ga., 20; attends Duke of Newcastle, 137; brings troops to Ga., 238, 239; cattle and corn advance to people at Frederica, 32; expenses of, 297; grapevines for, 229; letter to, 20; promotion, 20; to aid the Rev. Drieslier, 318

Hossack, John & Co., asking for funds for Hugh Mackay, 181
House of Commons, hearings on Thomas Stephens' petition, 246
Houstoun, Patrick, bounty paid to, 342; conservator of the peace, 156, 159; Trustees like his cultivation and attitude, 180
Houstoun, William, purported promises to by Trustees, 180
Hows, Robert, granted land for orphan house, 46, 141
Hughes, Joseph, lot in Savannah, 4, 6, 8
Hunter, Patrick, argues religion with the Rev. Christopher Orton, 270-271
Hutchinson's Island, no land to be granted on, 263

An Impartial Enquiry into the State and Utility of the Province of Georgia, published, 164, 168, 169, 175
Indian affairs, John Dobell to be secretary, 293, 294, 310; Stephens to appoint a secretary, 195; Thomas Bosomworth appointed secretary, 253, 260
Indian expenses, 116
Indian land reserve, 226-227, 234, 247
Indian peace, proposals of James Oglethorpe and Lt. Gov. Clarke for, 250-251, 255, 256, 257; Trustees will not pay for, 256
Indian presents, given by Oglethorpe, 48; sent to Ga., 5, 7, 9, 13, 14, 56, 63, 74, 92, 93, 94, 241-242, 248, 316-317
Indian relations, Oglethorpe and Coweta conference, 83-85, 100; Trustees payment, 224, 227, 230-231, 292
Indian soldiers, of Oglethorpe, 137
Indian trade, at Augusta, 171; Ga.-S. C. relations, 12-13, 58, 97-98, 101, 118, 194-195, 203-205, 210-211; Joseph Watson wants to engage in, 314, 322; money received for licences, 89; royal instructions on, 4, 203-204; William Stephens commissioner, 195, 205
Indians, bad behaviour encouraged by Jacob Mathews, 224, 226; bad effect of rum among, 104; cost of entertainment, 71, 305
Ipecacuanha, for Ga., 15

James, brings mail to Ga., 337, 345, 347, 348
Jekyll, Sir Joseph, dies, 13
Jekyll Sound, pilot at to be appointed, 58, 62, 69
Jelfe, Capt., brings mail to Ga., 326, 327
Jenkins, Edward, care of orphan's effects, 143
Jennings, Thomas, bounty paid to, 344
Jensack, James, bounty paid to, 342
Jenys, Elizabeth, account of Paul Jenys, 76-77
Jenys, Elizabeth and Paul, accounts of, 153; letters to, 76, 153
Jenys, Paul, account, 37, 38, 41-42, 50, 57-58, 63, 64, 153
Jenys, Thomas, accounts & friendship to Ga., 49-50, 76-77
John, brings mail to Ga., 330
Joint labour, to clear and cultivate land, 103
Jolliffe, Mary, arrives in Ga., 199
Jones, Mary, box sent for, 75
Jones, Mr., taking Indians to Oglethorpe, 302
Jones, Noble, buys servants, 130, 133; express to Charles Town, 297; pay for building watch house, 122; to examine accounts, 325
Jones, Thomas, accounts for Trustees stores, 36, 41, 52; appointed assistant for Savannah, 167, 182, 208; appointed bailiff, 52, 56, 64-65, 74, 237; bad behaviour, 88; bills of exchange, 344; good relations with William Stephens, 98, 161; granted land, 56, 62, 65; in England 1739-1741, 337; letters received, 26, 52; letters to, 9, 25, 40, 46, 52, 64, 89, 121, 133, 160, 177, 185, 208, 221, 229, 232, 239, 256; on commission to determine public debt, 22; overseer of Trust servants, 52, 56, 60, 62, 64-65, 74, 222; to examine Causton and Bradley accounts, 37, 41, 47, 88-89, 90; to issue sola bills, 25; to send names of possible officials, 161; Trustees pleased with his work, 90, 121-122, 161, 229-230, 231, 232, 239; work with Ga. accounts, 183, 221, 222, 239, 240, 325
Joubert, Peter, package sent for, 248
Judith, brings mail to Ga., 347

Junker, Barbara, comes to Ga., 214
Junker, Hans Adam, comes to Ga., 214
Justice, expenses for executing, 292
Justice of the peace, see conservator of the peace

Kendall, David, bounty paid to, 342
Kent, Capt. Richard, appointed conservator of the peace, 228, 236; expenses of expresses not to be paid, 282; express to Savannah, etc., 300; payment to, 138
Kiefer, Theobald, petition about children approved, 278
Kienlen, Conrad, comes to Ga., 201
Kienlen, Johannes, comes to Ga., 201
Kienlen, Maria, comes to Ga., 201
King George, brings mail to Ga., 86, 88, 89, 91, 92
Kirckman, Jacob, advanced money to Nicholas Hanmer in England, 220
Klamer, George, comes to Ga., 202
Klamer, Gertrauda, comes to Ga., 202
Klocker, Bernhard, comes to Ga., 201
Klocker, Elizabeth, comes to Ga., 201
Klocker, Eva, comes to Ga., 201
Klocker, Gertruda, comes to Ga., 201
Klocker, Paul, comes to Ga., 201
Klocker, Sebastian, comes to Ga., 201
Klocker, Wald Burga Grill, comes to Ga., 201
Knowart, Kunegunda, servant, 149
Kocher, Appolonia, comes to Ga., 202
Kocher, George, comes to Ga., 202
Kocher, Johannes George, comes to Ga., 202
Koederin, Appollonia, comes to Ga., 202
Kogler, George, builder of mill at Ebenezer, 178; reward for work on Bolzius house, 239-240, 242-243
Kohleissen, Maria, comes to Ga., 201
Kohleissan, Peter, comes to Ga., 201
Kres, Elizabeth, comes to Ga., 214
Kres, Ferena, comes to Ga., 214
Kres, Frederick, comes to Ga., 214
Kres, Hans Kunrath, comes to Ga., 214
Kres, Henrick, comes to Ga., 214
Kulk, Anna, comes to Ga., 248
Kulk, Matthias, comes to Ga., 248
Kuntz, Erhar, comes to Ga., 213
Kuntz, Hans Henry, comes to Ga., 213
Kuntz, Hans Jacob, comes to Ga., 213
Kuntz, Margaretta, comes to Ga., 213
Kuntz, Maria, comes to Ga., 213
Kuradi, Adam, comes to Ga., 215
Kuradi, Anna Barbara, comes to Ga., 215
Kuradi, Hans Kunrath, comes to Ga., 214
Kuradi, Henrick, comes to Ga., 215

Lachner, Catharinia Barbara, arrives in Ga., 200
Lachner, Martin, arrives in Ga., 200
Lacknerin, Gertraud, coming to Ga., 22, 23
Lacknear, Gertrude, comes to Ga., 42, 43
Lacy, Roger, wife, 188
Lade, Sir John, pays for servant of Mary Polhill, 2, 8
Land, for servants out of their time, 166; for Trustee servant, 64; good to be given to settlers, 100; regulations affecting ownership, 131; status of grants to settlers, 103; to support Savannah minister, 279; Trustees want settlers to have good land, 102; type of people who own land in Ga., 103
Land cultivation, effect of land tenure on, 98
Land disposal, permission given by Trustees, 51-52
Land exchanges, approved by Trustees, 278
Land forfeiture, reasons for, 282-283, 293
Land for religious uses, at Darien, 4, 121; at Savannah, 3; cultivation, 26, 27, 28, 57; in southern part of colony, 1; nature of soil, 89; servants to cultivate, 6, 8, 11, 21, 25, 69, 139
Land grants, by president and assistants, 321-322; claiming of, 95; to be given to grantees, 285, 286; to be registered, 293; to individuals, 277-278
Land purchases, approved by Trustees, 278
Land reserved for the Trust, to be discontinued, 279
Land sales, approved by Trustees, 278
Land surveyor, Joseph Avery appointed, 260-261
Land tenure, 289; act for regulating drawn by Trustees, 62; Board of Trade objections to, 329; changes in, 82-83, 87, 88, 101, 106-107, 109, 168, 170, 175, 183, 221, 238; forfeited, lots, 93; House of Commons opinions on, 258; new relations on, 241; resolutions on sent to Ga., 92-93, 95, 98, 243; Trustee

resolution on, 156, 159, 241; women to inherit, 34, 38-39
Landry, John, bounty paid to, 342
Lang, Abraham, comes to Ga., 216
Lang, Anna Maria, comes to Ga., 216
Lang, Barbara, comes to Ga., 216
Land, Hans Kunrath, comes to Ga., 216
Lauchenauwer, George Joachim, comes to Ga., 216
Law Books, sent to Ga., 197, 205
Lawrence, brings mail to Ga., 151, 152, 153, 186, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 259
Leaving Ga., no passes denied, 267, 272-273
Lechner, Elizabeth, comes to Ga., 202
Lechner, Magdalena, comes to Ga., 202
Lechner, Ruprecht Schrimpf, comes to Ga., 202
Lechner, Veit, comes to Ga., 202
Lee, Thomas, letter for, 75
Lemon, Capt., brings mail and supplies to Ga., 192, 193, 197-203, 205-207, 208, 209, 210
Lemmon, Ensign John, comes to Ga., 296
Letters, to be delivered to addresses unopened, 267
Levingstone, Hugh, bounty paid to, 343
Liberties of the people, infringements of, 266-267
Lichliage, Anna, comes to Ga., 215
Lichliage, Barbara, comes to Ga., 215
Lichliage, Hans Henrick, comes to Ga., 215
Liddal, Thomas, bounty paid to, 344
Lighthouse at Tybee, 184, 266; account of, 262; lost, 227; rebuilding, 247, 286; repairs, 62, 82, 120, 130, 134, 160, 161; woods to be cut around, 283-284
Linen, for Salzburgers, 162, 178; from Norris & Drewitt, 123
Livestock, at Savannah to be explained, 282; for Michael Bourghatter, 327; for Saltzburgers, 315; for servants out of their time, 291; for Vernonburgh and Acton, 327; see cows, sows, etc.
Lloyd, Henry, box sent for, 75; wife and child sent to Ga., 158
Loyal Judith, brings mail and supplies to Ga., 192, 193, 197-203, 205-207, 208, 209, 210, 220, 221, 222, 223
Loans to Georgians, Trust to make none, 136; only with Trustee approval, 227
Lobb, Richard, claims Savannah lot, 93
London newspapers, see Daily Advertizer
Long boat, expenses of, 345
Looms, none to be set up in Ga., 143
Lossly, Christian, arrives in Ga., 199
Lossly, Katherine Mackay, arrives in Ga., 199
Louch, Thomas, comes to Frederica, 219; to check on captain's treatment of new settlers, 212
Loyd, Henry, express rider, 297
Loyer, Adrian, went to Fort Royal, 116
Lucern seed, sent to Ga., 239, 241
Lupton, Miss, pay for Upton servants, 2, 8
Lyndall, John, land sale approved, 278; petition for land on Island of Marsh in Savannah River rejected, 263; petition to Trustees, 248
Lyon, Samuel, bounty paid to, 342; grant of land, 277
Lyde, Mr., mail to, 160-161, 162
Lydia and Dorothy, brings mail to Ga., 224, 229, 231, 232, 234, 236

McAllam, Daniel, bounty paid to, 343
MacBean, Archibald, servants of, 2, 7
MacBean, Laughlan, servants of, 2, 7
MacClellan, Capt. John, brings mail to Ga., 244, 245, 311, 313, 317, 318
MacDonald, Donald, arrives in Ga., 198
MacDonald, Elizabeth, arrives in Ga., 198
MacDonald, Elizabeth Mackay, arrives in Ga., 198
MacDonald, George, arrives in Ga., 198
MacDonald, John, arrives in Ga., 198
MacDonald, Katherine, arrives in Ga., 198
MacDonald, Marion Cadiach, arrives in Ga., 198
MacDonald, Norman, arrives in Ga., 198
MacDonald, William, arrives in Ga., 198
MacHugh, Capt., brings mail to Ga., 220, 221, 222, 223
Mackay, Angus, arrives in Ga., 199
Mackay, Capt., aided to send

Highlanders from Scotland, 210; conducting Indians to Oglethorpe, 301
Mackay, Capt. Patrick, claim on Trustees, 228
Mackay, Daniel, claim on Trustees, 228
Mackay, Donald, arrives in Ga., 198
Mackay, Elizabeth, arrives in Ga., 198
Mackay, George, arrives in Ga., 199
Mackay, Hugh, funds for in Inverness, 181
Mackay, Isabell, arrives in Ga., 199
Mackay, James, arrives in Ga., 198
Mackay, Lt. Charles, land granted to, 286
Mackay, Margaret, arrives in Ga., 198
Mackay, Marrian, arrives in Ga., 199
Mackay, Patrick, sloop, 187
Mackay, William, arrives in Ga., 199
Mackenzie, Sergeant, comes to Georgia, 13
Mackintosh, Benjamin, servants of, 2, 7
Mackintosh, Capt. Aeneas, payment to, 138
Mackintosh, Lt. John Moore (Mohr), letters to, 11-12, 147; servants of, 7, 130, 133, 147-148; Trust servants under his control, 1, 11-12, 111, 115
Mackintosh, William, servants of, 2, 8
Mackpherson, Capt. James, demands for funds, 114, 121
MacLean, Alexander, servants of, 2, 7
MacLeod, Rev. John, arrives in Ga., 199; funds sent for, 24, 25, 26, 27; land granted to, 4, 121; quits place at Darien, 221
Mace, sent for town court at Savannah, 7, 9
Madeira wine, offered for Ga., 30-31
Magistrates, have control of orphans, 259, 262-263; not to abandon duties, 346, 347; support of by land, 279
Magistrates at Augusta, not at Trustee charge, 114
Mail, Oglethorpe asked to acknowledge receipt of, 101
Mail from Ga., delayed, 105, 320; procedure for that to the Trustees, 313-314, 321, 324; routes to London, 18; taken by Spaniards, 246, 321, 324
Mail to Ga., route, 98; to be taken by naval vessel, 50-51
Manley, Henry, insults persons in authority, 286-287; urges abandonment of Savannah, 287
Map, of Ga. to be drawn, 169-170, 175, 182, 260-261
Maps of lands surveyed, Trustees desire, 34-35
Marcer, Samuel, appointment assistant at Savannah, 167, 182, 209, 309-310; bounty paid to, 342; express to Charles Town, 300; letter to, 209
Mariton, Mr., clergyman considered for Ga., 267-268
Marlow, David, bounty paid to, 344
Marriott, Thomas, appointed bailiff at Frederica, 173, 174; in England, 332; letter to, 173; payment of salary, 309; suspended as bailiff, 334, 335, 336; to aid the Rev. Drieslier, 318
Mary, brings mail to Ga., 310
Mary Ann, brings mail to Ga., 21, 24, 25, 27, 44
Mary & Mariane, brings mail to Ga., 98, 99, 102, 104, 105
Masts and tar, no bounty paid for those from Ga. in England, 96
Matchets, sent to Ga., 13, 14
Mathews, Capt. Jacob, bad behaviour in Savannah with Indians, 224, 226; cultivation of land, 247; letter for, 75; request grant of land, 247
Mathews, Mary, asked to restrain Indians, 224; Indian land cession to, 226-227
Mathews, Jacob and Mary, claim for land, 234
Maurer, Johannes, comes to Ga., 202
Maurer, Maria, comes to Ga., 202
Medicines, desired by Thomas Hawkins, 147; sent to Ga., 13, 283, 316, 319
Mercy, brings mail to Ga., 166, 169, 173, 174, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181
Messenger, between Charles Town, Savannah, and Frederica to be established, 280
Metcalf, Rev. William, to be minister at Savannah, 140, 151
Methodists, attack Rev. Christopher Orton, 247, 252
Meyer, Elizabeth Mulocin, comes to Ga., 201

Meyer, Johann Ladwig, comes to Ga., 201
Meyer, John George, comes to Ga., 201
Meyerin, Maria, comes to Ga., 201
Military, relation to civil government, 332, 334
Military dependents, Trustees pay for passage to Ga., 238
Military expenses, not to be paid by Trustees, 114, 116-117, 136-137, 282, 288, 289, 290, 295-302; paid by Parliament, 175
Militia, arms for to be sent, 333, 339
Millechamp, Richard, box sent for, 75
Milledge, John, payment on Oglethorpe's account, 302
Miller (Millar), Andrew, brother to Robert Miller, 15
Miller (Millar), Robert, botanical collections for Ga., 15
Mills, at Ebenezer, 178
Minerva, brings mail and supplies to Ga., 1, 5, 6, 7, 10, 11, 12, 14, 20, 82, 129, 133, 135, 141, 144, 145, 146, 147, 149, 150, 269
Minis, Abraham, express to Charles Town, 300; letter for, 75; pay for supplies, 302
Minister, allowance for servants for, 69; for Swiss and German colonists, 195, 212
Minister for Savannah, appointed, 132; lot to be cultivated, 25, 28, 279; remains only short time, 142-143; Thomas Bosomworth to be sent, 270; to succeed Whitefield, 144; Trustees disappointed in, 184; Trustees hope for one soon, 186
Ministers, support by land, 279
Molasses, sent to Ga., 9
Mollier, Peter, proceedings of Henry Bourquin against, 222
Money, for religious uses, 21-22, 24-25
Montaigut & Beaufain, payment for sugar and molasses, 232
Montaigut & Purry, account of, 45
Montaigut, Samuel, accounts, 122, 232
Montaigut, Samuel & Co., accounts of, 17, 19, 37, 38, 41, 45
Moore, Francis, accounts for Frederica, 100, 289, 290, 305-306; goes to Carolina, 301; letter to, 176, 305; pays expenses at Frederica, 225-226; resigns his office, 174, 176-177; supplies sent for, 7; trouble with other magistrates at Frederica, 179
Moravian Brethren, accounts of, 4
Morelle, Peter, land exchange approved, 278; petition for land on Hutchinson's Island rejected, 263
Morris, Thomas, grant of land, 278
Morrison, Ambrace, expresses to Oglethorpe, 298, 301
Mulberry trees, method of planting, 104; paid for by Trustees, 238; to be raised in Trustees Garden, 281
Muhlenberg, Rev. Henry Melchoir, comes to Ga., 248
Munitions, sent to Ga., 206-207
Munro, James, arrives in Ga., 198
Munro, Jannet MacLeod, arrives in Ga., 198
Murcott, John, debts of Joseph & Theophilus Hetherington, 59
Murray, Ann, arrives in Ga., 199
Musgrove, John, land granted to by Trustees, 226-227
Muskets and munitions, sent for militia, 333, 339
Myals, John, bounty paid to, 344
Myreover, Henry, Trustees payment to, 235

Naval officer at Savannah, John Fallowfield acting, 227; Thomas Christie appointed, 260
Naval vessels, to be stationed at Ga., 25
Negroes, not desired in Ga. by members of Parliament, 175; prohibited in Ga., 183; Trustees ask William Stephens' opinion of allowing in Ga., 251, 285; Trustees refuse request for, 109; used by people at Augusta, 280
Neptune, brings mail to Ga., 164, 310
New settlers, allowances for provisions, 290
Newcastle, Duke of, asked for help in expenses of Oglethorpe at Coweta conference, 83-85; letters to, 83, 97; sent information on Ga. defenses, 107-108, 137; sent Lt. Gov. Clarke's plan for Indian peace, 257; Trustees' letter to on Indian trade, 101
Newman, Henry, mail to, 162, 163
Nickleson, Capt., brings mail and supplies to Ga., 1, 5, 6, 7, 10,

11, 12, 14, 20, 82
Norris & Drewitt, linen from 123, 162
Norris, Rev. William, 11; arrives in Savannah, 4, 11, 28; books sent to 30, 36, 42; house and lot at Frederica, 25, 28, 30; leave Frederica as minister, 221; letters to, 28, 30, 54, 75; minister at Savannah, 51; missionary at Frederica, 53, 54, 83, 121; payment of salary, 17, 34, 37, 75-76; reports on Ga., 30; servant for, 57
Nunez, Daniel, land sale approved, 278
Nutchard, Richard, bounty paid to, 343

O'Brien, Kenedy, land granted to, 55, 63, 74, 77-78; letters to, 77
Officials, appointments and instructions, 64-65, 309-310; at Savannah insulted, 286-287; how vacancies to be filled, 335; names of possible ones to be sent, 160, 161; none to hold military employment, 335; offences of in Ga., 99; salaries, 115, 196-197, 302-305, 340-341; tenure, 116
Ogeechee River, Scots abandon, 108-109
Oglethorpe, James accounts in Ga., 44, 87, 114, 122; accounts with Woodward & Flower, 154; arrived in England Sept. 22, 1743, 319; arrived in Ga., 17; asked to acknowledge receipt of mail, 101; asked to aid in enforcing Trustee orders, 225; asked to restrain Jacob Mathews and Indians, 224, 226; beer sent in payment of his expenses in Ga., 21, 56; bills of exchange, 120, 344; box sent to from England, 206; certifies medicines delivered to Thomas Hawkins, 232-233; charges officials with offenses, 99; complaints of Lt. Col. William Cook against, 334; copies of papers sent with letter of 7-14-39, 65-75; Coweta conference, 83-85, 86-87; delivered from mutiny, 22; directs private goods taken out of store, 32; funds to William Stephens, 60; goes towards St. Johns River, 112; ideas on defense of Ga., 107-108; Indian relations, 48, 118, 251, 256, 257; letters from 21, 24, 47; letters on defense to Duke of Newcastle, 128-129, 137; letters to, 1, 12, 17, 21, 24, 31, 43, 47, 55, 65, 86, 92, 99, 112, 125, 135, 151, 158, 174, 210, 220, 223, 234, 238, 244, 255, 257, 286, 287; no military expenses to be paid by Trustees, 282, 289, 290, 295-302; not to interpose in civil affairs, 160, 161; opinion on Jacob and Mary Mathews claim for land, 234; orders mulberry plants for Ga., 238; pays expenses at Frederica, 44; recovered from fever, 100; return from St. John's River, 117; sailed from Plymouth, 11; sets regulations for prices in Ga., 99; settlers would deny authority of, 99-100; sola bills to be issued by, 21, 24-25; S. C.-Ga. Indian trade, 195; thinks Trustee estimate too small, 114; Thomas Hawkins considers superior to magistrates, 273; too busy to write account of conditions in Ga., 159; Trustees desire description of Ga. coast from him, 34; Trustees hope in good health, 211; Trustees thank for support of Ga., 32; urged to support civil officers, 287; uses his own funds to support Ga., 49
Ormston, Thomas, petition for land on Hutchinson's Island rejected, 263
Orphan House, bounty paid to, 342; land grant for, 46-47, 59, 141; no looms to be set up there, 143; objects to magistrates visitation, 272; religious atmosphere of, 270-272; troubles at over treatment of orphans, 284; Whitefield's collections for, 50, 54, 123-124, 126
Orphans, account of Henry Garret for, 154-155, 157; authority over in Ga., 140, 142, 259, 262-263, 272; George Whitefield's power over, 132; to learn silk culture, 132, 138-139, 143; treatment at orphan house, 284
Ortman, Christopher, schoolmaster at Ebenezer, 349
Orton, Rev. Christopher, appointed minister at Savannah, 191, 196; letters to, 251; religious argument forced on by Habersham, Barber, and Hunter, 270-271, 284; to inspect school, 252, 260, 307; Trustees

pleased with actions, 247, 252
Ottone, machine for silk winding, 340
Overseer of Trust servants, Samuel Davison appointed, 56; dismissed, 43; Thomas Jones, 62; to be appointed, 34, 36-37
Owen, John, owner of Dettingen, 319-320

Palatines, settled in GA., 246-247
Pall, for Savannah and Frederica, 75, 76
Palmer, John, bounty paid to, 343
Palmere, Anthony, bounty paid to, 343
Palmetto, urged for fences, 103-104
Parker, Henry, appointed assistant for Savannah, 167, 182, 209; appointed first bailiff of Savannah, 110, 116; bounty paid to, 342; buys servants, 129, 133; cattle killed illegally, 35; letters to, 10, 110, 209; on commission to determine public debt, 22; orphan taken from, 142, 262; payment for servants, 148; removed as first bailiff of Savannah, 55-56, 62; removed from commission on public debt, 63, 64; restored to office, 119, 122; servants for, 3, 6, 8, 10; supplies for sent, 7, 9, 10; settlement of Thomas Causton's accounts, 37-38, 41, 313; to issue sola bills, 25
Parker, William, petition for land on Thunderbolt, 263-264
Parliament, does not desire Negroes in Ga., 175; given anti-Ga., propoganda by Thomas Stephens, 118-119; not influenced by Thomas Stephens, 170; resolution of saves Ga., 99
Parliamentary grant, applied for, 18, 21-22, 26, 261, 288; denied in 1742, 238, 242, 244; made 31, 113-114, 175, 268, 269
Parliamentary inquiry, into Ga., 257-259
Parsonage at Savannah, furniture for, 319; needs repair, 323
Payments, methods of in Ga., 183-184, 194
Payne, Capt., brings mail to Ga., 17, 112, 118, 121, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128
Peas, bounty paid for, 168, 176, 254, 261, 290, 338, 342-344
Peltz, Ulrick, bounty paid to, 342
Penrose, John, express for Oglethorpe, 298, 300, 301; petition for land on Hutchinson's Island rejected, 263
Pepper, Mr., pay for wheat, 122
Perkin, Capt., brings mail to Ga., 268
Perkins, John, bounty paid to, 343
Perkins, Samuel, buys servants, 129, 133; payment for servants, 148; removed as bailiff of Frederica, 173, 174; trouble with magistrates at Frederica, 179
Phenix, to be stationed off Ga., 25
Pilot boats, necessary, 62
Pilot at St. Simons, to be appointed, 58
Pilot at Tybee, James Dormer, 227; Peter Emery, 58
Pilots, allowances for Jekyll or St. Simons, 69; regulation of, 62, 82
Piltz, Andreas, arrives in Ga., 200
Piltz, Sibilla, arrives in Ga., 200
Planters, young, encouragement for, 115, 120
Plumtree, John, to pay for return of Ann Fawks, 176
Polhill, Sarah, servants of, 2, 8
Poor relief, in Ga., 126
Population, return of desired, 60, 168, 175
Potatoes, bounty paid for, 168, 176, 261, 290, 338, 342-344
Poultny, Thomas, bounty paid to, 343
Prayer books, sent to Ga., 30, 331
President and assistants, John Pye clerk for, 207-208; to have power over all of Ga., 273, 275, 279-280, 287, 288, 294, 309-310
President's death, procedure in case of, 294
Prices, of provisions in Ga., 99
Prickley pear, urged for fences, 103-104
Prince, brings mail to Ga., 35, 43, 45, 58
Prince of Wales, family to be prayed for, 165
Priscilla, brings mail to Ga., 270, 272, 274, 275, 276, 277, 286, 288, 290, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309
Prison, needs repair, 323
Private credit, method of enforcement, 6-7
Proctor, Thomas, supplies sent to in Ga., 14

Production of agricultural products, account desired, 60, 290
Provisions, for Oglethorpe's regiment, 21, 93; for settlers at Frederica, 32, 44, 45; prices in Ga., 99; for Trustees stores, 33, 122; sent to Ga., 35-36, 39-40; should be raised by settlers, 100
Provoost, David, Jr., inherits lot in Savannah, 4, 6, 8
Provost, John, land sale approved, 278
Public buildings, erection and repair, 70
Public debt in Ga., report of commissioners for stating, 131-132, 134; to be determined, 22, 26, 89, 90-91
Public house, kept by Samuel Davison, 147; Board of Trade objections to, 329
Public works, at Savannah to be explained, 282
Punishment, in court cases, 35
Purysburgh, S. C., silk raised at, 190, 227-228
Pye, John, applies for land grant, 247; appointment as clerk to president and assistants of Savannah, 182, 207-208; conservator of the peace, 156, 159; letters to, 75, 173, 177, 207, 329; money due to, 228-229; petition rejected by Trustees, 264; recorder, 110, 116, 119, 122, 159, 172, 173-174, 178, 184, 236-237, 240; removed as clerk of president and assistants, but kept as recorder, 323, 325; removed as recorder and clerk to president, 228; traducing the character of magistrates at Savannah, 329
Pytt & Tuckwell, accounts, 38, 41

Quarme, Capt. Walter, brings mail to Ga., 347
Quincy, Samuel, minister at Savannah, 142-143
Quit rents, due in Ga., 289; House of Commons thinks too high, 258-259; payable to king, 293; payable to Lord Carteret, 293; Trustees try to have reduced, 259, 264-265
Quit rents (S. C.), payment to Ga., 56-57

Raganos, John, bounty paid to, 343
Ratsey, Capt. Robert, brings mail to Ga., 21
Rea, John, express for Oglethorpe, 297, 298
Recorder, duties, 177; not a magistrate, 174
Recorder at Frederica, John A. Terry appointed, 195; to correspond with president and assistants, 280, 287, 288, 291-292
Recorder at Savannah, John Pye appointed, 116, 178, 184; Thomas Christie suspended, 110; William Williamson appointed, 56
Redford, Robert, accounts of, 102
Register, for lands in Ga., 324; John Brownfield requested to take, 81-82; John Dobell appointed, 253, 260, 293
Registrary, John Brownfield, 60
Rejoicing days, Trustee allowance for, 68
Religion, at orphan house disapproved, 284; money for, 5, 21-22, 24-25
Religious books, sent to Ga., 30, 75, 126
Remington, John, attorney for James Crokett, 294-295, 308-309
Remonstrances, from Georgians, 182
Representation for fee simple and slaves, denied by Trustee, 48, 55, 62, 75
Restraint of goods for debt, 177
Reynolds, Joseph, bounty paid to, 344
Rice, Capt., brings mail to Ga., 310
Rice, export from Ga., 96
Riemensperger, Hans Jacob, conducts Salzburgers to Ga., 218; conducts Swiss colonists for Ga., 188-190, 191
Riesera, Magdalena, comes to Ga., 201
Riesera, Siemon, comes to Ga., 201
Rigbye, Nicholas, clerk of president and assistants, 323, 325; express to Frederica, 302
Rigler, Catharina, comes to Ga., 215
Rigler, Leonard, comes to Ga., 215; grant of land, 277
Roads, public, accounts of pay of labourers, 102
Robe, John, grant of land, 277
Robertson, William, arrives in Ga., 198
Robinson, Robert, bounty paid to, 343

Rodger, Capt. James, brings mail to Ga., 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 259, 265, 266, 267
Ronerin, Magdalena, comes to Ga., 202
Rose, Alexander, going express to Charles Town, 297
Ross, Alexander, express to Oglethorpe, 299
Ross, Hugh, express rider, 297, 301
Roviere, Simon, bounty paid to, 342
Rubbish, not to be burned in Savannah, 327
Rum among Indians, bad effect of, 104; suppressed by Lt. Gov. William Bull, 118
Rum act, Board of Trade objections to, 328; enforcement of, 4-5, 98, 100; House of Commons opposes, 257-258; Trustees act to end, 257-258
Rum duty (S. C.), payments to Ga., 50, 76

St. Andrew, brings mail to Ga., 333, 335, 336
St. Andrews (Fort), settlement at, 32-33
St. George, brings mail to Ga., 92, 93, 94-95
St. Simons Island, fortifications on, 151-152; pilot at to be appointed, 58, 62, 69
Salaries, of Trustee officials, 65-67, 68, 115, 196-197, 302-305, 308, 309, 340-341
Salitrum seeds, sent to Ga., 76, 172, 236, 243
Sallice, Antonia, to work out passage in Ga., 219-220
Salter, Thomas, grant of land, 277; land near Augustine Creek, 264
Salzburgers, account by Bolzius, 276; aid to recent arrivals, 203, 206-207, 209-210, 218-219, 315, 318; bounty on corn and peas, 254, 276-277, 290; come to Ga., 42, 43, 164, 166, 193, 200-203, 254; debt to Trustees remitted, 291; doing well, 79, 123; encouraged by Trustees, 276; land for new colonists, 195; livestock for, 254; medicines for sent to Ga., 219; more to be sent if Parliament grants money, 162, 163; parcels for, 165, 185, 237, 270, 326, 321; raise silk, 276, 322, 346-347, 348, 349; servants for, 57; should learn English, 42, 349; supplies sent for, 75; widows and orphans support, 24, 26, 28, 29; to be helped in Rotterdam, 185-186; Whitefield's collections for 50, 123-124, 126; see Bolzius, Gronau, Ebenezer
Sandwell, Capt., brings mail to Ga., 320
Sanftleben, Ann Elizabeth, comes to Ga., 42, 43
Sanftleben, Anna Elizabeth, coming to Ga., 22
Sanftleben, George, comes to Ga., 22, 23, 42, 43
Savannah, church building, 25, 27, 320, 338; customs officials for, 125; abandonment urged, 287
Savannah, County of, appointment of officials, 182; created, 167, 176
Savannah minister, land to support, 28, 279; Rev. Christopher Orton appointed, 191, 196; Trustees disappointed in securing, 184
Sawmill, pay to James Smithers for work on, 256; to be repaired, 120, 130, 134
Saxby, George, bill of exchange on, 61, 150, 172; John Hammerton draws bill on, 223; letter to, 150
Saxe Gotha, S. C., Swiss and German settlers, 195
Scales, William, grant of land, 278
Schad, Anna, comes to Ga., 217
Schad, Eva, comes to Ga., 217
Schad, Hans Joachim, comes to Ga., 217
Schad, Joachim, grant of land, 277
Schad, Margaretta, comes to Ga., 217
Schad, Solomon, comes to Ga., 217
Scheffler, Catharina, comes to Ga., 202
Scheffler, Johannes, comes to Ga., 202
Scherausa, Johannes, comes to Ga., 202
Scherausa, Maria Helena, comes to Ga., 202
Schneyder, Adam, comes to Ga., 213
Schneyder, Anna Barbara, comes to Ga., 213
Schneyder, Elizabeth, comes to Ga., 213
Schneyder, Henrick, comes to Ga., 213
Schoolmaster, John Dobell appointed, 253, 260; to instruct all children free, 283, 303
Scotch Club, causes trouble about Ga., 165
Scots minister at Darien, funds for, 24

Scott, Capt. Patrick, brings mail to Ga., 270, 272, 274, 275, 276, 277, 286, 288, 290, 305, 306, 329
Scott, James, express to Oglethorpe, 299
Scottish Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge, allowance for minister at Darien, 4
Scout boats, in Ga., 57, 116-117
Seacoast, Trustees desire description by Oglethorpe, 34
Seaford, to be stationed off Ga., 25
Searls, James, letter to, 146; pay for periaugua hire, 146; requests payment from Trustees, 131-132, 135
Servants, allowance for women and children, 61; brought by Capt. William Thomson, 7-8, 129-130, 133-134, 135-136; disposition in Georgia, 1-3; how paid for by Georgians, 135; not to be rented out, 280; payment for in Ga., 147-149; payment for by John Fallowfield, 145-146; to be given out to settlers, 120; to be sent to Ga., 176, 221, 280, 289, 315, 323, 327-328; see Trust servants
Servants, German, become industrious, 222; petition for freedom of children, 262, 278; uses of, 57
Servants, out of time, encouragement for, 115, 120; freedom dues, 166, 262, 278, 328; to receive livestock, 291; to work on Trust farms temporarily, 279
Servants, Palatine, to come to Ga., 29
Settlers, dissatisfied in Ga., 99-100; subsistance for new, 193; urged to use joint labour on their lands, 103
Seward, William, goes to Ga. with Whitefield, 50
Shaftesbury, Earl of, chosen to Common Council, 118
Shaw, Jacob, bounty paid to, 343
Shaw, John, bounty paid to, 343
Shepherd, Peter, express to Charles Town, 300; supplies bought of, 297
Ship Caesar, abandoned at Tybee, 285-286
Ship clearance, time required in Ga., 247
Shoes, sent to Ga., 9, 56, 60, 61, 72, 92, 94-95, 158, 268-269, 290, 316, 320, 339
Shubrick, Capt. Thomas, brings mail and supplies to Ga., 18, 21, 24, 25, 27, 44, 129, 133, 135, 141, 144, 145, 146, 147, 149, 150
Sick, method of payment for, 233-234; treatment in southern part of Ga., 230
Sick and poor, relief of, 292
Sigerist, Anna, comes to Ga., 214
Sigerist, Hans Jacob, comes to Ga., 214
Sigerist, Hans Kunrath, comes to Ga., 214
Sigerist, Hans Martin, comes to Ga., 214
Sigerist, Johannes, comes to Ga., 214
Silk, arrives in England, 236, 246; bounty for production, 141, 187, 197, 276; culture a chief concern in Ga., 260; produced in Purysburgh, S. C., 190, 282; produced by Salzburgers, 276; progress of, 60; Trustees pleased with account, 49
Silk machines, sent to Ga., 340, 346-347
Silk production, 171; book on sent, 87, 88, 172, 340, 346-347; children to learn, 132, 138, 143; Christopher Burgemeister understand, 236; encouraged, 104, 144-145, 150-151, 167, 187, 222-223, 227-228, 281-282, 322, 346-347; expenses of, 292-293; figures upon desired, 166-167; to be taught to young women, 281-282, 292, 327; see Camuse, Jane Mary
Silk worm, seeds sent from Italy to Ga., 223
Simmons Smith & Co., debts due by Robert Vaughan, 295
Simond, Peter & J. C., Trustees payments to, 18
Sinclair, William, whereabout unknown, 173
Smith, James, wants to alienate Henry Close's lot, 156
Smith, John, pays freight to Ga., 319-320
Smithers, James, pay for working on Ebenezer sawmill, 256; repairs boat, 297
Soils, Trustees want report on, 89
Sola bills, accounting for, 27, 230;

sent to Ga., 24-25, 26, 27-28, 49, 55, 61, 74, 90, 105, 121, 132, 157, 173, 180-181, 193-194, 205, 211, 241, 242, 261, 290, 291, 309, 326, 330, 332, 333, 338; to be issued by James Oglethorpe, 21-22; to pay all bills in Ga., 186
Soldiers, families to have way paid to Ga., 286, 288; support for by Trustees, 137-138
South Carolina, payments to Ga., 150
South Carolina Gazette, advertisement on Ga. debts, 17
S. C.-Ga. Indian relations, 118
S. C.-Ga. Indian trade, regulations, 97-98, 194-195, 203-205
Southern Ga., expenses, 224-225; imperfect accounts, 230
Sow, given to encourage young planters, 115, 120
Spades & shovels, sent for Trustees' servants, 13, 14
Spanish, cause trouble with Creek Indian traders, 97; desire to possess Ga., 22; invasion of Ga., losses from, 288, 314
Spanish guarda costas, affect trade of North America, 99
Spaniards, capture mail from Ga., 246, 260, 321, 324; sale of munitions to by Caleb Davis, 87
Spencer, William, bill of exchange on Trustees, 314, 317; comes to Ga. to handle accounts and as bailiff, 239, 240, 243; letter to, 317; work on Thomas Causton's accounts, 312, 313, 317
Spiritious Liquors, act to prohibit, enforcement of, 6, 9
Stamping mill, at Ebenezer, 178
Stanbery, Recompence, account, 38, 41
State of the Province, counter representation to, 167-168; by William Stephens, 168, 169; by William Stephens taken by Spaniards, 246; Trustees want report of, 89, 346; see Conditions in Ga.
Stationery, sent to William Stephens, 101, 196, 205
Stein, Anna Maria, comes to Ga., 216
Stein, Casper am, comes to Ga., 216
Steinbacker, Barbara, comes to Ga., 202
Steinhavell, Christian, petition about children approved, 278
Stelle, Hans George, comes to Ga., 217
Stephens, Thomas, advocated fee simple land and Negro slaves, 170; brings on Parliamentary inquiry into Ga., 257-259; charges for transportation to Ga., 18; coming to England, 88; counter representation on State of Georgia and published pamphlet, 167-168; goes to S. C., 184; may not return to Ga., 105, 107; objections to Ga. spread in England, 112-113; pay as clerk in Ga., 98, 107; petitions King and House of Commons, 244, 245, 246; propaganda against Ga., 118-119, 165, 242, 285; removed from inheritance of father's land in Ga., 170, 242; supplied money in Charles Town, 20
Stephens, Newdigate, heir of William Stephens, 321
Stephens, William, accounts of, 322, 324-325, 337-338, 348; allowance to, 71; allowances for sickness in family, 37; and Thomas Jones get on well, 98; appointed conservator of the peace, 236; appointed president of Savannah, 167, 182; bounty paid to, 342; china mug for, 10; clerk to be sent, 173; commissioner for Indian trade, 195; commissioner to determine public debt, 22; correspondence, 7; funds from Oglethorpe, 60; grapevines for, 229; health better, 160, 161; helped the son of James Vernon, 120; journal kept by Trustees, 159; journal received by Trustees, 18, 27, 35, 59, 82, 88, 98, 120, 153, 159, 161, 168, 169, 182, 185, 186, 187, 212, 225, 236, 237, 245-246, 259, 262, 269, 290, 313, 321, 324, 326, 327, 331, 332, 337, 345, 346; lack of correspondence, 152-153; letters from delayed, 18; letters, journal, and accounts received from, 128; letters to, 6, 14, 16, 17, 18, 27, 35, 45, 46, 58, 59, 82, 88, 87, 93, 98, 101, 102, 104, 105, 118, 127, 128, 129, 150, 152, 155, 159, 164, 165, 181, 186, 187, 190, 193, 212, 219, 220, 225, 232, 236, 237, 240, 243, 245, 251, 259, 265, 266, 268, 269, 270, 277, 289, 308, 309, 310, 312, 320, 321, 323, 326, 327, 329, 330, 331, 333, 337, 345, 348; lucern seed sent to, 239; magistrates to confer with freely, 90; payments to for sickness, 34;

removed son Thomas as heir to land, 170, 242, 321, 324; salary and allowances, 60-61; servants of, 2, 8, 57, 170; stationery went to, 331; supplies had from Oglethorpe, 58; Thomas Bosomworth appointed clerk, 191; Thomas Bosomworth's opinion, 253; to examine Causton accounts, 37-38, 41, 312, 313; to inspect church building at Savannah, 272; to issue sola bills, 25; to license Indian traders, 211; to send names of possible officials, 160; to send Trustees an account of conditions in Ga., 89, 113, 117, 119, 246, 284; Trustees ask his opinion on allowing Negroes in Ga., 251, 285; Trustees high regard for, 18, 107, 119, 184, 339; Trustees hope for clerk soon, 186; vineyard at Bewlie, 246
Stephens, William, Jr., takes orders in Church of England, 186-187
Stewart, Donald, express to Frederica, 299
Stewart, Lt., bounty paid to, 343
Stirling, William, letter to, 128; petition from 128, 131; trial delayed, 310-311
Stoll, Anna Magdalena, comes to Ga., 215
Stoll, Ezekiel, comes to Ga., 215; grant of land, 277
Stoll, Jacob, comes to Ga., 215
Stone, Andrew, letters to, 85, 107, 108, 128, 250
Stone, Peter, letter to, 50
Stores, private in Ga., 99
Strubler, Elizabeth, comes to Ga., 214
Strubler, Hans Jacob, comes to Ga., 214
Stutz, Barbara, comes to Ga., 214
Stutz, Hans, comes to Ga., 214; grant of land, 277
Stutz, Hans Caspar, comes to Ga., 214
Stutz, Hans Henrick, comes to Ga., 214
Stutz, Hans Jacob, comes to Ga., 214
Stutz, Hans Ullerick, comes to Ga., 214
Stutz, Michael, comes to Ga., 214
Success, brings mail to Ga., 234, 236, 237, 239, 240, 243; to bring munitions for militia, 333
Sugar, imported into Ga., 125, 155
Summerset, Capt., brings mail to Ga., 89, 102
Sumner, Thomas, land granted to, 286, 315-316; rebuilt lighthouse, 286
Supplies, sent to Ga., 7, 9, 14, 130, 134, 136
Support, for Georgians, 60
Surgeon and apothecary, Trustees hope to secure one for Savannah, 283, 316
Surgeon's bills, of Thomas Hawkins disallowed, 158
Surrey, Capt. Hugh, brings mail to Ga., 165
Survey, general, to be made of Ga., 274
Surveys, Trustees desire maps of lands, 34-35
Surveying instruments, sent to Ga., 5, 7, 9, 265-266
Surveyor, Joseph Avery's duties, 274, 283; need in Ga., 102-103
Sutherland, Lt. Patrick, land granted to, 286; taken by Spaniards, 268
Sutherland, Robert, arrives in Ga., 199
Swallow, brings mail to Ga., 326, 327
Swiss, aid to new settlers, 195, 211; colonists arrive in Ga., 212-219; hope for help with a minister, 195, 212; settled in Ga., 246-247
Swiss and German colonists, on way to Ga., 189-190, 191, 193-194
Symonds, Capt., brings mail to Ga., 98, 99, 101

Tailfer, Patrick, bill of exchange, 314; says Ga. in bad condition, 106
Tartar Man of War, brings mail to Ga., 47
Taylor, Webster, in Ga. ?, 19
Terry, John A., allowance for a servant, 197; appointed bailiff, 240; cultivation of grapes on Tybee Island, 275; draws bill of exchange on Trustees, 294, 307-308, 309, 325-326; escorts Highlanders to Ga., 195, 210; letter on office of register, 326; letter to, 243, 268, 275, 307, 319, 326, 336; lucern seed sent to, 239; may want to move to Savannah, 334-335, 336-339; recorder at Frederica, 195, 210, 275, 291-292, 332; salary advanced, 197; sent regulations on land tenure, 238, 243; struck with horror at Savannah, 275; supplies sent to, 316; suspended as recorder, 334, 336; to correspond with

president and assistants, 275, 291-292; to correspond with Trustees, 275
Thilo, Christian Ernst, encouragement to remain at Ebenezer, 163, 178, 254
Thomas, Capt., to build church in Savannah, 142
Thomson, Capt. William, account, 37, 41; agent for colonists in England, 235; and Joseph Hughes' lot in Savannah, 4; brings Capt. William Horton's company, 229; brings mail to Ga., 1, 6, 7, 9, 10, 11, 47, 51, 52, 53, 54, 58, 64, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 154, 155, 158, 234, 236, 237, 239, 240, 243; brings servants to Ga., 129-130, 133-134, 135-136; brings supplies to Ga., 130, 134, 136; claim for medicines delivered to Frederica, 232-234; comes to Ga. on Two Brothers, 10; delayed by Oglethorpe, 136; draught paid to, 150; fiscal agent for Thomas Hawkins, 153, 231, 256-257, 263; freight brought to Ga., 57; memorial about German servants, 57; pay for servants, 1-2; secures Henry Close's lot, 156; servants, 7-8; to bring muntions for militia, 333; to have warehouse space in Ga., 158
Tiffin, Capt. William, brings mail to Ga., 270, 272, 274, 275, 276, 277, 286, 288, 290, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309
Timber, for Salzburgers, 315
Titchfield, brings mail and freight to Ga., 224, 229, 231, 232
Toleration, Act of, in full force in Ga., 271, 284
Tondee, Charles, orphan taken by Whitefield, 142
Tools, for Trustee servants, 71, 75
Torgler, Anna, comes to Ga., 217
Torgler, Catherina, comes to Ga., 217
Torgler, Johannes, comes to Ga., 217; grant of land, 277
Tower, Thomas, and enforcement of rum act, 4-5
Town court at Savannah, mace sent for, 7, 9; proceedings in, 294-295, 308-309, 310
Townsend, Edward, express to Oglethorpe, 301; petition rejected by Trustees, 264
Townshend, Capt. George, brings mail to Ga., 47; letter to, 50; requesting him to take mail to Ga., 50-51
Trebarn, Robert, bounty paid to, 343
Trevor, Robert, asked to help colonists passage through Holland, 22-23, 24; letter to, 22; requested to help Swiss and German colonists, 191
A True and Historical Narrative of the Colony of Georgia, printed in Charles Town, 182-183
Trunan, Jacob, grant of land, 278
Trust lands, not to be kept reserved, 279
Trustees, anniversary meeting, 118; anniversary sermons, 39, 118, 172; petition Parliament for money, 21-22; for Georgia's future, 220-221; pleased with Parliamentary inquiry, 257-259; possess governmental power collectively, 273; to have frequent meetings, 270; views on Ga., 245
Trustees accounts, see Accounts, Trustee
Trustees Common Council, full meeting, 286; no meetings, 317
Trustees estimate, of Ga. expenses, 61, 65-71, 177; see estimate of expenses in Ga.
Trustees expenses, savings hoped for, 61
Trustees farms, to be disposed of, 278-279
Trustees Garden, bad condition, 346; mulberry trees to be raised in, 281; servants for, 2, 57
Trustees house in Savannah, repairs to, 130, 134
Trustees letters, how to be answered, 173
Trustees mail, procedure for handling, 313-314
Trustees meetings, none in summer of 1740, 158
Trustees office, moved to Harman Verelst's house, 244, 249
Trustees orders, to be carried out, 130, 134
Trustees payments, to be made in money, 49, 60
Trustees plantation, near Savannah, 228
Trustees servants, 2; account of desired, 60; account of their work desired, 263; allowance for those

of officials, 69, 303-304; clothing and maintenance, 25, 26, 27, 28, 49, 139-140; cultivating lands for religious purposes, 21, 69, 279; expenses, 67-70; fed out of Trustees stores, 33; freedom dues, 166; granted to William Stephens, 170; in Southern Ga., 131; land to be laid out for, 52, 64; list of names, time, cost, etc., 37; none at Frederica, 115; not to be continued, 115, 278; of William Ewen, 193; overseers for, 11-12, 34, 36-37, 43, 49, 52, 56, 60, 62, 115, 222; to aid in building church in Savannah, 139; to be granted to those who signed the State of the Province, 170-171; tools for 56, 63, 71, 75; type work they do, 136; see servants
Trustees stores, account of to be taken, 33; store accounts, 38, 41-42, 52; private goods to be taken out, 32; procedure for issue and people to be served, 33, 36; to be discontinued, 52, 53, 59, 121, 122, 131, 134-135
Trustees store at Frederica, 305
Trustees store house, to be rented, 59
Two Brothers, brings mail to Ga., 1, 6, 7, 9, 10, 11, 47, 51, 52, 53, 54, 58, 64, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 187, 190; see Capt. William Thomson
Tybee Island, James Dormer pilot, 227, 262; lighthouse, 62, 82, 120, 227, 247, 262, 286; Peter Emery pilot at, 58, 63; pilot boat necessary, 62; public house at, 117-118, 120; vista desired on, 266
Tyrrell, George, express to Oglethorpe, 302
Tything men, no Trustee allowance to, 114-115; number to be explained, 282, 291

Ulrick, John Casper, coming to Ga., 22, 23; shoemaker to make shoes for orphans, 42, 43
Union, brings mail to Ga., 320
Unity, sloop, brings sugar to Ga., 125, 155
Upton, Thomas, express to Frederica, 296, 300; sale of provisions, 296; servants of, 2, 8
Urlsperger, Rev. Samuel, aid to German colonists, 23-24; letters to, 23; sends colonists to Ga., 42; to collect Salzburgers to go to Ga., 164

Vanderplank, Mary, allowance to, 305; servants of, 2, 8
Vaughan, Robert, James Crokatt's proceedings against, 294-295, 308-309, 310
Vernon, James, son helped in Ga., 120
Vernonburgh, cattle to be given to, 327
Vestry room, adjoining the church to be built, 46
Vetterly, Anna Magdalena, comes to Ga., 213
Vetterly, Catharina, comes to Ga., 213
Vetterly, Hans Jacob, comes to Ga., 213
Vetterly, Henry, comes to Ga., 213
Vetterly, Regula, comes to Ga., 213
Vigera, John Fred, arrives in Ga., 254; conducts Salzburgers to Ebenezer, 195-196, 202; parcel for, 189, 270; supplies for, 219
Vine cuttings, sent to Ga., 19
Vines, sent by Earl of Egmont, 187
Vineyard, begun at Bewlie, 246; Abraham DeLyon given a loan for, 115; urged, 104
Vogler, Anna Magdalena, comes to Ga., 218
Vogler, Anna Maria, comes to Ga., 218
Vogler, Hans Casper, comes to Ga., 218
Vogler, Hans Ullerick, comes to Ga., 218
Vogler, Henrick, comes to Ga., 218

Wace, John, asked for pass for Swiss going to Ga., 188-189, 191; letter to, 188, 189
Wachster, Joseph, grant of land, 277
Wachter, Elizabeth, comes to Ga., 216
Wachter, Josephus, comes to Ga., 216
Wachter, Susannah, comes to Ga., 216
Wadham, Capt. John, brings mail to Ga., 159, 160, 162, 192, 193, 207, 208, 209, 210, 212, 219; brings supplies to Ga., 219
Waldhaver, Barbara, servant, 149
Walker, Thomas, buys servants, 130, 133-134
Walset, Andrew, buys servants, 130, 134

Wardrope, Joseph, petition for land on Hutchinson's Island rejected, 263
Wassermaennim, Elizabeth, coming to Ga., 22, 23
Wasserman, Elizabeth, comes to Ga., 42, 43
Waterland, Dr. Daniel, recommends minister for Savannah, 132, 140
Watson, Capt., brings mail to Ga., 333, 335, 336
Watson, Charles, abandoning his duty as magistrate, 339, 345-346, 347; appointed recorder, 236-237; appointed third bailiff, 237, 239, 240; land purchase approved, 278; letters to, 317, 347; petition to Trustees, 317
Watson, Joseph, account with Trustees store, 322; denied licence to trade with Indians, 322, 339-340; petition for land and Indian trade, 314
Watts, Mrs. Frances, funds due, 314-315
Wedderburn, Capt., brings mail to Ga., 182, 185
Wesley, Rev. Charles, intends to return to Ga., 5, 11
Wesley, Rev. John, minister at Savannah, 142-143; William Norris succeeds, 4
West, John, debts to Trustees and Thomas Causton, 4; draught on Thomas Causton, 6, 8; given Trustees permission to dispose of his lot and return to England, 51-52; letter to, 51; names David Provoost to lot in Savannah, 4; note to Trustees due, 6, 8; store account, 6, 8
White, Capt., brings mail to Ga., 15, 16
White, Richard, storekeeper for Trustees stores, 33, 36, 41
White, Thomas, bounty paid to, 344
Whitefield, Rev. George, accounts of Savannah and Frederica, 15-16; authority over orphans, 132, 140, 262-263; building of church in Savannah, 132, 139, 262, 284, 320; collected funds for orphan house, 50, 54, 59, 123-124, 126; collects funds for the Salzburgers, 123-124, 126; draught to Capt. Whiting paid, 14; expense of candles, 142; expenses of voyage to England, 11; grant for orphan house, 46-47; in Savannah, 121; intends to leave Ga., 140; leaves Savannah as minister, 221; left London for Am., 50; letters to, 10, 14, 15, 51, 124, 140, 320; long in passage to England, 18; people at Savannah like, 14; religious buildings at Frederica, 5, 11; returns to Savannah, 25, 28, 59, 76, 123, 124; says charitable contributions to Ga. of little value, 143; supplies sent for, 7, 9; to officiate at Savannah, 50; to report to Trustees on building of orphan house, 141; to return to England, 132; to return to England for Priest's orders, 5; urged to return to Ga., 51
Whites, ability to work in Ga., 48
Whiting, Leonard, box sent for, 75; caps for, 157; letter for, 75
Widow and orphans, fed out of Trustees stores, 33
Wiggins, Thomas, express to Frederica, 299
Willer, Maria Eirtsch, comes to Ga., 216
William and Sarah, brings mail to Ga., 321, 323, 326; damaged and delayed in sailing, 330
Williams, John, certified accounts, 15
Williams, Robert, accounts of, 101-102; applies for land grant for Jacob Mathews, 247; certificate of Thomas Causton to, 48; says Ga. in bad condition, 106; transmit representation to Trustees, 47-48
Williams, Robert & John, account, 19, 38, 41
Williamson, Willian, appointed recorder at Savannah, 56, 62, 64, 74, 78; letter for, 75; letter to, 78; removed as recorder, 116, 119, 122; supplies for sent, 7, 9
Willy, Lt. Anthony, payment of, 138
Wilmington Island, land on refused, 109; petitions for land on, 131
Wilson, James, express rider, 297; land exchange approved, 278
Wine, bounty on production, 187; from the Canary and Madeira Islands, 30-31; received in Trustees store, 49; Trustees pleased with account, 49
Wine production, a chief concern in Ga., 260; progress of, 60, 161
Winter, Capt., brings mail to Ga., 164

Wise, William, effects and will, 59
Wives, to be sent to Ga. for settlers, 221
Woegley, Anna Barbara, comes to Ga., 215
Woegley, Anna Maria, comes to Ga., 215
Woegley, Hans Jacob, comes to Ga., 215
Woegley, Johannes, comes to Ga., 215
Woegley, Rachel, comes to Ga., 215
Wolter, Richard, aid to Swiss and German settlers requested, 189-190, 191; letters to, 23, 185, 189, 191; to aid Salzburgers in Rotterdam, 23, 24, 185-186
Women, Trustees to allow to hold land, 34, 38-39, 82-83
Woodward & Flower, account of James Oglethorpe with, 154; letter to, 154; payments of bills of exchange, 154; seizures of goods of, 154, 155, 156, 158-159
Wragg, Joseph, account with Trustees, 18, 19-20; letters to, 19
Wragg, Samuel, delivers servants to Tybee, 3; demands on S. C., 12
Wright, Archibald, bounty paid to, 343
Wright, Capt. James, brings mail to Ga., 92, 93, 95, 166, 169, 173, 174, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 316, 319
Wright, John, express from Augusta, 299; express to Savannah, 300
Wright, Capt. Joseph, brings freight to Ga., 94-95
Wurley, Elizabeth, comes to Ga., 216
Wurley, Hans Caspar, comes to Ga., 216
Wurley, Hans Jacob, comes to Ga., 216
Wurley, Margaretta, comes to Ga., 216
Wurth, Anna, comes to Ga., 214
Wurth, Catherina, comes to Ga., 214
Wurth, Elizabeth, comes to Ga., 214
Wurth, Hans Jacob, comes to Ga., 214
Wurth, Salamena, comes to Ga., 214
Wurth, Susannah, comes to Ga., 214

Yamacraw Indians, land reserve, 247
Young, Isaac, land grant, 80; land purchase approved, 278; letters to, 80; payment for carting stone, 345
Young, Thomas, supplies sent for, 7, 9; treatment of Thomas Eggerton, 237-238

Zeigenhagen, Friedrich Michael, admonishes Swiss and German settlers, 212; mail to, 162
Zubly, John J., brings mail to Ga., 330

DATE DUE

UIC JUL 31 '92
UIC-REC'D AUG 10 '93

RENEWALS
996-2724

DEMCO 38-297